

The Tenth Book of

# YISRAYL

*He who rules as YAHWEH*



*Believe Into*  
*The One Sent*  
2010  
Part II

The Tenth Book Of Yisrayl, Part II  
Believe Into The One Sent

A HOUSE OF **YAHWEH** ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2011  
By Yisrayl Hawkins

*Printed and bound in the United States of America*

All Rights Reserved

---



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604  
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420  
1-800-613-9494  
[www.yahweh.com](http://www.yahweh.com) [hoy@bitstreet.com](mailto:hoy@bitstreet.com)

# Table Of Contents

Dedication.....	Page k	Chapter Nine.....	Page 85
Chapter One.....	Page 1	You As An Individual Must Become Able To	
Deception #14—How To Keep From Being		Make Atonement	
Deceived—The Apostle Shaul And The		9/18/10	
Administration Of YAHWEH, Part 1		Chapter Ten.....	Page 99
07/03/10		Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have	
Chapter Two.....	Page 10	Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This	
Deception #15—How To Keep From Being		Man? #1—The Chief Corner Stone #1: Seek	
Deceived—The Apostle Shaul And The		The House Of Yahweh: The Gate To Salvation—	
Administration Of Yahweh, Part 2		The Gate Of Yahweh	
7/10/10		09/24/10	
Chapter Three .....	Page 19	Feast of Tabernacles	
Deception #16—The Character Of The Tribe		Chapter Eleven.....	Page 111
Of Benjamin Controlled The Temple. The		Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have	
Teachings Of The Pharisees Are The Teachings		Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This	
Of The Catholics Today		Man? #2—The Chief Corner Stone #2: The	
7/17/10		Chief Corner Stone Is The Righteousness Of	
Chapter Four .....	Page 28	Yahweh Displayed In Human Flesh: Yahshua,	
Deception #17—My Peace I Give To You, Not		The High Priest Over The House Of Yahweh	
The Peace This World Is Offering		9/25/10	
07/24/10		Feast of Tabernacles	
Chapter Five.....	Page 40	Chapter Twelve.....	Page 120
Deception #18—The Years 2010-2011 In		Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have	
Prophecy		Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This	
08/14/2010		Man? #3—The Chief Corner Stone #3: Become	
Chapter Six .....	Page 51	Builders Of The House Of Yahweh Through	
Deception #19—The Ordinances And Statutes		Yahshua Messiah Who Has Become The Chief	
That Govern The Laws Need To Be Understood:		Corner Stone	
Yahshua Messiah Understood Perfectly, And Is		10/01/10 am	
Our Example		The Last Great Day	
08/28/2010		Chapter Thirteen.....	Page 130
Chapter Seven.....	Page 63	Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have	
Deception #20—The Foundation Of		Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This	
Yahweh Will Never Change; <b>II Timayah 2:19</b>		Man? #4—The Chief Corner Stone #4: The	
Nevertheless, the Foundation Of Yahweh		Stone Was Accepted By The People On A Day	
Stands Sure, Having This Seal; Yahweh Knows		Before Satan Put It In Their Minds To Deny	
Those Who Are His Because Everyone Who		Him	
Reverences The Name Of Yahweh Departs From		10/01/10 pm	
Iniquity, <b>II Timayah 2:19</b>		The Last Great Day	
09/04/10		Chapter Fourteen .....	Page 139
Chapter Eight.....	Page 74	Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have	
Be Ready To Listen When You Come To		Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This	
Yahweh's House		Man? #5—The Chief Corner Stone #5: The	
09/11/10		Stone That The Builders Rejected Is Tying His	
		Work To The Prophetied Branch In These Last	
		Days	
		10/02/10	

Chapter Fifteen .....	Page 149	cies Of Yahshua Ben Nun And The Prophet Mosheh Show Yahweh's Last Days' Work And The Governmental And Religious System Of Satan	11/20/10
Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #6—The Chief Corner Stone #6: The Messiah's Donkey And The Donkey's Colt: What Are They In Prophecy?			
Chapter Sixteen .....	Page 158	Chapter Twenty-Two .....	Page 219
The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #7—The Donkeys That Do The Work Of The King, Yahshua Messiah		The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #13—The Two Witnesses And The Chosen Servant Of Isayah 42:1	
10/09/10		11/27/10	
Chapter Seventeen .....	Page 168	Chapter Twenty-Three .....	Page 231
The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #8—The Two Places Of The Work Start With Yaaqob Who Was Stirred From The North And Came From The Rising Of The Sun		The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #14—The Yahdaim Whom They Call "Jews," Or "Those Who Praise Yahweh" Versus "The Religion Of The Seven Hills Of Rome" Or Those Who Teach The Rejection Of Praising Yahweh	
10/23/10		12/04/10	
Chapter Eighteen .....	Page 179	Chapter Twenty-Four .....	Page 241
The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #9—Deception: How To Keep From Being Deceived		The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #15—The Last Prophecies Warning To All Nations	
10/30/10		12/11/10	
Chapter Nineteen .....	Page 189	Chapter Twenty-Five .....	Page 250
The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #10—The "Three Works" In Isayah: The Savior And The Last Days' Two Works Guided By The Savior		The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #16—Isayah 13:1—The Burden Against Babylon Which Isayah Son Of Amoz Saw: The Burden Of Babylon Running Abreast With The Work Of Yahweh. The Warning Is Going Out At This Time	
11/06/10		12/18/10	
Chapter Twenty .....	Page 199	Chapter Twenty-Six .....	Page 261
The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #11—The Kingdom Of Yahweh Will Take Over All The Earth And The Universe Starting With The Promotion Of The House Of Yahweh With The Message Of The Kingdom Of Yahweh		The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #17—The Prophecies Of The Two Witnesses That Yahshua Messiah Said You Would See With The "Nuclear Bomb" Of "This Generation"	
11/13/10		12/25/10	
Chapter Twenty-One .....	Page 209	Special Report .....	Page 277
The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #12—The Prophe-		The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program Summer Seminar 2010	



---

Yahshua answered, and said to them; This is the Work of Yahweh: that you believe into Him Whom He has sent.

—Yahchanan 6:29

---



# Books Of The Holy Scriptures

## As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

### And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

<b>Part One of The Book of Yahweh (<i>Old Testament</i>)</b>					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
<b>Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (<i>New Testament</i>)</b>					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>





# Dedication

Welcome to *The Tenth Book of Yisrayl*, Part Two! And welcome to the most exciting time in the 6,000 year history of mankind. In this very time period, right now, we are witnessing the fulfillment of all that the Prophets, Apostles and Yahshua Messiah spoke. Notice Yahshua's Words for these Last Days.

● **Mattithyah 24:7-8—**

7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; *disease epidemics*, and earthquakes in place after place:

8 All these *are* the first half of the sorrows; *tribulation!*

We are now witnessing what Yahshua described at an unprecedented level. Disease epidemics among mankind and animals at an all time high. War, unrest and civil war raging in countries through the Middle East, from North Africa to Pakistan. This is the very area where the Nuclear Baby will soon be born—in and around the great River Euphrates. Weather conditions, ranging from extreme drought to flooding, are causing massive food shortages and the expectation of worldwide food riots.

Yahshua also predicted earthquakes in place after place. In January 2010, Haiti was struck by a major earthquake claiming over 250,000 lives. In February 2010, Chile was hit by a major quake. In February 2011, New Zealand had one and the latest, as of this writing, occurred March 11, 2011 off the coast of Japan. Experts are predicting more.

The Prophets and Yahshua predicted that the Last Days would be the worst time of trouble in man's history. As we can see, the daily news proves these Prophecies true.

Also proving true are the Prophecies inspired by Yahweh regarding the finishing Work of His Plan to build a Family of beings from the Sons of Man who would overcome their built-in hatred for Yahweh and His Laws and completely convert to loving Yahweh and His Perfect Laws. Yahweh predicted (and promised) that this Family of His would then be used to stop the curses of sin and then prevent the same from ever occurring again.

The question is, how in the world could Yahweh ever accomplish such a thing? Well, the answer is contained in the pages of this Book you are now reading. In short, Yahweh accomplishes His Last Days' Work by first calling two brothers from the ends of the earth, training them up protected from the growing influence of the build up of sin that was already devouring the earth when they were born. He then used them to establish His Seventh and Last Work that would finish His Plan. It is Yahweh's Work, the One sent, His Seventh Malak, the Western Lamp that never goes out who Yahweh uses to bring the last remnant of Called Out Ones, who were born and raised during the peak of sin, to complete Perfection. This is a marvelous fact and all the details await you in this amazing Book.

So with great thanks, we the donkeys' colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this Work to our Heavenly Father Yahweh through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of Yahweh, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!





## **To The Reader**

**Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.**





---

# Chapter One

## Deception #14—

### How To Keep From Being Deceived—

### The Apostle Shaul And The

### Administration Of YAHWEH, Part 1

07/03/10

---

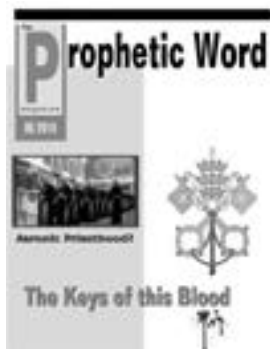
*K. Yliyah H.: I would like to present the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! We got more to rejoice about than anyone in the world! [laughing] You may be seated. Very uplifting day, a special, very special day!

2 Someone called me the other day. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Someone called me the other day and said this is a special, a very special day. And I said, why? And they said, 06/29, 06/29, that was the date, 06/29. Does that ring a bell to anyone? I'll let Yahchanan tell you then. That's what I told everybody else. I'll just let the Apostle tell you! [laughing] **Yahchanan 6:29**. You got it yet? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 *The Prophetic Word, The Keys of this Blood*, you got to get this *Prophetic Word*. By the way, the typists and proofreaders and the Press Room,



they're doing a tremendous job on these books and magazines. The beauty of them, the first sight is going to make people want to pick it up and read it; and you really need this. You really need the information in that book to go with the information you have because I cover

things there in writing that I don't actually bring you from up here.

4 Now, I know you know the world's falling. The schools of higher learning, they have a hard time explaining what is taking place right now. California, they're cutting the state's wages, the state workers' wages back to minimum wage now, all of them. Some of them were drawing like twenty dollars an hour and they're pretty upset about it but, of course, California is in big trouble financially.

5 *Moscow Is on the Make as Lead-Negotiator on Iran*. Iran and China, a few others are taking sides with Iran and they're expecting war now this month, in July, and I think they're probably right. I wouldn't hold back. If I were a person, I would get down on my knees and humbly repent and do some fasting. If you're not right with **YAHWEH**, now is the time to do so. You still got a little bit of time to prove yourself.

6 *Middle East Time Bomb Ticks Faster as Syrian Missiles Placed in Firing Position...* The Golan Heights, they're making some moves there that I don't understand why, they're saying one thing but I'm seeing another. But they're actually, Netanyahu's wanting to give all the land they took there, which is quite a hunk. If you remember, the Golan Heights. I believe it was 1982, I brought



some information on this because Israel had fired missiles into Iraq and blamed it on Iran. Iran, they fired missiles into Israel and blamed it on Iraq. Now, they did this to start a war that lasted, I think, twelve years, but they wanted a war started between those two nations so those two nations couldn't interfere with them as they took the Golan Heights. And of course, now they're planning on giving back the Golan Heights.

7 It's amazing the amount of years they plan these wars and bring them about. They put Israeli citizens in the Lebanese army and in the Syrian army as spies. They were actually soldiers in those armies. And of course, they knew every strong point that these nations had. They planted trees. They actually talked them into planting trees. These spies talked them into planting trees where their strongholds were for shades for their soldiers. And of course, when Israel got ready to bomb them, all they had to do was hunt for the groves of trees. Everything was hidden but they knew right where to go to, to hit them.

8 Well, that, now they're wanting to give this back for some reason, and I don't see their justification here. You know, it looks like they're weakening themselves, but maybe not.

9 But there're so many things taking place. If you haven't watched the news, maybe we could get some news clips and bring them. There's too much to cover here on the Sabbath, so maybe we can get some news clips and bring them one night to catch everyone up on what is taking place in the Persian Gulf and getting ready for this war that they think now, they actually think they're ready for. If you read the book *The Next War*, you know that part of this was a scenario of Casper Weinberger's showing that this war would lead to a lot of other nations getting involved, the one that's expected to start this month.

10 America now, of course, America, I keep telling America, you know, don't worry about the economy. The economy of the United States is going to remain strong up until the very end. The Scripture, the Prophecy shows that. What they need to do is repent of their sins because the End is very close now. But the 125,000 jobs that were dropped, it makes about, something like 20 or 26 million people out of work now in America. That's really just a drop in the bucket.

11 But, ...*Economist Michael Darda said the uncertainties worrying employers...* Now, this is what you see throughout the world. They don't know what is going to take place and, of course, they're hoping for the best, but they're also trying to prepare for the worst because they see

their governments preparing for the worst. The governments are preparing fallout shelters. They're stocking foods for themselves, and the people, the people know this now. They're also building concentration camps. What would those be for but to take prisoners in of their own country or maybe, maybe there're that many enemies in the United States. It's hard to believe that there would be, but maybe there are.

12 But they built a lot of concentration camps in America but also the other nations are doing the same thing. They're all preparing for the worst. Well, this leaves the investors saying, "Well, I'm not gonna invest my money and lose all of it," you know, when things go down because they are expecting everything to go down. It will in that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates but the United States won't get hit until much later, that is, hit seriously as Scriptures show.

13 Of course, a nuclear war, if it lasts more than thirty days, an all-out nuclear war, I don't think the earth could stand it. So I'm thinking once this starts, you know, it could be over with very quickly depending on what **YAHWEH** allows to take place at that time. We know for sure that **YAHWEH** is going to bring out of this nuclear activities that we see building, He's going to bring out about 2 billion people and that many are going to be saved and they're going to turn to **YAHWEH**, including the Quartet. What is left standing of the Quartet, **YAHWEH** shows, will repent.

14 But it says, ...*the uncertainties worrying employers...* They're not knowing. They don't know what is going to take place so they're uneasy about it so they've decided not to invest. ...*include...* They're worrying about, ...*higher tax rates next year, the debt crisis in Europe...* The euro is in trouble again and the debt crisis in Europe is worse now than it is in the United States. ...*an economic slowdown in China, even the BP oil spill...* They're worried about the BP oil spill. ...*IBN news correspondent Chris Hyler said yesterday...* Prophecy shows... why are y'all smiling? We have the best news media on earth right now! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They could actually talk to these people and take away the uncertainties. They have the ability to do so. These're our news correspondents!

15 *All told, there were 14.6 million people unemployed in July...* Add to that ...*11.2 million...* It says. ...*have given up their job searches or are working part time. That adds up to nearly 26 million Americans. an "underemployment" rate of 16.5 percent...* So the schools of higher learning, they're the ones that brought this about; I mean, they're the

ones that created this problem that we're facing. (Let's see. Shock treatment, I don't want to read that today.) I don't want to go any further on this actually, I want to get into where we left off last week.

16 I'm very pleased with what I see taking place in our evangelists, our missionaries. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I think that is very pleasing, it's very pleasing to me and I know it is to **YAHWEH** too.

17 Last week, we ended with **Ephesians** and I want to go back there again in **Ephesians**. Because the Apostle here is talking about, of course, our job right now and you know, this is fulfillment of it. We're right at the end of this where **YAHWEH** has brought all of this about for thousands of years and we can prove it works. That was **YAHWEH**'s idea to begin with to prove that this Plan works. And we have children proving that it works.

18 We have children now teaching, teaching grownups in the schools. We held back the names of the schools, but we don't have enough people to cover the schools that are asking us now to come and teach this summer. But, **YAHWEH** willing, before too long we will have enough money to hire hundreds of teachers and send them out to create more teachers and as this spreads, it will also spread throughout the earth. That's what I see in Scripture. It's what I see in Prophecy.


19 But this Apostle, this Great Apostle Shaul, he was inspired to write a bunch of letters to the captives who were being held captive by their own people, but people who had turned against **YAHWEH**'s Laws, of course. You know that by now. All of Asia was taken over right away by the twelve tribes. Babylon was a major city of the Hebrew tribes

and the tribes, when they turned against **YAHWEH**, they had no guidance. They pushed aside the only peacemaker there was who could have guided all of them--which was Samuyl. And of course, they started fighting among themselves and this was a trying period for them because **YAHWEH** gave them the opportunity to be part of His House. They just rejected His House and they rejected Samuyl. They made an open showing against Samuyl and said, you know, "We don't want **YAHWEH** ruling over us." They was saying, you know, "We don't want you to be our teacher. We don't want you ruling our nations anymore. We're going to rule the nations from now on."

20 Well, they held the majority. Now, Samuyl had, he actually had a kind of a circuit where he would go from one nation, one tribe, I mean, to another. And he would teach them **YAHWEH**'s Laws, straighten out their problems, answer their questions; that is, the leaders of fifties and leaders of tens and hundreds and thousands and he would teach those people.

21 Well, these leaders, they became numerous. They multiplied greatly in Israyl. And, of course, when they turned against **YAHWEH**, there was very few left. It was like they lost two-thirds. Two-thirds of **YAHWEH**'s leaders actually forsook Samuyl. **YAHWEH** had enough left to do the Work, but it was a minimum.

22 Well, of course, they were all on trial, as I said. So they started fighting then among themselves, because they were also fighting for leadership among each other. They didn't just reject **YAHWEH**'s leadership. They didn't just reject Samuyl. They rejected authority. They rejected leadership. Each one of these people wanted to



We're right at the end of this where  
**YAHWEH** has brought all of this about  
for thousands of years and we can prove  
it works. That was **YAHWEH**'s idea to begin  
with to prove that this Plan works.  
And we have children proving that it works.

be top dog. They wanted to run the show. They wanted to be the king. So they started selecting for themselves, these elders started selecting for themselves kings to fight their battles, like all other nations.

23 Of course, what they were talking about were the people who had already left Israyl and went out and were forming nations and they knew about it, and they wanted to be like them and be like them in Israyl. They wanted a king to come in and settle their battle, do their judgment, judge them instead of **YAHWEH** judging them.

24 Of course, we have that opportunity now in The House of **YAHWEH**. It's given to us by the land to actually allow The House of **YAHWEH** to judge each situation. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] The Great Kahan Tsephanyah brought this out during the Feast and this is the way it was in Samuyl's day.

25 Now, that's what they rejected. They didn't want **YAHWEH**'s Judgment over them so they rejected that. They wanted a king that they, actually, they wanted a king that they could control, that would see it their way. [laughing] And if you notice the empires and the emperors and their workers, they had a license to kill. This is what the religious system gave them. They could actually be free from judgment at all. They could do whatever they pleased and do as Herod did. Herod was one of the Jews, if you want to call him that, who married or who took his brother's wife and married her. And

Yahchanan, being like Samuyl said, "This is not Lawful for you to do." So they showed their way of solving the problem by beheading Yahchanan.

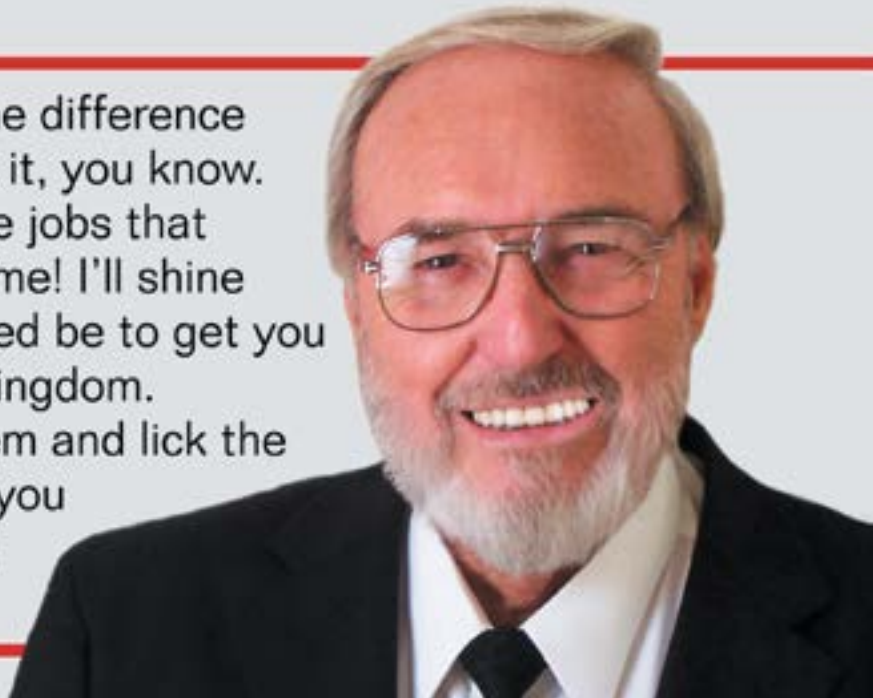
26 Kill their enemies. Guess where that was taught? It was taught in **Genesis 4**, shown to you in **Genesis 4**. Now, that fruit, as Yahshua said, He said, "Know them by their fruits," this should show you by looking at the world today where these fruits are, what religions are carrying these fruits, taking the murders, doing the murders that they are doing throughout the earth. It should show you that this is still Satan's way going on here.

27 That Satan. Although the elders didn't realize it, when they rejected **YAHWEH**, maybe they did, maybe they knew it was Satan they wanted to rule over them. Because Satan was telling them all along, you know, "You have an immortal soul. Surely, you've heard of reincarnation by now, you know, you're grown people Adam and Eve. You're, you know, you're gonna live forever. You have an immortal soul inside your body. You're not going to die."

28 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** showed them differently but Satan says, you know, "**YAHWEH** is not telling you the truth here." And Yahshua said Satan was a liar from the beginning. That's what He was talking about.

29 Well, the Apostle Shaul now, he was writing letters. These letters right here were written to brethren, believers, who were taken captive by their brethren who rose up and built an empire such as

But the thing, the difference  
with me is I love it, you know.  
I love all of these jobs that  
**YAHWEH** gave me! I'll shine  
your shoes if need be to get you  
in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.  
I'll spit shine them and lick the  
spit if it will get you  
into **YAHWEH**'s  
Kingdom!





control Babylon and they did control Babylon. These were fallaways that actually controlled Babylon and we come to the point, you know, where **YAHWEH** started pushing these out, pushing these tribes out because He had a job to do in Israyl, inside the nation Israyl, in Jerusalem itself. And He kept pushing these tribes out that turned. They didn't know He was pushing them out, but the Scripture says that He pushed them out; that **YAHWEH** pushed them out of Israyl.

30 So they went, most of them went to Babylon. It was a very exciting place to live. It was like, you know, coming from Cross Plains to Abilene where you have more things to buy or going from Abilene to Dallas, Dallas a bigger city, you know, where you have all this buying power. This was what my brother-in-law told me. He said, he came to Arlington because Arlington sat right between Dallas and Fort Worth and "they have all this buying power here so I can get things much cheaper here." He stopped preaching and went into the furniture business because he could make more money than preaching. It wasn't half the trouble, he said. He didn't have to put up with all the calls coming in day and night. [laughing] He didn't have to be a delivery boy, a dispatcher, a trash picker-upper, a.... I could go on and on at the jobs I got--I mean, I mean that he didn't want! [laughing]

31 But the thing, the difference with me is I love it, you know. I love all of these jobs that **YAHWEH** gave me! I'll shine your shoes if need be to get you in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. I'll spit shine them and lick the spit if it will get you into **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Well, back to Shaul now here. He wrote all these letters, several of them, and he wrote them to people who had been taken captive by the empires created by the pushed-out Israylites who went out fulfilling the Prophecy concerning Ephraim and Menasheh that you will become a multitude of nations. Well, that was in **YAHWEH**'s Plan for this to occur. They're more of a multitude now, you know.

33 But if you will do some checking, take my word for it and stop listening to the, "Well, perhaps it was, he came from here," or "perhaps his father was this," or "maybe, maybe he, maybe these people came over the mountain," or "maybe they came out of the sea." You know, this is the ridiculous crap that you read in history, that you look at in history when they're trying to identify where Nebuchadnezzar came from or the Medes came from or the Midianites came from or Jethro came from. They're trying to decide, well where did these people come from? But **YAHWEH** tells them.

34 I know that you can't depend on history. I've

already proven too many mistakes in the history books. I know that you can depend on these Holy Scriptures. It's the most accurate history on the face of the earth. And even the historians agree with this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Well, Shaul was writing these letters now, if you'll get this in your mind, he was writing these letters. Now, these people who he was writing them to were being held prisoners, so to speak. They were not allowed to leave until they finished the school. They would take them to Babylon, put them in a school, teach them their literature and, of course, a new language and they were not allowed to leave. We found one place where **YAHWEH** allowed them to leave, a certain group of people to leave and come back to Israyl because He still had this Work going and even though He allowed them to be taken captive to prove a point, He proved that He could protect them wherever they were, and this was what the Apostle Shaul said.

36 He wasn't saying that there was another race of people out there that suddenly Salvation is opened up to. He's saying there's a bunch of heathen out there who have left **YAHWEH**, as the elders originally left **YAHWEH**; the elders who turned against Samuyl and said, "We want kings now and this is the way it's going to be." And that's the way they were. But right away, they started leaving, then they would go and take captive other people to take with them to their colony to build their colony, their city, their empire.

37 That's what they wanted and that's what **YAHWEH** allowed. In fact, He allowed them to build four world-ruling kingdoms and then He allowed the next kingdom to come in and take it over, take over the first one, the third one to take over the second one and the fourth one to take over the third one. But they were all Israylites. They weren't people of another nation. They weren't angels from heaven. They were Israylites who had left and said, "We want kings to reign over us. And we are going to become a multitude of nations on this earth and take it over," and that's exactly what they did.

38 Well, now, you see these letters. They weren't written to those people, even though they were written to those people. They were written to us, for a Last Days' Work. And we're the ones who have been given this Knowledge, not those people who were there that he wrote the letters to, that he said, "Hey buddy, I know you're a prisoner down there, in prison, but I'm writing to show you what a mess our brethren, the Israylites, have made here. And I'm wanting to encourage you to stay in the Faith until death." Well, of course these letters now are collected and given to us for the Last Days. I

doubt if they ever reached the ones that they were supposed to go to, but copies were made, many copies were made of these letters.

39 Now, keep that in mind as we go through this because Shaul was showing, they call it the *dispensation*. That's what the *King James Version* uses, the word that they use. We translated it **administration**. They both mean the same, however when you're looking at the word *dispensation*, it includes the word **administration** as part of the meaning of the word. But it adds to the regular meaning. That's the way Hebrew does. You take one word and then you start looking up the meanings of it, well there're several other Hebrew words that will guide you to show you this.

40 The Hebrews had another way of doing it. That's the one that the Great Kahan Yahodah curses and that's vowel points! [laughing] He said, they can take them... um, vowel points and they can make that word say anything they want to. But if they use the regular Hebrew words for describing this word, they can't do it. So they had to create these vowel points. That was the reason they did this, to screw up the language where the person could not understand it. Galilee, they would not accept this new language and the new meanings of the words that were supposedly handed down as oral laws for them to follow.

41 Well, Shaul, in talking about this, he talks about this Administration. And he said you've got to abide by this because, now, what he didn't say was that this is the same Administration that **YAHWEH** set up as a pattern for heaven and earth and says, "This is the Administration that we're going to see one day soon." And this is the finishing of it that Shaul was speaking of here that we got in front of us now. We got the Foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles with Yahshua being the Chief Teacher, Guide, Priest, Chief Priest, High Priest over this House of **YAHWEH**. This is the only one that had all three. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

42 And Shaul was busily being inspired by **YAHWEH** to write. He had been educated. If you think of the education that the Apostle Shaul had, he was educated in **YAHWEH**'s Laws to the fullest. Then he was educated in the oral laws that were handed down to the fullest. So he knew both sets of laws here that he had and he could see the difference.

43 Now his job was, as a Roman soldier, was to go out and track down the people who would not convert over to these oral laws and who went out teaching. Now, many of these people went out teaching the written Laws and this was the thing about Israyl. They never could quite turn it because

of the fact that so many people had copies of the Prophets' Writings, the Prophets' Laws. And the Galileans who saw the Great Light, you know, if you remember those sermons, Zebulun will see this Great Light, well they said that was Jesus. [laughing] No, Zebulun saw the Truth. And they wouldn't change. They kept It. They wouldn't take their vowel points. They wouldn't take their oral laws that they wanted to hand down, which were a change to the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It was a--what does the world call it? A loophole. It was the loophole that they would not contend with, the loopholes that they handed down.

44 Anyway, if you'll read these books and you keep this in mind, you'll understand and you'll see what I'm telling you here and what Shaul was actually trying to explain to us today. Writing 2,000 years ago, under Inspiration, Shaul was explaining to us today the Administration that is set up under Yahshua Messiah.

45 Well, here now, we left off in **Ephesians 2** and if you'll turn there to **Ephesians 2**, the **verse 11** will throw you off if you didn't hear what I said, **verse 11** will throw you off. [laughing]

46 Because he says, **Ephesians 2:11. Therefore, remember that in times past you were as gentiles...** Well, gentiles, you know, conjures up this word of a foreigner, someone of another breed, someone of another "race".

47 By the time that this was written, which was about 60, 61 A.D., just a few years before the temple was destroyed; with their line of communication and transportation at that time, this couldn't have gotten very far. And he was writing to people in Babylon and even Rome and he was naming these people by name. He called so many people, if you'll notice in his writing, he called so many people by name, you know, he had to know these people because Shaul had never been to Rome. No, never been to Rome at that time. When he went, he didn't escape. When Shaul went to Rome, he didn't escape and, of course, that's where he died, along with several other people who he mentions in his letters who were prisoners in Rome and he named them as prisoners. He named them as prisoners in Rome. He was gonna send a letter to them. Does that make sense? [laughing] No, but it seemed logical at the time.

48 And of course, we know now, as we see from Prophecy that these letters were written to us. Although they were written to the brothers in captivity, they were written to us. Talk about a miracle, a miracle today! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 Well, **verse 11** says you were in time past gentiles. Well, the Christians take this and they

say, "Well, this is where the offer of free eternal life went out to the gentiles." And they say, "Here, we have the Jews here in Israyl." There wasn't a handful of Jews left in Israyl at that time, by the way. As **YAHWEH** said earlier by one of the Prophets, prophesied, all of them are gone except the tribe of Judah. If it had not been that for Ezrayah and Nehemyah and Cyrus the king who was a Jew, yes, he was a Jew. [laughing] He wasn't a foreigner from over the hill or around, underneath the sea. He was a very strong army leader that took office .

50 And this is what they would do when they'd lose battles. They'd pick another strong, a muscle-type leader who could kill a lot of people with the sword and say, "We want you to be our king and we want you to fight our battles." This is the way they chose them. That's the way they chose their priests too. Whoever had the biggest pull got the job and this is the reason Satan offered Yahshua this job saying, "I can give you all these kingdoms of the earth." Well, they'd do kings and priests the same way. "Come be our priest."

51 They could never get one of **YAHWEH's** Priests. That was the thing because **YAHWEH's** Priests would tell them, "Well, I will if you'll repent. Stop worshiping Christianity. Stop, stop keeping Christmas. Stop keeping Easter." That's what, if you remember, Samuyl drove out of the tribes. He said, "You can't do this anymore. You've got to get rid of these Gods and then I will cry out to **YAHWEH** and He will save you," which he did. That's in **I Samuyl**, just the first few chapters if you want to read it. And then about 28 years later, they came to him and said, "We don't want this anymore. We want money. We want money." Yes, that's what they told Yeremyah. And "when we were celebrating Christmas, Easter and Halloween, we had all kinds of money. We wanted for nothing."

52 Well, of course, the poor people brought their money and gave it to the rich people. The poor people had nothing, but the rich people had no need of money. They didn't have eternal life but they had plenty of money. This was in **Yeremyah**, if you remember. Now, these people that **YAHWEH** drove out to the other nations, they took these religions with them. And of course, Shaul was warning them, "Don't fall back into these sins of these people who have left **YAHWEH**."

53 Okay. Now, if you will turn over, hold your place there and look over to **Ephesians 4:17-19**. You will see this word and it will help you to understand what he's saying here. **Ephesians 4:17. Therefore, I say this, and testify in the Name of YAHWEH: From now on you are not to walk as gentiles... As gentiles.**

54 Now, if you remember what he said here in

**Ephesians 2:11. Therefore, remember that in times past you were as gentiles...** You were as gentiles. But they, the *King James* makes it even worse for you to understand. "You were gentiles, now we're offering you free salvation through Jesus Christ." That's the way the *King James* has it. But he's not saying this. He's speaking to Hebrew people who were walking as heathen. The word **gentile** there means *heathen*. It means people who have turned against **YAHWEH**, who will not follow the orders of the Priests of **YAHWEH**. It's that simple. If you don't follow the orders of the Priests of **YAHWEH**, you become a heathen or a gentile, a stranger to the promise because you don't have the promise any longer.

55 Go back to **Ephesians 4:17** again. (Let's see.) **From now on you are not to walk as gentiles-through the vanity; Gods (elohim) and God worship (the worship of elohim), in their minds!**

56 **Verse 18, They have their understanding darkened...** Now, these are heathen. The word here can be translated heathen. That's what it should be. These were Hebrews who turned against **YAHWEH** and he said you were like them. You were walking as gentiles. He didn't say they were gentiles or one of another race. He said you were walking as heathen people not knowing **YAHWEH**. That's what you were doing.

57 And then he tells them in **verse 18**, he says, **They have their understanding darkened, being alienated...** That is, cut off. They once had it. They had the promise, but now they're alienated. **...from the Life of YAHWEH through the ignorance...** The ignorance? That's the same word he used in **Romans 1** writing to the Romans in Rome who were also Hebrews in Rome and writing to them and showing them how the forefathers got in trouble by turning to sodomy and adultery and fornication, all the "precious" things we see coming from Hollywood today in America. They haven't repented and they won't repent, **YAHWEH** says. So their foolish minds were blinded.

58 Notice that, he says in **verse 18**, **They have their understanding darkened, being alienated from the Life of YAHWEH through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their minds.**

59 **Verse 19, Who, being past feeling...** It is so strange, it is so strange. You can see people being slaughtered all over the world today and all people have their mind on is the economy or how they can invest and get rich or how they can make more money. And there's never a word, it doesn't seem like there's ever a word of the thousands and thousands of people that are losing their lives in America, yes, in America, from sickness, disease.

60 They had a show on this week, a documentary and somebody called me and told me I needed to turn the TV on and I got part of it. But it showed children trying to eat themselves, trying to eat their own hand; children pulling hair out of their head and eating it. One eating dirt, they couldn't put him in the yard, he'd start eating dirt. This is the kind of thing we have. This is what our sins have brought forth to America. This is what Hollywood has brought forth. But you know where it came from? It came from the Hebrew family, the only family **YAHWEH** said he was going to deal with. It's spread throughout the world. Their profaneness has spread throughout the world and He tells you in **Genesis 49**, the Prophecy for the end time period that we're in right now.

61 Well he says, **verse 19**, notice, **Who, being past feeling, have given themselves over to lasciviousness; Lawlessness...** That's what the Pope says today, you know, you don't have to follow the Laws and all the world is doing the same thing with them. The only ones on the face of the earth who are following the Laws of **YAHWEH** are in The House of **YAHWEH** and being taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 **...to work all uncleanness...** He says. **...with greediness...** Well, of course, he goes on and shows in vague terms, of course, and other Apostles did too, that this is all **YAHWEH's** Plan of letting this take place. It's **YAHWEH's** Plan.

63 Now, let's go back here to **Ephesians 2:19**. I wanted to get you by that word gentile because you'll see it several times down through there and you'll see the enmity to the Laws, the hatred to the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

64 And **Ephesians 2:19** says you are no longer gentiles. You're no longer heathen. Why? Because you've repented. He's writing to a group of people at Ephesus. Ephesus is part of Asia, part of the tribes, part of the kingdoms that were taken over and built there by the family, Abraham's descendants. The last empire that Daniyl saw was ruling at that time, the great Roman empire who was calling itself the "holy" Roman empire. And a few years later, they raided Israyl, destroyed the Sanctuary, as Daniyl said they would, led by these evil, religious leaders who fought against the Name **YAHWEH** and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what the Prophecy said that Daniyl gave; he said that they would destroy the temple, which they did, plow the land like a field. And Titus moved all the artifacts, and the priests, the priests. Titus didn't do this on his own. He had instructions to do this and, of course, these were the priests, the priests of these twelve tribes that were giving him his orders. And he was following out those orders when he took the artifacts from

the temple to Rome.

65 Why would he take these to Rome? Where did the priests go? They went to Rome, of course. They had been there many times. These were the last of them, by the way. You couldn't go to a nation or a city outside of Israyl without finding a synagogue very soon. You see that from the work of the Prophets. They were everywhere. Everywhere you wanted to be, there would be a synagogue there.

66 And the foreigners, he says, **Ephesians 2:19**. **Therefore, now you are no longer strangers...** No longer gentiles. **...and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the Saints and members of The House of YAHWEH...** Even though you're in Ephesus, Rome, Babylon, wherever you may be, you have gotten rid of this enmity, Praise **YAHWEH**, from Yahshua Messiah Who died for your sins. That's what he was teaching right here. Who died for your sins, giving you the opportunity to repent and get yourself back to **YAHWEH** where you belong.

67 This was the whole, the total message here that he had given. And Christianity twisted this up to where you think, well he was a Christian, Paul was, and he fought against the Laws of **YAHWEH** saying you don't have to do the Laws, you know, "Jesus did it all for you," and he got rid of the enmity. [laughing] They forget to say that this message was, don't turn back to this evil again. They forget all of that, which is exactly what he said. That was the message that he gave.

68 **Verse 20, And are built...** You're built. **...on the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets...** The foundation of the Prophets. Well, where would you find that? Well, starting with **Genesis 1**, of course. That's where you find the foundation of the Prophets. That's the start of it and it goes clear through to **Malakyah** as Yahshua said and then from there on then, you see the fulfillment of the Savior taking place and then you see the end of the Apostles' Work, but a new one prophesied for this time period and you're sitting in it right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 **...the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Yahshua Messiah Himself being the Chief Cornerstone...** That is, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. (Let's see.)

70 **Verse 21, In Whom the whole House, being fitly joined together by YAHWEH's Unity, grows into The Holy House of YAHWEH...** It grows into it.

71 Now, if you can imagine this Administration that **YAHWEH** set up, first with Abel and then you come on down to the Prophets and Abraham, of course, Abraham and He says to Abraham, "I'm going to choose you and your seed for this great project." So He says, "I want this group of people

now to move down into Egypt,” where He took them for 450 years and He said I’m going to bring you back to this land where I will perform certain things, perform certain things to get ready for a Savior Who will lead the Last Days’ Work, tying His donkeys to the Branch, to a Branch. All of this, of course, is shown in Prophecy. Most of these Prophecies have been fulfilled, but Shaul’s work here is to people who were taken captive and didn’t know what in the world to do. His letter was an encouragement to them but it was actually written for us, for this Last Days’ House of **YAHWEH**.

72 ...grows... Now did you get **grow**? You grow into this Administration. You, whatever you’re assigned to do, do it, he says. This is the way you grow into the Administration that **YAHWEH** set up. This is the way He set it up to begin with.

73 **Verse 22, And in Him, you are also being built...** You’re being built. ...together to become The House of **YAHWEH** through the Spirit... Well, they conjure up all kinds of things on this Spirit. Let’s go back. (Let me find it here.) to *John*, to **Yahchanan**. Because, Christianity, they take that word Spirit and they make all kinds of things out of it.

74 Turn over to **Yahchanan 6. Yahchanan 6**. But they envision, they conjure up in their own minds that this Spirit that the Apostle was speaking of here was a third being. Some say it’s a third being and then others say, well no, it’s the power of these two beings that are one. Well, this is where it really gets confusing! [laughing] Now, they’re saying, no there’s three Gods up there. Well, Christianity has so many Gods now they don’t know what to do with all of them. You know, they can’t pray to all of them but they’re still praying to them anyway in an all Halloween day.

75 But here, if you turn to **Yahchanan 6:63**, you’ll see the Spirit that he’s speaking of here, that the Apostle Shaul is speaking of. And if you’ll go back a little bit there in **Ephesians 2**, in fact, the whole **Book of Ephesians** is about this Law and following the Laws. But you’ll see that he’s speaking of the Laws and the hatred for the Laws that we saw when the people turned from this Administration. The Israylites, which there were millions, turned from this Administration and set up the kingdoms that we see today, the multitude of nations that we see today. It occurred. It occurred quickly. It occurred in

that time period and one of them, the Roman empire was the last world-ruling kingdom of that area right there, of that part of the earth, world-ruling. It didn’t stay because they still did not have what it takes to keep from fighting each other. Yahshua gave that information. He set us a Perfect Example for it and says, “Here’s the way to keep from being deceived.” That’s what several sermons have been about now.

76 But here in **Yahchanan 6:63**. He says, **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** That is, if you will follow them, if you will follow them.

77 Well, if you go back now to **Ephesians** again, I don’t want to get your mind off of what the Apostle Shaul was writing here. He’s saying you are built, you are being built; that is, if you will allow The House of **YAHWEH** to build you, to judge you and to counsel you, that’s what the Priests were all about.

78 I didn’t get far into this sermon. I wanted to get into Prophecy next week. I want to or I think I’ll take one more week on this and finish Shaul’s writing about this Administration because it’s so important that you understand this and what it means to us today.

79 **YAHWEH** is showing us this Perfect Government that He is, It’s about to be finished. We’re in the end part of it. You can almost see the end right now from the Prophecies that He has given us and, of course, this House that He has established here is going to be the leaders, not just teaching the schools, a few schools, but teaching the whole world.

80 This is just merely the start. What you’re seeing in our young men and women, it’s prophesied also for the older people. **Yahyl 2** is also talking about this very thing. You ought to get that and read it and see what **YAHWEH** has prophesied for this time period coming from our children, our old people, everyone who submits, humbles himself as obedient children, **YAHWEH** says, not disobedient. Those who humble themselves and grow into this Administration that the Great Apostle Shaul was speaking of.

81 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**You grow into this Administration. You, whatever you’re assigned to do, do it, he says. This is the way you grow into the Administration that YAHWEH set up.**

---

# Chapter Two

## Deception #15—

### How To Keep From Being Deceived—

### The Apostle Shaul And

### The Administration Of YAHWEH, Part 2

7/10/10

---

*K. Zephanyah: I'd like to present the great head coach of this team that YAHWEH is putting together in these Last Days, none other than the Great Witness, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! What a beautiful crowd! Praise YAHWEH! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 This week is the big week. We expect some great things this week. It may be small, but we expect some. Like the oak tree when first planted, we're expecting some great things from YAHWEH.

3 The rest of the world is not having it so great, I'm afraid. And I just got an article, *46 US Warships Plus 7,000 U.S. Marines En Route to Costa Rica* and this has got a lot of people wondering what is taking place. I'm thinking that they know, that the intelligence know of some things that have been smuggled in, in that area that they plan on using, of course. And we're to the point to where most anything could take place.

4 The methane gas bubble, I don't know if you've heard about it or not, but a man from Florida called and he was telling about this methane gas bubble that everyone knows about but they're not advertising it. It's trapped in and around, underneath the ocean, the Gulf of Mexico rather. But it's a huge one and they said it contains about 70,000 pounds pressure per square inch. And they're afraid that this is going to be interrupted with the activity there and if so, of course, this could cause not only a large explosion, firebomb, but also a tsunami that could wipe out most of the coastline. They're saying there's this possibility. And also

we found out that they were warned about this methane gas bubble before they started drilling those deep oil wells in that area. But now they got one they can't get away from and the death is filling the ocean.

5 *Millions Of Migrating Birds Headed Toward Gulf Oil Spill...* They're headed to their death, of course.

6 Now, in the news, of course, in and around the great River Euphrates, the German warship is among the U.S. warships and this is raising questions also from the other nations, such as China. *China steps up war of words over the South Korea U.S. naval drill.* Another report that *U.S. Warships Stationed Off Iran Coast...* This is June 27th. And China's upset.

7 July 9th, *Showdown in the Red Sea. U.S. Sends 11 Warships to Confront Iran.* This June 21st. June 8th, *China flexes its naval muscle.* July 7th, *Russia flexes muscles while swapping spies.* June 29th, *U.S. and Israeli warships headed for the Red Sea.* July 17th, *South Korea and the U.S. to hold joint naval drill....* This one is July 9th, *U.S. deploys 'new' submarines as a message to China...* Now, they had to let them know because no one is keeping track. They can't keep track. They cannot keep track of all the submarines that's in that area. They may be running into each other pretty soon and starting a war. [laughing] I could see how this could take place, you know. Nobody knows where anyone else



is so, you know, you better move slow, boys. *U.S. destroyer visiting Port of Koper...* I haven't found out where that is but it must be a fairly important port for this. It's a very huge American warship that's there stationed right now, should be there and stationed.

8 *War is Boring: Japan Counters China's Naval Buildup...* Well, these're just some of the things that're going on with the leading nations that are getting ready to wipe out one third of man over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates.

9 Food banks are facing a shortage. I won't read all of this, but it says, *Burren said the need for help in the summer is nothing new, but he said the rate of hungry children is growing exponentially...* Or very rapidly. ...*"People who never dreamed of needing a food pantry or after-school program are now in that situation."* Burren said the poor economy has been the main reason. *"People with multiple college degrees with a house and a car... And I guess a boat and everything. ...are now needing to be served," Burren said. "And they had been the ones doing the serving"...* Now they're the ones that are begging for a handout. People with college degrees going hungry. The schools of higher learning are worthless. The people would like to sell them back their education to get some food now.

10 There was an article in *Time* magazine and it's a very lengthy article but they're saying some things that we have been bringing out for about 50 years now about the lies of Christianity and they actually brought some of them out. They showed a lot of the digs here and there throughout the biblical time period and also that area of the lands through there. And they've proved some things wrong that Christianity, of course, was teaching. Proving the Crusades.

11 They also, this was rather interesting because they also brought out in this same article something I've never heard from except The House of **YAHWEH** and it was about Galilee and how everyone had a job. No one was jobless. You know, if you wanted a job, you had a job and jobs were easily created because they were created on the needs of the people and everyone could learn a trade.

12 I remember the time when you could go to a blacksmith shop, if you wanted to learn that skill, and the man would put you to work. If you were a young man, they'd put you to work and you could work in learning to be a blacksmith. A blacksmith, of course, could build anything that they build today with welders and cutting torches. He couldn't do it as fast, but he could beat metal together and--they built--these were the men that built the wagons, the plows, the spears and pruninghooks and so forth.

13 And in this article, it just amazed me that they brought this out because I'd never heard of it before but they did and it's in *Time* magazine and showing the secrets of Christianity. I hope to have some of the highlights for you next week. I was trying to read it last night and I fell asleep and dropped my marker! [laughing] So, I work long hours for you, I want you to know that! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause, someone yells, "We love you Pastor."]

14 (Let's see.) They visit the food bank and like Mother Hubbard, the cupboard is getting bare. *U.S. to set up secret 'Big Brother' surveillance system to monitor internet...* I think this is very needful and I would that they would shut them things down to where people would not be selling themselves and tempting children, innocent children. They're great for one thing, but they're being used for so much evil. It's hard to tell someone, you know, to go to the Internet because between turning that thing on and getting to The House of **YAHWEH**, which is the only healthy thing that you can find there, seems like, you run into so many different things that catches a child's, innocent children's attention.

15 I want to scream when I see, when somebody prints some of this stuff out and shows me what's going on there and say, well this was between the time of the turning on and the time of getting to the House program that all of these flags came up, very interesting flags to a child that, you know, that doesn't know. And of course, these images are placed in their brain then and then Satan has a heyday after that with the subliminal suggestions that're taking place inside your brain. You really should watch yourself if you're using the Internet, computers, for anything.

16 *New study has found that an overwhelming amount of sunscreens on the market contain an ingredient that speeds cancerous cell growth...* You know, I've read this before. This is a new one, of course, a new study but it's nothing new. In fact, we brought it out years ago that these chemicals are causing a fast growth of cancerous cells and very dangerous cancer cells, the melanoma cancer cells.

17 *The nutritional value of fruits and veggies dwindling...* There was always a job for a farmer in Galilee. In fact, almost everyone was, you know, because they would have their backyard gardens. And I speak to people now from other places who visit The House of **YAHWEH** and from foreign countries and where they're not industrialized countries so they still have their gardens. They raise a lot of their food that they have, like I did, like we did when I was a child, like my family did. Of course, these're some of the jobs that everyone could have right now. You know, if our government

really wanted to put people to work, they would start by going back a few years to the time period when people were walking to their field, working their gardens, taking their stuff to display at places where they wanted to trade it or sell it. You could put everybody to work. Everyone would have food, plenty of food. And we will go back to that day, one day. One day, we're going back to it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 But right now it's getting to where you could starve yourself to death in eating what they're selling on the market. It says, *Chemicals that speed growth may impair ability to absorb soil's nutrients. Using U.S.D.A. data, he found that broccoli, for example, had 130 mg of calcium in 1950...* Now, 1950, I was about 14 years at that time. 1950, no I was older than that in 1950. Yeah, 16 years old, man! Time is really passing fast, you know! [laughing]

19 1950. ...*Today...* Now that's 130 milligrams of calcium. ...*Today, that number is only 48 mg...* So you can see how the food value is dwindling. So you'd have to eat four, four big, big barrels of broccoli to get what you could by eating one stalk of it in 1950.

20 *Selective breeding and synthetic fertilizers decrease produce's ability to synthesize nutrients or absorb them from the soil...* They're growing a lot of big, beautiful vegetables but there's nothing there but water.

21 If you notice the peaches you buy in the store, they don't taste. They don't taste like a peach. You know, it's almost like eating water, a handful of water. The same thing with the broccoli, the cauliflower, celery. It looks great, but there's no food value to it.

22 *Discovery of hepatitis C related virus...* Now, it's a related virus that's now found in bats. It didn't use to be found in bats but now the bats have it and what they'll do with it, there's no telling.

23 *46 US Warships Plus 7,000 U.S. Marines En Route to Costa Rica... Scientists develop 'fake' genetically-engineered blood for use on the battlefield...* And of course, for the accidents, the hospitals and so forth.

24 The eggs on the market, they're saying they need to be cleaned up. They're carrying salmonella and the U.S.D.A. is "getting worried" about it. They have some safer guidelines that they're gonna issue to the big producers of eggs. But be careful if you're buying eggs. Don't--I wouldn't buy one on the market. I quit eating them because of the fact that they were full of stuff. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But Praise **YAHWEH** that He is helping His House. He's setting a table before us in the presence of our enemies. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

25 Last week, now, last week, we didn't get very far and I'm hoping to get a little further this time! I've taken up a lot of your time already and haven't got anywhere! But you need this news. You need to know what's taking place in the world and what we're up against.

26 Be turning over to **Ephesians** again because the Apostle Shaul, **YAHWEH** inspired him to show a lot of stuff here for us and I don't want you to miss any of it. Of course, we can't cover it all today but we can cover a little more of it and tie it in with what the Savior said, of course, and the Prophecies.

27 Because all of this, as he shows here is connected with the Prophecies. And the time period he's talking about right here, I mean when he was speaking, was something that was getting ready to take place for us today but it was a Prophecy prophesied back here in **Isayah** and the other Prophets. I'll show you this if we can get into it here.

28 It's **Ephesians 2** and we started with **verse 19**. **Ephesians 2:19**. He says, **Therefore, now...** Now, he's speaking--let me read this first to get it in your mind again. ...**now you are no longer strangers and foreigners...** You're no longer heathen. You're no longer gentiles. They like to use that word gentile as I've brought out before, making out like there were other races here he was talking to. These were gentiles but it's not so. It simply means stranger to the covenant. You were either with **YAHWEH** or you were with Satan. If you were with Satan, you're a stranger to the covenant. You're a gentile. You're a heathen. You're sinners. This is what separates you from **YAHWEH**. If you're separated from **YAHWEH**, you are or you belong to Satan the devil who is of another kingdom.

29 Of course, you can't serve two kingdoms, as Yahshua said. Either you love one and serve that one or you hate one and serve the other, which is what the world does. And they hate the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which is set up here and now, right now, in The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And this same Kingdom was set up under Mosheh. It was set up under Abel but **YAHWEH** allowed it to be destroyed. Then it was set up under Mosheh and, of course, that was the one, the family of whom **YAHWEH** said, "I'm going to bring you down to the Savior." The Savior will be born. The Prophecies said this. And he was referring to this. The Great Apostle Shaul was referring to this in his letter to the Ephesians.

30 Well, surely the Ephesians were the gentiles that they deceived you on. [laughing] They have these words and phrases that they use to deceive people and, of course, the gospel has now gone out to the gentile world. A bunch of baloney! [laughing] It would have broken laws if it had, but it didn't.



It's prophesied to go out to all nations but the nations that it's prophesied to go out to are Hebrews. These nations started by Hebrews that became a multitude of nations, a multitude of heathen nations, yes, but ancestors, of course, of Abraham. And the breeding now is in everyone in this time period as **Genesis 49** plainly shows you, if you'd just believe the Prophet. Even if they would believe the history that's shown, you know, in the Holy Scriptures they wouldn't have that much trouble.

31 But **Ephesians** or Ephesus and the Ephesians he was writing to, look at **Ephesians 1**. It says, **Shaul, an Apostle of Yahshua Messiah by the Will of YAHWEH, to the Saints who are at Ephesus...** Well, what would they be doing at Ephesus? What would the Saints be doing at Ephesus? Saints are ones who keep the whole Law and here they are at Ephesus and he's writing this letter to the Saints, to the Saints in Ephesus. **...faithful in Yahshua Messiah...** Even.

32 Well, where did this Work start? It wasn't with Shaul. It wasn't with the Apostles. Well, of course, if you know the Scriptures, you'd probably know what I'm talking about already but that's what I'm here for right now is to point it out.

33 But, *The history of Ephesus. Settlers of Asiatic origin...* Well, right now, see, this throws you off because of the fact of Asia. You think of Asia, you know, well that's another race here somewhere. Let me read you about Asia. *Asia. A name of doubtful origin...* Well, doggie! I thought I had a line for you here to go on! [laughing] *A name of doubtful origin...* Like German. You know, no such thing as a German race and they know this but they use it. They'll say, "Well, I'm a German." Well, what is a German? Where did they come from? "Well, I don't know." [laughing] No, they don't know and that's the thing. Well, perhaps they came over the mountain or up out of the sea or something.

34 But, I'll read you this. *A name of doubtful origin and meaning as a designation, along with Europe and Africa...* You're an African? No, there's no such thing. You know when that word came into effect, all three of these words, by the way? The fifth century. What were they before the fifth century? They were occupied by the Israylites who spread throughout these lands and you find their names everywhere. But you find records of them too in the Holy Scriptures and, of course, that's what I go by, the Holy Scriptures.

35 If you go back to (Let's see. Where is it? I'm not sure.) Yeah, I believe it's **Mattithyah 10**. **Mattithyah 10**. (I think.) The Savior is getting ready to send the twelve Apostles out. Now, at that time, at that time, there was a Work in Galilee, yes, and you're gonna be surprised as to where it was, who it

was controlled by, but there was a Work in Galilee. But all of Israyl, all the tribes of Israyl, none were left there in Israyl then but the tribe of Judah, only, who was serving **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH**, of course, saved this and kept it going. And then finally, He let them all be scattered throughout the world.

36 And they didn't just go into the world and die. They went out there and multiplied like **YAHWEH** said they would. But by then there were millions and millions of these people that had taken over those areas of the earth, a very strong people and history--if you get the right history, you'll find out they even took over Egypt. And of course, they multiplied there too to where they worshiped the Egyptian Gods, of course, and fell right into the God worship because they were unbelievers. They didn't care what they worshiped just so they made some money and was able to buy them a car and a boat to get them repossessed when they shut the--when that bush took office or whatever! [laughing]

37 But here in **Mattithyah 10**. (And this is the right chapter.) **Mattithyah 10:1. When He had called His twelve Disciples to Him...** Now He was getting ready to send these twelve Disciples out for a mission. And during that mission they would write. They would write about it but they would also do a great Work that would be given to us and then after that mission was accomplished then, they were allowed to be wiped out.

38 And then after about 1,900 years, **YAHWEH** says--before that, He had prophesied that after about 1,900 years, He would establish His House again but in another nation. And of course, this was what the Savior referred to when He said, **YAHWEH** is not gonna be worshiped here. **YAHWEH** won't be worshiped here, but He's going to be worshiped at another place in Spirit. Not like you're worshiping here, but in Spirit; that is, keeping the Laws because these people were not keeping the Laws. Once you start keeping the Laws, you develop this Spirit of **YAHWEH** that comes from these Laws that you're studying. They're going into your mind, that tells you no, don't commit adultery. Don't steal. Don't bear false testimony. And this gives you Spirit Holy. You're guided, you develop the Spirit of **YAHWEH** within your brain then. Well here, that's all Scripture now. I just showed it to you last week.

39 But here He's saying, **...He gave them Power; Authority, to cast out unclean spirits, and to heal all kinds of sicknesses and all kinds of diseases.**

40 **Verse 2, Now these are the names of the twelve Apostles...** Then He gives you the twelve Disciples.

41 **Verse 5, These twelve Yahshua sent out and commanded them, saying: Do not go into the way of the gentiles...** That is, the heathen. Don't go

into the way of the heathen. **...and into the cities of the Samaritans, do not enter...** Well, of course, that's a gentile, that's a gentile mess over there or something, another tribe or something.

42 The Samaritans, let me tell you just a little bit about the Samaritans. *This term includes all the tribes over...* This term Samaritan now, don't let them fool you. It's the ten tribes of Israyl. And if they'd read their Scriptures, they would know this. *...This term include all the tribes over which Jeroboam made himself king...* Well, he didn't make himself king. If you remember, the Prophecy, when he was discovered. This man was discovered by Solomon. He was a Hebrew, but he was a very diligent Hebrew, diligent at the work Solomon had him doing so he put him in charge of the taxes. He found a diligent man and he said, "Get out there and collect those taxes." [laughing] Y'all remember this, I hope! But anyway, that's in the **Kings** and I don't remember where, but anyway, Solomon put him over the taxes, to collect taxes.

43 Well, of course, he met a Prophet, he was coming out of Jerusalem one day and he met this Prophet. And the Prophet took off his Tallit and he tore it in twelve pieces and he gave Jeroboam ten of them and said, "**YAHWEH's** gonna put you over ten tribes of Israyl." Now, this didn't take place right away, but it did take place. And these tribes of Jeroboam, they call them Samaritans. And this is found in the Scriptures--found in **Isayah** and the **Kings** and so forth. (Let's see.) *...found in Hosea, Amos, Ezekiel...*

44 But anyway, the Samaritans. Now, Yahshua says, don't go to the Samaritans. It wasn't because they were gentiles. The commentators say, "Well, these were gentiles and He was going to go to them later." No, He'd already been to them! Of course, Yahshua had already set up a Work there when He told the Disciples this. If you'd turn over to--to **Yahchanan 4:4, Yahchanan 4:4**. And that's what this Work was all about but it was also to get in a Prophecy of the Last Days' Work here that was shown.

45 In **Yahchanan 4:4**. He says, **But it was necessary that He go through Samaria...** This word **necessary** and I know if I've brought this before because I have a note here in my *Book of YAHWEH* that I brought this. And this is the same word here that's used in **Revelation**. Turn over to **Revelation 9:14** and I think this will be in our new *Book of YAHWEH* when we get it out. But in **Revelation 9:14** you see this word here used and it will help you to understand that Yahshua was impelled or inspired by Prophecy to do this.

46 **Revelation 9:14. Saying to the sixth Malak which had the trumpet: Loose the four messengers who are bound...** Now, that word right there, **bound**,

**...in the great River Euphrates...** It's the same word that's used right here in **Yahchanan** and translated **necessary** in **Yahchanan 4:4**.

47 But he says he is bound or--by Prophecy, by Inspiration, he's compelled to go through this land, to set, actually, it was to set up a work. Let's go back to the start here.

48 **Yahchanan 4:1**. He says, **When Yahshua learned that the Pharisees had heard that Yahshua made and baptized more disciples than Yahchanan...** If you get the picture here, you know, Yahshua was the Prophesied Savior Who was to come. The Prophets and the people who studied the Prophecies knew that Yahshua came and then they found Him. They came and found Him and they said, "Get out of this country because Herod is going to kill you." Well, Herod. Who was Herod? "Why, he was a gentile king." [laughing] No, no, he was a Hebrew king. They fool you again. They fool you all through this, all through the history books, you know. They fool you on these things.

49 No, these kings that were being set up there were Hebrew kings and sometimes they didn't even replace them, you know. They would just move them to another location. I mean, they didn't fire them or kill them or anything, but they'd move them to another location when they didn't serve Rome. Well, Rome, of course, was your gentiles? No, they were the Jews that had power and had built an empire. They were the fourth empire prophesied by Daniyl in **Daniyl 2** and **Daniyl 7**. They were the fourth ruling kingdom of Jews and they took over the Jewish kingdom before them and the Jewish kingdom before them took over the second Jewish empire that ruled the world. And the first one lost to the second, the second one lost to the third and then Rome was the strongest one of the Jewish empires.

50 Jeroboam built an empire. He actually established an empire. He didn't do too great a job of handling it after that so somebody else took it over. And Alexander "the great", who was a very strong Jew, Jewish descent, seed of Abraham. He established a great, ruling empire. The problem was, they were all what Yeremyah said, sodomites. And from their own lusts they brought the kingdom down.

51 But they didn't destroy the religion that **Daniyl 11:31** said would join this great empire and make it so great. And of course, make it multiply. And they had some great ideas of taking over and ruling the world and they're still ruling the kings of the earth. This same empire, that is, the religion of it is still ruling the earth, which is the Catholic church, which was first called, before that, they were called Pharisees and Sadducees, and they all moved to Rome after they destroyed the temple as **Daniyl 11:31** said. He said, the armies will stand on

his part, they will defile the temple and, of course, other Prophecies said they would destroy it.

52 Well, here now, go back to **Yahchanan 4:1. When Yahshua learned that the Pharisees had heard that Yahshua made and baptized more Disciples than Yahchanan.**

53 **Verse 2, Though Yahshua Himself did not baptize, but His Disciples.**

54 **Verse 3, He left Yahdah, and once again set out for Galilee...** Or back to Galilee. Well, of course, the main Work was in Galilee and always had been, but it was looked down on by the Pharisees and ridiculed in order to get people not to come to The House of **YAHWEH**. This was a trick of theirs to ridicule the people there, make out like they were dumb and stupid and ignorant because they wouldn't accept their ways.

55 Well, Yahshua and the tribe of Zebulun and Yahdah, of course, there were many people there who served **YAHWEH** and this movement, when they heard Yahshua was born. There were even more because it started spreading from person to person. So when Yahshua let it be known He was going to be in a certain place, He drew huge crowds, huge crowds. They came from all over.

56 And then, of course, if you remember one more thing I want to get in your mind here is after Yahshua's death and we have the **Acts of the Apostles** in Jerusalem, they actually had Hebrews, Yahdaim from all over, all over that fourth part of the earth, coming to them for teaching in Jerusalem. And this, of course, stirred up quite a stink among the Pharisees and this was when they started persecuting the poor Saints in Jerusalem and trying to kill them, get rid of them. That was their trick that was taught to them by Satan, remember? Cain, they've all gone the way of Cain. Well, Satan had Cain kill Abel and that's what they were trying to do to Yahshua.

57 Well, He went back to Galilee. **Verse 4, But it was necessary...** He was bound to. ...**go through Samaria.**

58 **Verse 5, Then He came to a city of Samaria called Sychar...** Spoken of much in Scripture. ... **near the plot of land that Yaaqob gave to his son Yahseph...** In fact, this well right here was owned by Yaaqob at one time. It was also the place where Abraham stopped on his way to Canaan. Several things took place in Scripture at this well right here where Yahshua stopped to start a Work. And that's exactly what He did right here.

59 **Verse 6, Now Yaaqob's Well was there, so Yahshua, being tired from His journey, sat down at the well. It was about the sixth hour; around 12:00 noon.**

60 **Verse 7, When a woman of Samaria came out to draw water...** By the way, this well, they

said was about a third of a day's journey from the city. Now, that's where they came to get their water. That's what it seemed to me like the well at my place in Oklahoma! [laughing] And I think it might have seemed that way to them. I think it was probably a little bit closer to Sychar than a third of a day's journey. Either that or they were taking their donkeys along with them to feed and water on the way. But it was about a third of the day it took you to go there, get your water and come back.

61 **Verse 7, When a woman of Samaria came out to draw water, Yahshua said to her: Give Me a drink.**

62 **Verse 8, (Now His Disciples had gone into the city to buy food.)**

63 **Verse 9, Then the woman of Samaria said to Him; How is it that You, being a Yahdai, ask a drink from me, a woman of Samaria? (For the Yahdaim have no dealings with the Samaritans.)...** Why? For the same reason that they hated Yahshua because these people were not keeping the Laws but they knew the Scriptures. They didn't live by the Laws. They were like the Pharisees. They didn't live by the Laws. There was no Priest there at that time in this area to guide them so they didn't really live by the Laws. Yahshua started a Work here at this time that included a whole bunch of people that later brought forth a Work that protected the Disciples and so forth as we see later on in Scripture.

64 **Verse 10, Yahshua answered and said to her...** He told her about Himself and then she recognized that He was a Prophet.

65 **Verse 15, The woman said to Him; Man, give me this water...** That He offered her, wanting, of course, to know about the Salvation that He was offering because she knew He was a Prophet.

66 **Verse 17, The woman answered, and said; I do not have a husband. Yahshua said to her: You are right when you say; I have no husband,**

67 **Verse 18, For you have had five husbands; but the one whom you now have is not your husband. In that, you have spoken the truth...** Now, here's a woman which pictures the whole group of Samaritans that of which Yeroboam was the king who actually took this over and established a strong kingdom for a little while. But they were like the Pharisees. They knew the Laws, as you can tell right here, from seeing what this woman knew, she had been studying. They knew the Prophecies and so forth.

68 **Verse 19, The woman said to Him: Man, I see that You are a Prophet.**

69 **Verse 20, Our fathers worshiped on this mountain, but you Yahdaim say that in Yerusalem is the place where men ought to worship...** So she knew this. She knew that they, at one time they worshiped on these mountains. Well, of course, they

were commanded to do so. If you remember, Mosheh was commanded to worship on these mountains, speaking more of the Mountain of YAHWEH than the regular, physical mountains.

70 **Verse 21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes...** And here's the Prophecy now of the Last Days' Work. **...when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem..**

71 And then He goes on to say, **verse 22, You do not know what you worship...** At this time. Well, of course, they knew the Prophecies, they knew the Laws, they knew a lot but they weren't following. And if you remember Solomon too, he had allowed the Christianity to creep in here. They were keeping Christmas and Halloween and Easter and so forth, worshipping the queen of heaven that brought in much money as **Yeremyah 44** says. So this was all going on in Samaria.

72 But, Yahshua, in correcting her here, then showing her that He was the Messiah started a Work to going that would bring the Laws back again to being taught in that area. And of course, these people knowing the Savior had come, this gave them a boost. Knowing that the Savior had actually come and fulfilled this Law and that He was alive and well and carrying on the Salvation and saying, "Salvation is at hand now again, once again." So you could see how this word would start spreading and this is exactly what we see here from mouth to mouth from there on.

73 **Verse 23, But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in Spirit...** Not as you're doing here today but in keeping the Laws of YAHWEH, as **Yahchanan 6:63**, I believe it is. The Words that I speak to you, they are Spirit. They are the Spirit that YAHWEH wants developed in every mind of every child of His.

74 **Verse 24, YAHWEH is a Spirit Being...** The word there is **spiritual**. I've explained this a number of times. **...and those who worship Him must worship Him...** In this manner. That is in **Yahchanan [John] 6:63**. (Let's read it again, just for audience's sake. I know you know it.) [laughing]

75 **Yahchanan 6:63. Yahchanan 6:63.** (I'll get to it here in a minute. It's just a couple of pages over.) **It is the Spirit that gives life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** They will bring you Life Everlasting.

76 And then **Romans**, if you'll look to **Romans 7:12**. He says, **Therefore the Laws are Holy, and the Commandments are Holy, and Just, and Righteous.**

77 And **verse 14**, He says, **For we know that the Laws are Spiritual...** Just as YAHWEH is Spiritual, that is the Laws that He follows.

78 Okay. Now, go back to **Yahchanan 4:27**. **Now at this, His Disciples came, and were astonished that He talked with a woman; but no man asked; What did You want? or; What were You talking about with her?**

79 **Verse 28, The woman then left her waterpot...** She was so excited about finding out about the Savior, she left her waterpot. **...and went her way into the city, and said to the men;**

80 **Verse 29, Come, see a Man Who told me everything...** Well, here's where the Work started right here and it spread. And they came to Him from all around.

81 Look on down to **verse 34, Yahshua said to them: My food is to do the Will of Him Who sent Me...** And notice, He was actually saying He's commanded to do what He's doing right here. **... and to finish His Work.**

82 **Verse 35, Do you not say; There are still four moons, then harvest comes? Behold, I say to you: Lift up your eyes, and look upon the fields...** He's talking about Samaria here and the Samaritan people. **...they are already white for harvest.**

83 **Verse 36, Then he who reaps receives wages, and gathers fruit for Eternal Life; so both he who sows and he who reaps may rejoice together.**

84 **Verse 37, And in this, that saying is true: One sows, and another reaps.**

85 **Verse 38, I sent you to reap what you have not labored for; other men labored, and you have entered into their labors.** (Let's see.)

86 Look on down to **verse 43, Now after two days He left there...**

87 Well, read **verse 42, And said to the woman; Now we believe, not because of what you said, but we have heard for ourselves, and know that this is truly the Messiah, the Savior of the world...** So these are all the people that gathered there quickly to find Him before He left.

88 And He taught them for two days, starting a Work here that spread probably throughout the whole land. Now, after, after this took place, if you can imagine what was taking place here, were people spreading, "We've got to live by the Laws of YAHWEH. We can't live by this junk that they're putting out here--that the Pharisees are putting out." And each time that the Pharisees would find out that the people were gathering for the Disciples, they would get disturbed and start wanting to kill them. And of course, they had an army to do so but they saw that they could not wipe out this Work. And they took captive, they scattered them out, as I showed you, scattered them out through the lands. They took captives from Israyl and scattered them through the lands. Well, that didn't help. The Work just spread even more, this Word.

89 So, the Catholic church, once they destroyed

the temple, and they had this framed. If you can see this was carried out, it was carried out to try to stop this Work of **YAHWEH** that the Apostle Shaul was speaking of here, that you work your way into, work your way into this Administration he was talking about. (We'll go back to that in just a minute.) This is the Work that He was talking about and He was writing letters to people who they had actually taken and forcefully taken to other nations at that time. But they owned the other nations. It wasn't a bunch of nations of other races. They owned those nations and they took them there and tried to give them a new life, so to speak, in the schools of higher learning that crumble like they're crumbling today.

90 Verse 44, **For Yahshua Himself testified that a Prophet had no honor in his own country.**

91 Verse 45, **But when He came into Galilee, the Galileans welcomed Him...** Well, of course, the country He was talking about where He had no honor was actually among his own country where He lived for thirty years teaching in their synagogues which were governed by Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes later called Catholics.

92 His sisters were not called as Yahshua was. They were mentioned in **Mattithyah 13:54-57. And came into His own country. He then taught them in their synagogues, and they were astonished, and said; Where did this Man receive this wisdom and these acts of power?**

93 Verse 55, **Is not this the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Miriam? And His brothers called Yaaqob, Yahseph, Simon and Yahdah?**

94 Verse 56, **And His sisters, are they not all with us? Where then did this Man get all these things?**

95 Verse 57, **So they were offended by Him. But Yahshua said to them: A prophet is not without honor, except in his own country, and in his own house.** (Let's see. Verse 24, I wanted to make sure you got verse 24, yes. **YAHWEH** is Spirit. Okay. We got that.)

96 Now, let's go back to **Ephesians**. Now, remember what Yahshua said. Let's go back there to **Mattithyah 10** again. **Mattithyah 10**. I don't know if we read that or not, all of it.

97 **Mattithyah 10**, yeah verse 5. So He's telling them here, **These twelve Yahshua sent out and commanded them, saying: Do not go into the way of the gentiles...** That is, the heathens. Don't go to them. **...and into the cities of the Samaritans, do not enter...** He had already started a Work there. That's the reason He wanted it left alone. It was going to do and take care of the Apostles later.

98 But look at verse 6 now, **But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl...** Well, what's the house of Israyl? It's the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that was established under Mosheh, the Kingdom.

This was the house, the whole house of Israyl. The twelve tribes that He brought out and established a Kingdom among those millions of people that He brought out of Egypt that He had been training in Egypt, kept them together in Egypt, breeding them in Egypt and, of course, brought them out, some of them, not all of them. Many of them stayed in Egypt and many that came out went back to Egypt and actually took over Egypt because Egypt was weakened. They were weakened. Their armies were destroyed, history said, and it was easy for anyone to go in and take over and the Jews did just that. That is, the seed of Abraham went in and took them over.

99 Verse 7, **And as you go, preach, saying; The Kingdom of YAHWEH is at hand.**

100 Verse 8, **Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons. Freely you have received, freely give.** (Let me see.)

101 Look on down, **verse 12, When you come into a house, greet it...** Notice, they were going to the lost sheep now of the house of Israyl. And they knew where these were and, of course, this is what you see.

102 Let's go on back to **Ephesians** now. This is what you see in Shaul's letter. He knew a lot of these people and, of course, he had probably gone to school with them, but they had been taken captive and moved out and these were Saints now. These were people who were keeping the Laws and, of course, Shaul was encouraging them to go ahead and continue keeping the Laws and be willing. He even, you know, encouraged them to be willing to give up their lives to keep these Laws and knowing full well that they would because He knew the crusades were going to come. But they were held back for the Apostles now, remember, in Israyl, until they finished their Work and then, of course, they were killed too.

103 Well, here now, he's writing to the Saints. **Ephesians 1:1**, writing to the Saints of Ephesus. And this is what he did in many places. And when Shaul wrote letters, these letters did not go to these places. In fact, whether they were even mailed or not, we don't know, but they were made, we know that copies were made of these letters and they were spread so they might have eventually have gotten to this.

104 But Shaul was speaking of and trying to teach here about an Administration of **YAHWEH**. And when you get down to **verse 19**, if you, (Let's see. Where is that word? I forgot where I marked it.) Anyway, in **verse 18** says, **Ephesians 2:18. Because through Him we both have access to the Father by one Spirit...** That is, through Holiness, the Spirit of Holiness.

105 And then he says, **verse 19, Therefore, now you are no longer strangers...** Tossed to and fro. If you have this Holiness that comes from the Laws, you're a part of this Administration that **YAHWEH** set up under Mosheh.

106 And then in **verse 20**, he said, **And are built...** Or are being built. **...on the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets...** That is, on their Work, the Work of the Prophets and of the Apostles here. **...Yahshua Messiah Himself being the Chief Corner Stone...** That is, the High Priest over this House. Well, of course, this didn't take place there until later where Yahshua was actually shown in **Hebrews** to be the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. But they knew this. The Apostles knew at this time these Scriptures and the Prophecies.

107 **Verse 21, In Whom the whole House, being fitly joined together...** That is, unified. **...by YAHWEH's unity, grows into The Holy...** Keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, Holy. **...House of YAHWEH.**

108 **Verse 22, And in Him, you are also being built together to become The House of YAHWEH through the...** Laws of **YAHWEH**. Or this Great Spirit that He gives you through the Laws.

109 In **Ephesians 2:11** we see now, and this is another deception here. I may have explained this already. **Therefore, remember that in times past you were gentiles...** Well, how could you switch from a Jew to a gentile? That's not what it means. It means

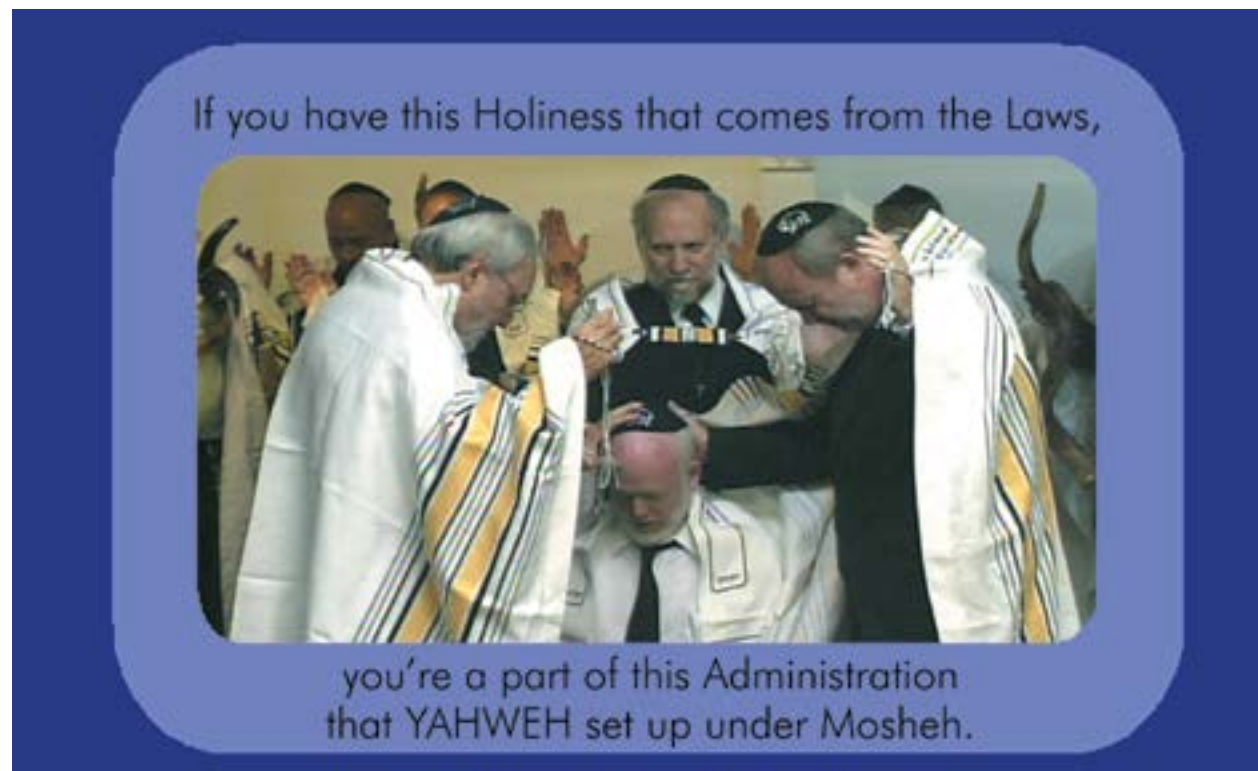
heathen. You were heathen. You were shut off, cut off from **YAHWEH** and it's not offering you free Eternal Life here to the gentiles like the Christians say it is at all.

110 Look at **Ephesians 3:6. That the gentiles are joint heirs...** That is, the heathen now, have been bought back with a price. You're bought with a price, bought with a price. You're bought back and this came through Yahshua Himself Who gave His Life. **YAHWEH** gave Him for this purpose to pay and buy you back. Then you're no longer heathen, you're no longer separated.

111 **...are joint heirs, joint members in the Body, and joint partakers of the promise in Yahshua...** He was explaining, not that you're gentiles and now you have Salvation offered to you, it's you're lost. You're lost. You're cut off from **YAHWEH** through your sins. The price has been paid for you so you can get yourself back to work in The House of **YAHWEH**. That's what He's saying. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

112 I still didn't get where I wanted to here, but I think I'm gonna. I don't think I'll spend another week on this now. I may take it up later, but I got a gob to cover on it yet. But we really need to get on this Prophecy and get you prepared for what is going to take place because I think it's looking like it could be any day now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

113 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

## Chapter Three

# Deception #16—The Character Of The Tribe Of Benjamin Controlled The Temple. The Teachings Of The Pharisees Are The Teachings Of The Catholics Today 7/17/10

---

*K. Yliyah H.: I'd like to turn it over to the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. Shalom everyone! Man, we got a crowd today! Wow! [laughing] You may be seated. I love you, all of you! Praise **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It's been a very exciting week as you just saw and I got more to add to that because I want to read a note. I want to show you where it was all prophesied, of course. What we're seeing take place now with the seminar and what a smashing success it was, you know, that's **YAHWEH**'s doing. And it's for these Last Days and for His House to take to the world. You must prophesy again, He says, before many peoples. I know you remember that Scripture, I brought it out many times.

3 Don't forget we need your help. I was just handed another shocker. The dollar is down and the euro went up again because of something somebody said in Washington. You know, they opened their mouths and said this is gonna take at least another five or six years. And that caused the euro to go up and the dollar to go down some more. It would help if they'd have a zipper on some mouths in Washington, I think! [laughing] Have President Barack Obama to stand there and punch them like he did one of the politicians. "Hey, hey, hey, don't be saying this." [laughing]

4 But we do need your help again. Don't forget. I don't know if anyone notices or takes the time to

stop and think about what it costs to run this House now.

5 Fifty nine countries they said, they told me this morning were watching us or did watch last week and, of course, our goal, you know, is to reach all of them and that's what **YAHWEH** is doing right now. But He always starts slow, starts small.

6 **Revelation**. Now, all the things that are taking place here today and the Peaceful Solution, it's going out, if you remember, and **YAHWEH** talking about bringing Salvation in **Zecharyah** and He said before this, before the House, He said, blessed are the people who were there to hear the Prophecies of the House to be established. And blessed are those who were there to see the Foundation poured and so forth. He said before that day there was no Salvation.

7 Now, surely you remember all of this because there was no Salvation on the earth in this time period. It had all been taken away. The mouths were closed, **YAHWEH** said for a certain period of time. Of course, we know, that was about 2,000 years. The Pharisees who later became Catholics, who started crusades long before they changed their name to universal, they killed off all the members of The House of **YAHWEH**. That was their job. The Apostle Shaul was doing that. I would like to just bring all that in detail, in a hurry, but you know, it





takes a long time to cover it. But next week, maybe, I'll get into that part of it as we go on into these Prophecies showing the Peaceful Solution in these Last Days.

8 But before that time period when **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House," and before that time, of course, there was no Salvation. But He said, if you remember, there was no peace. The enemy had turned every single person against one another. And this is what we're fighting today. You know, people have a hatred. I've covered this now in several weeks' time but I see a general resistance. It's almost like a fear of one another and of course resentment.

9 It made me think of what I saw when I was a younger man and I saw the blacks being mistreated in our town, one of the towns that I lived in. And I said, you know, there's enough, enough of you, enough of us, I said us, because I felt like I was one of them fighting against what I saw was taking place, the hatred and bitterness and a black--if you were black, you know, you couldn't go into a café or a greasy spoon restaurant or a beer joint or anything like that. I mean, they would serve you at the back door but they wouldn't let you come in.

10 Well, friends of mine, this really bugged me because I had friends, people that I considered friends at the time and workers and I said, why don't you guys get together and start your own business and cut your business off from these people? They said, "Blacks won't support blacks." I said, this is ridiculous, you know. But this is what Satan has put in the minds. It's a resentment of not wanting to see your brother get ahead or prosper or be successful. And of course, this is something you're going to have to fight, as I've brought out before, this resentment because it will keep you from entering the Kingdom.

11 Our Brother Yahshua has already made it and He was resented with the same resentment that you're harboring in this field of resenting your brother, resentment towards your brother or resentment towards The House of **YAHWEH** growth. We have enemies in the House. They don't mean to be. They're here for Salvation. It's almost like they're hanging on, thinking maybe we're not right or fearing we're not right that The House of **YAHWEH** is not gonna make it, but then, you know, if they come to services and we bring out, you know, "well here's what the Prophecy said, and here's exactly what's taking place." So this puts a little bit of fear in them and they can repent for a little while but they seem to lax back into this attitude.

12 And I know you got it. You know you got it. The thing to do is repent and get rid of it and start building **YAHWEH's** Work because **YAHWEH's** Work is the one that's going to succeed. If you don't believe that and some don't, you know, you're in pretty bad shape and you won't be in the Lamb's Book of Life that is very soon to be read.

13 **Revelation** though, I want to get back into **Revelation** because **Revelation** shows the details of the Last Days' Work. It's almost like He went into it in detail to show you each thing that's going to take place and, of course, taking the Peaceful Solution to all the world, you know, is one of those details that **YAHWEH** prophesied down through the centuries. But then in **Revelation** it goes into it in detail and shows you names and time periods and so forth and actual events that will take place.

14 If you remember, you might turn over there in **Isayah 28** and look at this. If you'll get these Prophecies in your mind, like Yahshua did, like He taught His Disciples to do. All of these things, He said, must be fulfilled. And if you'll get your mind on those Prophecies and start helping to fulfill those Prophecies in your support, by your mouth, as well as your pocketbook and, you know, start building the House, then you can be a part. You can become a part of this Work and all the rest will be your enemies. Right now, you're trying to keep your foot in the world. Some are trying to keep their foot in the world and one foot in The House of **YAHWEH** just in case I'm right. Well, the Scriptures have proven that I'm right on everything I've brought. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 But in **Isayah 28:10** now, He says, **For precept must be upon precept...** That is, every one of these things, as Yahshua said, they're going to be fulfilled, just as **YAHWEH** showed that they would be fulfilled. And it doesn't all take place tomorrow, but it takes place gradually, growing like an oak tree, the strong oak tree as Yahshua also said. **...precept upon precept; line upon line; line upon line; here a little and there a little...** That is, written here a little and there a little.

16 **Verse 11, For with stammering lips and another tongue He will speak to this people...** Now, He's going into a Prophecy here about the Last Days' Work and the Rest, My Rest that Yahshua said I would bring forth. **YAHWEH** prophesied I would bring forth, that would be wonderful in these Last Days.

17 Look back to **Isayah 8. Isayah 8.** And here He tells you, in no uncertain terms, that all the churches in the world are not His. None of them are. He only has one Work and He shows you



here in **Isayah 8:20**, and if you'll get your mind set on this. **Isayah 8:20. To the Laws and to the Prophecies: if they speak not according to this Word...** The Laws and the Prophecies. ...it is because there is no Light in them... Well, if there's no Light in them, and then He goes right on up to **chapter 9** and starts another Prophecy about this Last Days' Work again. It's scattered throughout *The Book of YAHWEH*.

18 Let's go over to **Genesis** because that's where the Prophecy started. And if you'll get this in your mind and follow these Prophecies and see them being fulfilled as this character education now that **YAHWEH** is offering one last time to the entire world. He's offering to the entire world at this time, His Peace, His Peace. As Yahshua said, "My Peace I leave with you." Well, most people, they wouldn't have any inkling of what He's talking about. This must be some spiritual thing, the hocus-pocus-diddily-docus that He uses the magic wand and He does like that [hits you on the forehead with it], you know, and you fall backwards and you know, that's it. That's it. You get up, your head's still empty, you know, empty as his hand was! [laughing] The air went nowhere. He might have pushed it a little ways. You know, all this stuff is stupidity.

19 But the real thing is found right there in the Prophecies. And, of course, **YAHWEH** gives you this as He says in **Genesis 49** here. Now, if you get this, He shows you what is going to take place in the Last Days, not in detail. And if you'll see, if you read the commentators and the way they're struggling trying to figure out what this man said. They can't do it because it's written here a little and there a little and, of course, you've got to be guided by Inspiration. As **YAHWEH** says, "I will give Power to My Witnesses. I'll give them this Power to prophesy." And it comes from **YAHWEH**. So you could search, you could say, "Well, you know, surely that means this." "No, it don't mean that. It's got to mean this." "No, you're overlooking this word. It means something else." Well, that's the way they do in arguing back and forth among one another.

20 Someone told me to tune a show in one day and they had a group of people that were talking about the *King James Version* that said the "Lord's day," in **Revelation** and they were arguing about what day this was. And I thought, well man, they're totally missing the whole subject there of what **YAHWEH** is trying to show them. So, you know, they needed a guide but they don't want to admit they need a guide. "I'm the high and mighty," you know, "I'm the high and mighty, I go straight to

**YAHWEH**. I don't even use Yahshua," they say. They got this high and mighty attitude that they are in direct contact with **YAHWEH** and, of course, they couldn't be further cut off from Him. He won't even accept that kind of attitude and He, Yahshua, tells them so. Unless you humble yourself and get out of this stupidity, you're in no part of My House. You won't be even a part of My House unless you can do this, unless you can humble yourself as these little children.

21 And I brought that out what children is He talking about? Well, the Apostles answered that. If you want to get the sermon and listen to it, I'm not gonna repeat the sermon, but He tells you in no uncertain terms what children He's talking about and what you must do to be like those little children and be a part of His Work. It's gonna be well worth it to get your mind on this and start pushing this Work rather than fighting against it, because this Work is going to go. It's going to go throughout the world. And then we're going to be called up and receive our rewards, which is our jobs, another Work to do. But we'll have Power in another area.

22 You know, I was just reading an article this morning, what I brought out in an article *The Real Cause of Global Warming*. [06/07 issue of *The Prophetic Word*] And of course, a lot of people laughed at this article. Well, you know, there're some scientists that took it seriously and they started working on it. And there're several articles out now about the article that I wrote about the firmament that's being governed by kingdoms, kingdoms, microorganisms but kingdoms of them. Some of them make it rain in drops instead of letting it all fall down at once. How do you think that would take place? You got tubs of water up there, you got lakes of water in the atmosphere. Why doesn't it all fall at once? It's heavy. It's heavier than oil! [laughing] Why doesn't it all fall at once? I told you so in the book why it doesn't.

23 Well, of course, now the scientists said, "Well, hey there must be something to this." And now articles are coming out, "Did you know that there're all this many different kinds of bacteria?" they say. Well this is great news now coming from them. One of these days the earth will find out that The House of **YAHWEH** gave them that Great Knowledge! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But anyway, several articles, if you want to search your Internet. I may read you some later. I don't have time for it now.

24 But **YAHWEH** gives this information and He tells you He made this. Well, He's the One Who's governing these microorganisms. When He

gave the command to make man in one day or make this whole setup in seven days, He had His microorganisms, kingdoms of them at His disposal, all He had to do is give the order. Right. It's like mowing this whole 44 acres in one day. I did it! I did it! Did you hear that? With one finger! I said, come and help. Come and mow, and you did it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Now, this is the kind of Authority that I'm speaking of that we're going to be called up to receive that you could be a part of if you'll change your attitude, humble yourself as a child, stop acting like a stupid jerk... no! Like a deceived person. And get to pushing this Work and show **YAHWEH** that you're a part of it. You've got to prove it because you've got to work yourself into this Administration as the Great Apostle Shaul said. It's something that you have to work at.

26 You remember, the guy said to Yahshua, "I'm not worthy that you come to my house." Well, that's a great attitude right there and it showed Yahshua what He wanted to see in that great attitude. "I'm not worthy that you come to my house, but if you'd just give the word," he said, "I understand your position." He said, "You can give an order and you can say, like I do, I say, 'Do this', and certain people do it." And he says, "I know that when you give the order certain things take place." Well, he understood that Yahshua actually had power over the microorganisms that could put your eye back in a socket, rebuild an eye. It could--Right! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Rebuild flesh. Create and maintain flesh, that was what Satan lost and that's what we're going to have. It's going to be given to us here very shortly. We're in the last part. We're it, brethren. We're the end of this Great Plan. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Well the Last Days now. If you see it here in **Genesis**, of course, He started it before **chapter 49**. This was all promised to Abraham, but before that it was promised to Abel and Abel was living this life and teaching these same Laws that Abel in these Last Days are living. And when it refers to the Work in these Last Days, although in places they translated it Jerusalem and Zion, Jastrow, if you got that book or if you'll read our literature, you'll see where we quote Jastrow as saying no, in this time period, this refers to Abel. This is saying Abel here. It's not or it can't be translated Jerusalem or Zion, it's Abel as the Great Kahan Yahodah brought out in his sermons and the words without Hebrew, without their marks that they change the words with.

28 Well, here in **verse 1** now. **Genesis 49:1**. Get

this in your head. **Then Yaaqob called for his sons, and said; Gather together, so I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** In the Last Days.

29 Well, if you'll remember the Scripture, you know, like in **Micahyah 4** and so on, **YAHWEH** says, "In the Last Days this is going to take place. I'm going to establish My House, bring forth a Work, bring or offer Salvation." **Revelation** is showing who's going to do that, and says, "Now, you must prophesy again but before multitudes, nations and languages." You've got to do this before everyone, **YAHWEH** said. Well, lo and behold, He opened a door and it's all going out to multitudes, nations and languages and you're going to see this spread like wildfire because this is the last warning and last offer of **YAHWEH** before the wars take place.

30 Well, in the Last Days. And then if you'll look on over to **verse 27**, he names some people here, a tribe. Now, there're others named too that we'll bring in, in this study because this will take a little time. I can't bring it all in one day but there're other tribes that **YAHWEH** shows here how He's going to use their attributes and their character and He's going to spread this all over the world. He's going to allow this to be done. It's already set up. The Plan is made. He's not forcing it. He's just allowing. If He allowed mankind to totally take control, they would have already, they would have already destroyed the earth, but He hasn't allowed it.

31 You know, it's like the study of the atmosphere. They would like to know how to control the atmosphere. For benefit of mankind? No, for benefit of themselves. You know, it's always the self involved, never to bring forth Righteousness or the teaching of Righteousness but to control someone else, another nation or something like that. So if they knew what the firmament actually was and knew how to control it themselves or to make it obey orders, to obey their orders instead of **YAHWEH's**

---

**...get to pushing this Work and show YAHWEH that you're a part of it. You've got to prove it because you've got to work yourself into this Administration as the Great Apostle Shaul said. It's something that you have to work at.**

---

orders, they would take it and they would destroy nations.

32 Now, they're trying to control the food supply and they're doing a pretty fine job of that now, I notice. The food supply is short and they're the ones who are in control of this. **YAHWEH** shows the Quartet is actually going to bring about starvation to certain countries and use the food; as Kissinger said, "If we can control the food, we can control the people." So this is the attitude that **YAHWEH** doesn't want in His Kingdom at all. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Aren't you glad?

33 They can control the atom now. You know, they have power to control the atom. Well, look at the power in this atom. You can't see it with the naked eye, but let me tell you, they can even split it and make it more powerful. This is the control that scientists have over the atom. Well, of course, from this has come forth the nuclear bombs. From this has come forth wars and fighting and the making of money, the selling of money to bring in taxes and taxes and more taxes so they can spend those taxes as they please and create wars and fighting. And as **YAHWEH** said, at the time of His House being established in this time period and the time He's going to offer peace to the world, to everyone, He says there is no peace. Everybody has turned against one another, every one. And of course, we have to fight this ourselves. We've got to overcome this ourselves. You can't be against **YAHWEH**'s Work, against me, against one of your brothers here. You can't. You can't. You've got to be a team. You've got to be part of the Administration, working for the Administration, not against it, or you won't be a part of it, ever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 Well, here now in **Genesis 49:27**, He says, in the Last Days, **...Benjamin is a ravenous wolf: In the morning he devours the foe, and in the evening he divides the plunder...** Well, think of what he's doing here, control. Look at it. Look at it closely because **YAHWEH** is talking about control, control.

35 I want you to turn over to **Philippians** because **YAHWEH** chose one man, you know, as Yahshua said there were a lot of widows in Israyl at the time of Ylijah, but He only sent Ylijah to one of them. Well, he picked out one Benjaminite here and showed us. If you'll get the picture, here a little and there a little, He'll open your mind to what is taking place right now from this Prophecy that He made back then concerning the twelve tribes that have become a multitude of nations now. They've become a multitude of nations in these Last Days. They've brought profaneness to all the earth, profaneness, not Righteousness but profaneness to where there

is no love for each other. No justice in the world at all, but every man, every person is turned against his brother. That's what we see from those twelve tribes, that Prophecy there.

36 Well, what is this like now? You got, everybody got that picture? Shake your head like this! [nods head up and down] Some of you don't have it? Shake your head like this! [laughing]

37 He's dealing with now a world full of nations, a multitude of nations that came from the twelve tribes, the twelve tribes, from Ephraim and Menasheh, he even narrows it down for you more and says in the Last Days, this is what you're going to be dealing with. Well, this is what's going to be taught, too, in The House of **YAHWEH**. He didn't just write this over here for nothing. In the Last Days, I will establish My House and then in *Jeremiah* or **Yeremyah 23**, He says, in the Last Days you will understand it perfectly. Now, you should be shaking your head like this [nods head up and down], instead of like this [turns head side to side]. You should be understanding this perfectly now.

38 This **Genesis**, the first Book **YAHWEH** inspired to be written is giving you the Prophecy of what the world, the character of the world, the leaders, the kings of the earth, the elders. It's giving you what the rebellious elders are going to be doing to this earth and how they're going to be doing it. Well **Revelation** gives us the details, but here we see now what He brings forth in **Philippians 3** and He brings forth one of the Benjaminites to show you what it can be like, what it is like, exactly what it's like and what we're seeing today throughout the world.

39 These wars that we have going on right now that people, you know, the United States soldiers are dying in Afghanistan and Iraq. Thousands and thousands of people are dying in Afghanistan and in Iraq right now, just those two wars that we got going. If you stop to think about it right now, could you pick up a gun and kill someone? Could you cut their throat or run a bayonet in their body or put them on a stretching board or water board or whatever they're called and put a person through torture like is going on right now?

40 Well, **YAHWEH** said in this thing that is coming forth from the tribe of Benjamin, that it actually got started in his blood, how did it do it? Because somebody's bed was defiled. Well this shows you what adultery or fornication can do. That won't be in the Kingdom, not ever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In fact, Yahshua said not even the thought of it will be there so you better start working on that aspect too.

41 Because from somebody's bed being defiled, the mind can get messed up. Now, the mind of mankind is a marvelous instrument and it's going to obtain marvelous authority and marvelous power. You can't even believe. Yahshua gave you a hint of it when He said, you know, if you become like you're supposed to, like this little child and learn to obey orders and actually let it be a part of your life, I'll guarantee you, He said, you can say to that mountain, be removed and go get in the sea, and every microorganism that holds together that mountain--did you know how many microorganisms there are in a rock the size of my hand and everyone of them is alive. They're made up of kingdoms.

42 Everything is alive. This is what I remember about it that amazed me and I said, that's Scriptural. You know, I compared it with **YAHWEH**, what **YAHWEH** said and that was the start of **YAHWEH** training me to see the microorganisms that He's in control of. I don't remember what year. I was in high school at the time when I read that. But it said, if you could suddenly reduce yourself to the size of a microorganism and get on a piece of hard steel, the hardest steel that you could find, you would find these microorganisms that make that steel, that make it, that form it, you'd feel them hitting you in the face. They'd be jumping all over you. They're moving. Yes, that piece of steel right there is alive. That can be proven scientifically.

43 Why is it so hard to believe that the wind that hits you in the face is alive? How could you feel it? It's alive and it moves and it does wondrous things, Yahshua said, and Yahshua had control of it. When He said, "Cease! Be still!" the wind quit blowing. Now, this shows you just some of that Authority.

44 The mind of man is a marvelous instrument. As King David said we're wonderfully made. But we're so wonderfully screwed up in these Last Days that we're all like Benjaminites, like He named the Benjaminites, but also the tribe of Yahdah. If you remember, the tribe of Yahdah was the last ones to leave. **YAHWEH** kept Benjamin there until the last exile and then they were never heard of again. Where did they go? Where did they disappear to? The tribe of Benjamin, where did they go to? [laughing]

45 Rome, you got it right. Yes, that's where they went, to Rome and they had a mighty empire at that time in Rome. And it's grown and no, it didn't start from a she-wolf. That's another mystery, another lie, another legend. And when you start reading about where did all this take place, where'd this tribe come from, "Well, perhaps this," or "perhaps that" but they don't know. The

fact is, they don't know. We're the only ones who know what is going on today throughout the whole earth and where it came from. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

46 Well, He brings you now from the tribe of Benjamin, this man called Shaul. And he was trained. He was trained by the Pharisees, who the Benjaminites and Yahdah put together in Israyl. The Benjaminites, the tribe of Yahdah, Benjamin, his lot was Jerusalem, it controlled Jerusalem. All of that was the Benjaminites. Now, if you read **Genesis 49:27**, you'll wonder, why did He put the Benjaminites in charge of that city? So they could do what He wanted them to do right there, get ready to kill the Savior.

47 Yahdah became tied up, you know, friends, married to them; in fact almost because the Benjaminites and Yahdah worked together to bring forth the evil that went forth to all the earth. This is what you'll find in the Scriptures if you'll listen to me and start looking as you read the Scriptures and stop looking with Christianity glasses on. You will start seeing these things in the Scriptures. They're the ones that brought the profaneness. They're the ones that brought the priesthood to Jerusalem, to the temple. They're the ones that destroyed the temple. They're the ones that formed the huge, magnificent, strong empire, the Roman empire that took over everything in the other three before it and became so strong they controlled the whole world before they fell to pieces. And of course, the religion never did die. The religion that followed them, they're very much alive in Rome and controlling the kings of the earth now, universal, as their name implies.

48 But these are the tribes of Benjamin and Yahdah. They're the last ones to leave the temple but they made sure it was destroyed and Jerusalem was practically destroyed. They thought they had The House of **YAHWEH** wiped out before they left, but they found out they didn't so they started running crusades after they plowed Zion like a field. After they removed every stone from the temple, the priests went to Rome. You can look in history and see where their general took the artifacts to, from the temple. Titus, he took everything out of the temple and took it to Rome, along with the priests, what priests was left there. I'm telling you the true history of Christianity here. You won't find this in the dictionaries and things but you'll certainly find it in the book.

49 Well here now, what we see is one of the Benjaminites. This is just showing you what they were like and what it would be in the Last Days.

They had an attitude of evil and kill and they were taught to enjoy it. How many people here would be able to stand and look in an arena, probably more than you'd think because it's been drilled in your mind by television, but here's an arena and you put men out there that refuse to fight and they say, "Well, if you refuse to fight, we'll just turn the lions loose on you." And the people cheered and watched the lions tear the man's body apart and eat it. How would you like to watch something like that?

50 Well, your attitude is much different from that of the world. The most interesting bar, the one that made the most money in New York in the times of hardship when other bars were shutting down were ones that had the flesh-eating fish. And they had them in their bar and they had a feeding time for these fish and the people flocked in there at feeding time to watch these fish tear apart the ones that they dropped, the live fish that they dropped in the arena with them.

51 Well, that's what went on in Rome among the Benjaminites. It was a character that was bred into them and **YAHWEH** says in the Last Days you're going to see it in everyone. It's going to be scattered throughout the world. If you support it, it makes you a part of it.

52 Well, here in **Philippians 3:5** now, he says, **Circumcised on the eighth day...** (Let's see.)

53 **Philippians 3:1**. Shaul, **Finally, my brothers, rejoice in YAHWEH!...** (Let's see.)

54 Okay. **Verse 3, For we are the circumcision, who worship YAHWEH in the Spirit, and rejoice in Yahshua Messiah, and have no confidence in the flesh...** These are words that He's quoting from Yahshua.

55 **Verse 4, If it came to relying on physical evidence, I would be fully qualified myself. Take any man who thinks he can trust on what is physical, I am even better qualified:**

56 **Verse 5, Circumcised on the eighth day, of the race of...** They use the word **race** there, which is a lie and I've brought this out. It's a false word to deceive. It can't be any more than that. The word doesn't even mean that. It means *kin* or *kindred*. This word **race** there, it means *stock*. It means stock, s-t-o-c-k. It would be better to translate it stock than anything, but it means *kin* or *kindred*, or *offspring*, *country*, *countryman*, *generation*. It even means *generation*, but it doesn't mean another race. There was only one race, if that's what you want to call it and it was Adam and Eve and that's it. There is no more.

57 **...the stock of Israyl...** "I am of the stock," or breeding. I've told you about breeding. **...the**

**stock of Israyl, of the tribe of Benjamin...** "I'm of the tribe of Benjamin," he said. **...a Hebrew of the Hebrews; concerning the law, a Pharisee...** "I'm a Pharisee," he said.

58 Now the Pharisees here, let me explain quickly. The Pharisees here taught the laws. They taught the laws of the elders and it was quite a difference. If you want to see what they taught, pick up a Talmud and read it and you will see the Talmud teaches the law. And this is the reason they say they were trained in the law, but the problem is they were trained in what they call the oral law that was handed down by the elders. What elders are they talking about? It wasn't Mosheh. Those had written Laws that they followed. The laws that they're talking about and the elders that they're talking about are the ones that you see in **I Samuyl 8** where they rebelled against Samuyl and said, "We want a king. We don't want **YAHWEH** reigning over us anymore," and they openly rebelled.

59 Well, these are the elders that came down and their allotment fell, as **YAHWEH** saw to it, their allotment fell to give them Yerusalem. The tribe of Yahdah and the tribe of Benjamin, those are the ones that took over Yerusalem and, of course, the temple. And they brought their Talmud which was created in Babylon and this is where Shaul was trained from this same school, this same Babylonish school. He was trained in that to bring forth the law, but the law of interpretations of the elders.

60 Now, Yahshua sent him on a different track. The different track was still teaching the Laws, but it was the Written Laws that he was teaching then and that's what he taught thereafter. The difference in a heathen and just the regular stock is that the heathen teaches something other than the Written Laws. Anyone outside the House is cut off from the hope, from the promise made to Abraham as the other Apostle said in **Hebrews**.

61 So of this stock of Israyl came forth, not just the heathen but also those who kept the Written Laws. But that's the only difference in all the world. Two trees, one of Righteousness, total Righteousness which is written in the Laws, and one of the mixture of Righteousness and evil which is handed down by the elders and they can't make up their mind how to keep the Sabbath. Even the Sabbath, they can't make up their mind how to keep it.

62 Just read, get you a Talmud. They have them in English. I've had them for years. I've read you some of them and the ridiculous things they say about how to keep the Sabbath. The Sabbath's Day

journey? No such thing as a Sabbath's Day journey! [laughing] You won't find it in the Holy Scriptures but you find it in the Talmud. You find it, yes, it's written in the Scriptures because they're referring to what the Pharisees taught. Shaul was one of them, a Benjaminite, bringing forth the Sabbath Day's journey. And if you wanted to cheat a little more by taking this, that's what they thought they were doing, they were cheating on the Laws. They said, "Oh, we'll protect you. We got or we'll find the loophole to get you out of this and get you into heaven." Well, that's what Christianity is. It finds loopholes as they say; and Jesus Christ is their biggest loophole so they can do their evil, which is what we see throughout the earth today and still get to heaven, as they call it. Well, that's as far as their plans go, you know. What are they gonna do in heaven? Well, they don't know! Float around on a cloud with the gassy God they follow. [laughing]

63 Well, back to this now, Shaul, he was a Benjaminite, a Hebrew of the Hebrews. **Philippians 3:5. ...concerning the Law, a Pharisee.**

64 **Verse 6, Concerning zeal, persecuting the called out ones...** He was one of the greatest, concerning this. He's showing you who he was and what he could do.

65 Look back to **Acts 22, Acts 22:5.** (Here we go.) Start with **verse 1, Men, brothers and fathers! Listen to my defense...** He said.

66 **Verse 2, (And when they heard him speaking to them in the Hebrew language, they were all the more quiet.) And he said;**

67 **Verse 3, I am truly a Yahdai, a man born in Tarsus of Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel; and was taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers...** The law of the fathers or as some translate it, the law of the elders. **...and was zealous toward YAHWEH, as you all are this day.**

68 **Verse 4, And I persecuted this way...** This other way. **...this way to the death, binding and delivering both men and women into prison.**

69 **Verse 5, The High Priest and the whole council of elders can testify to this; and I also received letters from them to the brothers in Damascus...** Damascus? Even in Damascus. **... where I also went, to bring those who were there in chains to Yerusalem, to be punished...** Now, this was Shaul, a Benjaminite and, of course, you see the zeal he had for this law.

70 Today, in the Catholic church, the Catholic church, if you know about the book, *The Keys of this Blood*, they trace themselves back to the Aaronic priesthood. They do not follow the Laws of Mosheh,

the Written Laws, they follow their own made up laws. And of course, this is shown throughout the Scriptures. One of the things Yahshua said, they do away with the Laws to hold their traditions. Well, their traditions were oral laws sent, supposedly, came down from person to person but never were written down until Babylon. And then, of course, they wrote it in Babylon.

71 Turn over to **I Samuyl** now. (I know y'all are familiar with this, but I want to get this for the viewing audience.) But **I Samuyl 8.** If you go to **chapter 7**, you will see that Israyl here, these twelve tribes, they were begging Samuyl to get them out of trouble.

72 And of course, Samuyl said in **verses 3 and 4** here, **verses 3 through 6** actually. **I Samuyl 7:3.** He says, get rid of your Easter eggs, stop worshiping Baal or Lord, the Lord. That's what they changed **YAHWEH's** Name to later. You know, they took out the Name out of the Scriptures. The Benyaminites and Yahdah were in charge. They were the Pharisees that were in charge of the Holy Writings. And Yeremyah was accusing them in his days of writing them wrong and they took out the Name, caused the people to forget the Name for Lord.

73 So he says in **verse 4, So the children of Israyl put away the Baals; Lords and Gods (Elohim), and the Ashtaroth; the Goddesses, Astarte...** That is, Easter, the Goddess, the queen of heaven. And then a few years later, he got them out of the problem here, then a few years later, they came to him again in **I Samuyl 8.** In **verses 1-9** there, you see the elders coming to him and saying, "We don't want **YAHWEH** reigning over us anymore."

74 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** delivered them, you know, and He kept doing so. He gave them their lot in Israyl to take care of the temple that is, Yahdah and Benyamin. Keep this in mind as you do your study.

75 Now, go back here, these are the elders, He says, **I Samuyl 8:7. YAHWEH answered Samuyl, and said: Listen to all the words the people speak to you, for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them.**

76 **Verse 8, Just as they have done to Me from the day I brought them out of Egypt, to this very day, they are now doing to you—they are forsaking Me in order to serve God(s); Elohim!...** What're the words that they use in Israyl? They use El and Elohim. What words do the Catholic church use? They forbid the use of **YAHWEH** and they say, "Out of honor to our brothers, out of honor to our

brothers in Israyl, we don't pronounce the Name **YAHWEH**, so get it out of your writings. Don't use the Name anymore." This is in the catechism of the Catholic church. You don't have to look at that, you know, try to get one of them to use the Name. It crept in, they said. It crept into the hymnals and their poems, the Name **YAHWEH** did, and now the Lord is upset and accusing the Pope of not having done his job! [laughing] So the war is on, on earth too.

77 Go back to **Acts** now. Remember the--the word **elders** there because this is what it's speaking of here, elders. Look at **Acts 4:5. Acts 4:5. On the next day, their rulers, elders, and scribes...** These were the Benjaminites who controlled Yerusalem, that is Yahdah too, the Yahdahites.

78 Go back to **verse 1, And as they spoke to the people, the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees came upon them,**

79 **Verse 2, Being indignant that they taught the people, and preached the resurrection from the dead through Yahshua...** They was supposed to have been preaching reincarnation. That's where that came from. It first came from Satan who said, "You will not die." Well that is exactly Satan's message and comes down to the Benjaminites right here.

80 **Verse 3, So they laid hands on them, and placed them under arrest until the next day; for it was already evening.**

81 **Verse 4, However, many of those who heard the word; the Laws and the Prophets, believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand...** Now, this is the problem that the Roman empire started having right here, the Pharisees started having. Because Yahshua was prophesied to come, to be born at a certain time, come and be killed by His Own People; that is, the twelve tribes, the ones in control of religion. That was the Prophecy and they will lay their hands on this Lamb and kill Him. That was the Law that He was coming to fulfill, the Lamb. "Behold, the Passover Lamb. Behold the Lamb of **YAHWEH**."

82 Well, the Prophecy was that He would come and the whole congregation of Israyl would kill Yahshua. Well, He fulfilled this Prophecy. And of course, the people who were looking for this Prophecy, like the Samaritan woman, where I brought out last week Yahshua started a Work in Samaria there by saying, "I'm the One." He started a Work that spread mouth to mouth.

83 The same thing is taking place in these Last Days with the Peaceful Solution because a lot of people read their Scriptures. A lot of people were

looking for the House before it was ever established. And people have come here telling me, you know, "I knew there would be a House of **YAHWEH** established but I didn't know where so I went from place to place to place."

84 Well, of course, they were hunting Prophecy to be fulfilled. A lot of people today, it's not everybody that seeks after telephones and stupidity that waste their time on worldly music or television sets. No, there're a lot of people that read their Holy Scriptures and I'm sorry to say, I would it was in America more, the reading of their Scriptures, but we find it more in countries that are not developed; that is, un-industrialized. We find it in those countries more where they're actually reading more of their Scriptures and they know a lot of Scriptures when we start talking to them.

85 So, and this is the way it was in this Prophecy, I mean, this bit of information right here. The people that they were speaking to, they recognized this was the Truth when they heard it and about 5,000 here believed them at that time. Well, as the word spread from mouth to mouth, you see what a problem that baal was having in Israyl. So yes, they had crusades going and they killed a lot of people and Shaul was responsible for the killing of a lot of people. Well, these're the Benyaminites and now we see it spread throughout the earth. In the Last Days I'll show you what it's going to be, he said. You're going to be facing this throughout the entire earth in these Last Days, not just back here. But in the Last Days, you will see this throughout the earth. Killing, killing the Saints, the killing of the Saints, that's what Shaul's job was. Not only to arrest and to bring back for punishment, punishment was death if they didn't want to convert and go to Babylon and convert to the teachings of what is called the Catholic church today then they killed them. If they could make gladiators out of them, they would.

86 *Huge mass of spaghetti bacteria helps regulate atmosphere...* This is the headline. (Don't know if you can see it.) *Huge mass of spaghetti bacteria helps regulate atmosphere...* Well, of course, this is just one of the articles. I got several. Keep that in mind. They're proving what **YAHWEH** says is True. They'll prove this other very soon because we're offering peace to the world and that peace, it won't be accepted by all but it's gonna be accepted by about two billion people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Four

## Deception #17— My Peace I Give To You, Not The Peace This World Is Offering 07/24/10

---

*K. Benyamin N.: I'd like to present to you the Mighty Priest and the Mighty Malak of Yahshua, YAHWEH's Last Days Anointed Witness, the Great Kahan, our Beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I've got to say a few things here before the sermon. Of course, the Great Kahan Benyamin just talked about it some, but of course, what is taking place here today had started quite a while ago, quite a few years back, is the training period, the training periods of **YAHWEH**'s House, the many steps forward that He has taken to bring you here and train you. Just bringing you here, you know, it started years and years ago. And of course, bringing you to a place that is prepared to teach you, you know, think of the training that took place, the preparations that took place in order to be able to teach you the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

3 Yahshua, He taught His Disciples for many years, He had twelve. He had day to day contact with them, just about, and of course, that day to day contact, He was able to be an Example to them and, you know, literally correct them on the spot in the training. So it wasn't like He was gathering them from all over the world as **YAHWEH** did in these Last Days in gathering you. One of a country, one of a city, two of a country, I believe one of the Apostles put it that way for these Last Days. And

each one of you there, preparations had to be made thousands of years ago to have you here today. But that's the Mind of **YAHWEH** working.

4 Of course, our job, that He's given us that He trained us for is to teach this character education and each one of you was brought here for that purpose, to teach you what Yahshua said to His Disciples, "My Peace I give to you or I have given to you." Of course, that's just an empty phrase to the world, you know, like "Hocus pocus diddily docus, I'll swipe my magic wand and here you'll have peace." [laughing] It didn't come quite that easy. In fact, there was frustration, there was labor galore, meals to prepare, hungry mouths to feed, experiences to take place, scattered here and there.

5 If you read all the troubles that Yahshua went through in training the twelve and you think about the job that we're going through right now, but what I want to impress upon you is that He brought you here for a reason and that reason is to learn the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. If you have children, you're obligated, you're actually obligated to teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. He lays it on you.

6 Now, we have the facilities here for you and the teachers here for you, but still it's up to the parents to teach at home, of course, build up in the child's mind, "No, this is where you need to be.





You don't need to be out in the world. You need to be right here." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And to build The House of **YAHWEH** up in the child's mind to where that that child will never want to leave it.

7 I was so impressed with one of our commercials about the Feast because we had three generations that started. And I can remember when the man first darkened the door to my office. He was a young man then! [laughing] He's aged quite a bit since that time, but it was shortly after we moved from the mobile Sanctuary that we started with the property in Abilene where we built the Sanctuary that is now a Press Room, and furnishing all the supplies that go out to the world right now.

8 And this man, he took it serious and he's trained. He trained himself. He trained his children and of course, now they're training their children and their wives and, like **YAHWEH** says, in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. But think of the preparation and then think of someone who comes to the House and he stays for a while, as Yahshua said, and then **YAHWEH** gives him gifts and trains him and more gifts and more gifts, then he takes those gifts and goes to the world with them. Should **YAHWEH** allow a person like that in His Kingdom?

9 Think about it. You know, are you really sure you want your child to be out there in the world? Is that what you want? Are you sure? I mean even a fool right now could see the world sinking, brethren. I'll show you some of that if I get time. But **YAHWEH** says, Yahshua said and remember this, He said, "My Peace," should have been translated, "I have given to you." Of course, this was a training. The training that's been going on here at The House

of **YAHWEH**, some have latched onto it. Others have dismissed it, gone to drinking parties, smoking parties, whatever. Of course, each person is being judged for what they do with what is offered here at **YAHWEH**'s House.

10 I could tell you, I wouldn't want anyone to lust for it, but very soon now, The House of **YAHWEH**'s teachers will probably be the most highly paid people in the world. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's already being talked about in certain governments of hiring you. [laughing] Believe it or not, it is. It's being talked about, hiring teachers from The House of **YAHWEH** to actually teach. You know, what we have told them, we don't have that amount of teachers so it would have to be a circuit like thing that we could perform. We could perform this kind of operation like the Prophet Samuyl had, where he went to one tribe after another.

11 That didn't work so well with those who had already turned against **YAHWEH** and, of course, **YAHWEH** said they were here from the beginning. They were like this when I brought them out of Egypt. This frame of mind was in them to leave My House, to leave you, to rise up against Me in rebellion. So **YAHWEH** said this to Samuyl in **I Samuyl 8**, first nine verses. He said it was in them to do this evil. They are evil and, of course, they're just turning back to their evil and taking the gifts that **YAHWEH** has given them with them. And they'll use it for the evil purposes that you see are taking place in the world. That was the Prophecy that He showed to Samuyl and He showed this first to Abel and Abel wrote it for Mosheh and Abraham and so forth.



12 Well, in the feeding, I keep thinking of Yahshua and I keep thinking of **YAHWEH** being a Blessing on the Sabbath and how **YAHWEH** actually fed His People on the Sabbath and the Feast Days and, you know, He made the Sabbath a delight to them. He actually made it to where it would be easy to sit and learn and to enjoy life while they were learning the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That took years and years to ever build up.

13 We tried it, and failed in the mobile home, because I saw that it was needful. And I would buy food galore and serve it in the mobile home on the Sabbath and trying to make, you know, the Sabbath a delight when I saw what **YAHWEH** did, you know, and I said I want to do this. I saw what Yahshua did with His Disciples and I said, I want to do this. And of course, we did it for a while but it got to where that, you know, myself and my family were the only ones who were doing it so it became a burden and it became impossible as the House grew.

14 We tried it again in Abilene and, of course, we couldn't make it, we didn't make it work there either. We outgrew it. It worked for a while then we outgrew it. It is working now and it's working to the point to where we have delicious wholesome food to eat while learning and serving others. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It's filled with vitamins and minerals and **YAHWEH** has supplied all of this, of course, by blessing the efforts of the people.

15 Well, He's supplied this training program too. And you need to do this. If you'd just think and write this down and do it. You need to start with

---

**I keep thinking of Yahshua and I keep thinking of YAHWEH being a Blessing on the Sabbath and how YAHWEH actually fed His People on the Sabbath and the Feast Days and, you know, He made the Sabbath a delight to them. He actually made it to where it would be easy to sit and learn and to enjoy life while they were learning the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program.**

---

asking your child some questions and seeing where you're falling short. Ask your child, what is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*? What will it do for the world? We'll give you a list of these later, you know. These are the questions that are being asked to our Priests right now as I speak because they are teaching teachers right now as I speak--several of them, about 4,000. They're teaching about 4,000 as I speak right now! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 Quite a feat for a group as small as this right here, but that's what they're doing right now. They're out teaching and answering questions. Yes, our Priests, our small Priests, six and seven, eight year old Priests and Priestesses. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Getting ready, getting ready, of course, to bring two billion people out of this world.

17 I guess some thought it was going to be easy. You know, another magic wand wave and we'd have two billion people sitting in front of us and we'd be creating food with another magic wand over here and another one setting or building and setting up tables with a magic wand, of course, no labor included. I don't know what we would have to work for if it was that way, but then we're told to work! And work hard and hurry! [laughing]

18 Well, that's the Okie way of putting it, but **YAHWEH** tells us to work and get involved in the Work and repent of what we've done in our past and start learning the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

19 Well, when they have a Priest standing here, a big tall Priest and he's got a little Priest here, training to be a Priest, standing here by him that way, you know, about three or four feet tall and the man stands there like this [arms folded] and he's looking in the Priest's eye and he said, "Well, how is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* going to stop bullying in the schools?" But he's looking at the Priest. Well here's a little guy down here that says, "Let me answer that for you." [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You know, it's quite impressive!

20 Speaking of that, character education it's being said to work and actually stop obesity. And our small Priests will tell you, in six months. We can stop obesity in your schools just in six months time. Everyone who applies themselves to the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* can work miracles. They can move mountains! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The character education will show you how to not get fat and how to take it off if you got it. And it works! It works!

21 I told the cook this morning, man, I would I had that article I was reading yesterday because it was showing that there're certain elements for the brain and the building of body tissue, but what impressed me the most were the glands that prevent sugar diabetes, the elements for keeping that healthy is only found in red meat. They've never found it anywhere else.

22 You know, and these are the blessings now that're coming to **YAHWEH**'s House. We don't, we don't think of it much, you know, until someone points out, "Hey, that stuff that you're eating out there in the world..." I don't think I brought that article again with me, but someone in Abilene, I better tell you about it again. Someone in Abilene bought some hamburger meat at some local markets somewhere. They didn't say which ones. They took them to Abilene Regional Hospital. This came out in *Abilene Reporter News*. It also came out in the—maybe not *Abilene Reporter News*, but it came on the television. It was reported on the television and we got the article, the local news at 6:00pm. And Abilene Regional Hospital said, "Oh man, there's a lot of stuff in here, bacteria of all kinds, E.coli, several different things. And one of them, the man, he wanted to be polite about it, but he said, you know, this one right here, you don't get this anyplace but from guts of men or animal, showing what kind of stuff you had in your food bought in the local market.

23 Now, I'm sure that was the only pound of beef that had that. I'm absolutely sure of that, you know. I mean, it just happened that they got one out of a million pounds here and it had it in it and there's no more out there, the rest of it's clean. [laughing] Of course, that's pretty stupid to think that way, but that's the show that they want to put forth to you. "Go ahead and buy it. I'm sure you won't get it. It won't be in your batch that you buy."

24 But this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, **YAHWEH** shows, this is part of the training program for bringing you clean meals, of course, and clean food, and it's going to grow to where we will have this like it was in the Garden of **YAHWEH**. This Garden of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** had is an example that we are going to have one day soon, very soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 And the saying of Yahshua, when He was talking to His Disciples He was talking to you at the same time, He said, when I call you up here, then Yahshua Himself will come out and serve you. [laughing] That's the example that **YAHWEH**

is teaching in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

26 I want you to turn with me to **Yahchanan 14** and--and notice what the Savior said here. We'll get to the sermon here in just a little bit but I've got to show you some of these things because while the world is sinking, **YAHWEH** has been preparing to offer the Peaceful Solution to all the world, just before The End comes. Now, this is the last offer, of course, that He's going to make, but He is going to offer Peace to the world, the same Peace that Yahshua gave to His Disciples. If you'll go back and start looking at His Teaching of what Yahshua taught His Disciples, you'll see what He said when He said, "My Peace I have given to you." My Peace. He got it direct from **YAHWEH**.

27 It's **YAHWEH**'s Peace that He trained Yahshua in as He was bringing Him up. **YAHWEH** trained Yahshua's father and mother before Him and He trained several that came up from Egypt out of the twelve tribes. Zebulun being one of the tribes that He chose in that area, but there were others that He also trained. There were other people that He trained from the tribes and brought them to Galilee where **YAHWEH**'s Work stayed and kept going. And of course, He trained them to do these things.

28 So when Yahshua fed several thousand, He had it prepared to do so. It wasn't like He just took some bread and multiplied it right quickly and fed 7,000 people, though they want to pretend that that's what it was. But it was like the Garden of **YAHWEH** to where Yahshua actually had it prepared in teaching several thousand people in one day's time.

29 There was a lot of activity in Galilee at this time. This is what stirred up the trouble in Jerusalem because a lot of people were going from Jerusalem to Galilee to hear this Man Who was prophesied to be the Savior and they knew it. And if you could think of what went on after His death, then you can see why people were there and we'll get into this in detail very soon; but why people were there from all the nations, including Rome, all that fourth part of the earth, all of the existing portions of the earth. And they were there the day that the gifts of the Spirit were offered. And it came in rushing like a mighty wind. [laughing] Well, with all the work behind it, it did!

30 In **Yahchanan 14**, notice **verse 27**. He says, **Peace I leave to you, My Peace I give you. Not as the world gives...** That's almost a laugh, you know, with the peace that the world is giving because what were they doing back then? They were killing their

enemies. It started with Abel, remember? That's the peace Cain gave to the world because he killed Abel. All the world has gone the way of Cain, can you believe that? And you still want to be a part of it? Well, that's what you get when you leave The House of **YAHWEH**. You get the way of Cain, which is death and don't let Satan fool you, you're going to die. You're going to die in your sins and you won't live again. Hellfire is the only thing that Yahshua said is facing you in **Revelation 20**, but He shows it throughout the Holy Scriptures also.

31 Notice, **...Not as the world gives, do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid...** Yes, you are going to face dangers, He said, and don't worry about that. The world is not going to last that long. You're not going to last that long. You're here for a trial period. That's all.

32 Well, finally His Disciples started believing that after so long a time. And let's be turning over to **Mattithyah 4** now. After so long a time, they started believing that. And let me read you something here right quickly. The peace that they're giving, not as the world gives, as Yahshua said, not as the world gives. Here's the peace that Cain is offering you out in the world. You know who's paying for this? You know who's paying for the bombs? You know how they get the money to build these bombs? You know why the schools of higher learning were invented? I know **YAHWEH**'s explained it to you, if you caught it.

33 If you were here and you heard the tree fall, you'll know. You heard the sound, you know what I'm talking about. But the schools of higher learning were invented to put people to work, to make money for corporations to bring into their pockets to grow richer and make more jobs for people so they could also get the taxes out of them and they could buy their weapons or build their weapons and build their great armies and their vehicles to carry them. All of this stuff is coming from the taxes from the schools of higher learning. It won't be in the new world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

34 Well, here's the peace that Cain offers you today. *The Drums of War? Pentagon...* The Pentagon, yes. *...Provokes New Crisis With China...* Now, if you've been watching the news here recently or if you have the satellite station and you're watching at the bottom of the screen, you'll see this taking place. You'll see the news of it. It was on Press TV, Al Jazeera, I don't remember all of them. Someone called me last night and told me about it, or yesterday evening, so I went to where there was a television set and where the satellite was on and I read it for myself. But I have a copy of it here also somewhere in this pile.

35 But *On July 6th the writer...* Well, I don't want to read that whole thing. Let me go on. But that's what the article is about. Here it is. *On Al Jazeera yesterday evening, 07/23/2010, North Korea threatens sacred war...* A sacred war. What is holy, what's holy about war? Well, that's what Cain offers, see, this is the trick they have. They call sodomy, qadash. **Qadash is Holy**. It's *Righteous*, but they name it that. They name their wars or they use Holy words to name their wars and, of course, the world today is no different than they were in Yeremyah's time; in **Yeremyah 23** when he said to the priests that came out of Samuyl's day, the children of the priests, who came on down and took Jerusalem by force and the temple by force and put up their God worship that is now called Catholic, of course. Those priests, they are the ones that are teaching this right here. They taught it then. They taught, "Kill your enemies," just like Cain. That's the peace that Cain is offering you in the world.

36 *North Korea threatens sacred war using nuclear weapons anytime necessary if the U.S....* Tomorrow, by the way. Tomorrow is the day. *...the U.S. and South Korea press ahead with naval drills in the Sea of Japan...* North Korea is threatening to start the nuclear war that **YAHWEH** has been holding back now for quite some time for the training of His People and the training of His People's children and so forth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And we're offering that Peace. **YAHWEH** is offering that Peace to the world right now and the drums of war are sounding to rally to go to war.

37 Press TV news ticker 07/23/10. *West preparing to launch a new pay war against Iran. U.S. missile strike kills 12 in Pakistan Northwestern tribal belt. The U.S. is planning to attack 2 Arab countries...* This is on Press TV. *...The U.S. is planning to attack 2 Arab countries in the region. Israel...* Another headline. *...Israel will intercept the Lebanese aid flotilla. North Korea threatens a nuclear deterrence in response to U.S. drills...* Which are scheduled to take place tomorrow.

38 Another warning from BBC news, British Broadcasting Network. *North Korea warns of nuclear sacred war...* Same except they give another or a little bit more. *...North Korea says it will use its "nuclear deterrent" in response to joint U.S.-South Korean military exercises this weekend...* The leader *...was ready to launch a "retaliatory sacred war" at any time, the state-run Korean Central News Agency said...* Quoting defense officials. *...the war games-which begin on Sunday-will involve the aircraft*

carrier U.S.S. *George Washington*... Which I told you last week was headed in that direction. Well, they're there. ... *20 other ships and submarines, 100 aircraft and 8,000 personnel. China has criticized the plans and warned against any action which might exacerbate regional tensions.*" But Japan is sending 4 military observers in an apparent endorsement of the drills... Maybe they're going to endorse it, maybe not. Maybe they're getting ready to attack the U.S.

39 ...*The U.S. announced on Wednesday that it was to impose new sanctions on North Korea aimed at halting nuclear proliferation and the import of luxury goods...* Some of that you can take with a grain of salt because while they're opposing nuclear proliferation, they are creating nuclear proliferation.

40 *North Korea exercises...* This is CNN. ... *Clinton: A peaceful resolution is possible only if North Korea changes its behavior. Expert Han Park says North Korean military should not be underestimated. They are dangerous...* He says.

41 *North Korea demanded again Friday that it be allowed to conduct its own investigation into the...* Sunken ship that the United States thinks or claims that North Korea sank that belonged to South Korea. ...*The U.S. forces side would be seriously mistaken if it calculates...* (Wait, just a minute.) Someone says that the upcoming war games. ...*We should take North Korea seriously. "The U.S. forces side would be seriously mistaken if it calculates it can browbeat [North Korea] through large-scale war exercises," the state-run KCNA news agency said. "It should immediately stop the [anti-North Korean] nuclear war racket." [This] double-dealing attitude is a dangerous one of driving the situation on the Korean peninsula to a war phase"*... That was KCNA.

42 ...*At the ASEAN meeting, nation after nation expressed deep regrets and offered condolences to South Koreans. The exercises are to take place in the Sea of Japan on South Korea's east coast and the Yellow Sea on the west coast, according to a joint U.S. and South Korean statement.*

43 ...*China has objected to war games in the Yellow Sea, so close to its coastline...* In fact, China is one of the ones that they are claiming now is this "axis of evil" that has got the Pentagon scared and they think for sure that we're going to see war begin but they don't see an end to it, they're saying.

44 ...*China has objected to war games in the Yellow Sea, so close to its coastline. And that is what bothers North Korea as well, said a University of Georgia professor who returned two weeks ago from his 52nd trip to Pyongyang...* (Let's see.)

45 Well, that's the peace now that the world offers to you and, of course, taking a part in the world is a bad mistake, especially when **YAHWEH** has brought you out of the world and has made it possible for you to be a teacher and have your children teaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to the world that **YAHWEH** is offering right now.

46 Go back now to **Mattithyah 4** and remember Yahshua's Words, "My Peace I give you, My Peace I've given you," given His Disciples. And look here at **verse 8, Mattithyah 4:8**. Now here is the devil, of course, and the devil is the one you belong to when you practice sin. Get it in your mind and try to judge yourself and then you won't be judged; that is, if you will repent and convert to **YAHWEH**. But get it in your mind what you're doing and what you're promoting in this time period right here. Get it in your mind what you're sending your children to.

47 There's an opportunity to be a part of an Everlasting Kingdom here. **YAHWEH's** even offering it to the world right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But brethren, you'll have the Power, as I brought out many, many times before. You'll have Power that won't be given to this second group at all because you believed without seeing, you prepared, you were willing to give up all. You're willing to do whatever it takes to get into that Kingdom. I am. I'm willing to do whatever I can to help you too. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

48 But here in **verse 8, Mattithyah 4:8**. He says, **Again, the devil took Him...** Yahshua. ...**up into**

---

**There's an opportunity to be a part of an Everlasting Kingdom here. YAHWEH's even offering it to the world right now. But brethren, you'll have the Power, as I brought out many, many times before... because you believed without seeing, you prepared, you were willing to give up all. You're willing to do whatever it takes to get into that Kingdom. I am. I'm willing to do whatever I can to help you too.**

---

**an exceedingly high mountain...** Well, what do you think she was offering Him here? A job with Walmart? A job--an executive job where He could do this or do that, where He could bring in a lot of money. This is what the offer consists of today. Some are so close, you know. They get so close, as Yahshua said about those who fall away, and then they stop growing. It's almost like the water is shut off or like they can sit in the audience and they hear what I'm saying but as the Apostle said they can't really hear what I'm saying. Or Yahshua said, you know why you're not hearing, you can't hear Me? Because you can't hear My Words, you can't understand My Words that I'm saying to you.

49 Well, of course, they could understand it, some of them could, but they would have to repent and I doubt they will. But **YAHWEH** gives them a child, they take it out and give it to baal. **YAHWEH** gives them a wife, they take her out and give her to baal. Now, how is **YAHWEH** going to judge you for this? It can't be that you're worthy for the Kingdom that you're supposed to be fighting for. How could He possibly decide from what you're doing here, with what He has given you, that it would be used to His benefit?

50 Yahshua says the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is like this, and He gives you many examples of what it's going to be like. He said, "I didn't promise you any rose garden when I brought you here. I promised you trials and tribulation." "Well, if I can get this job out here, this high paying job, see, I can get rid of these trials and tribulation. I won't be having it anymore." Yes, you can. You sure can. You won't be having any tests at all anymore because you won't be offered any position to be tested for.

51 Christianity has no trials and tests. They go their way, they do their play. They eat, they drink, they go to bed, they rise up to play as **YAHWEH** said. They eat, they drink and tomorrow will be better than today for them. They have nothing to overcome. "Jesus did it for them." That's the lie that's being put forth. "You won't die. You won't die. You have an immortal soul." "Well, what do I have to do then?" "Well, you have to accept Jesus in your heart." "But I thought you said I had an immortal soul already? Why do I have to accept him in my heart?" "Well, you have to pay your tithes too." "Pay tithe? You mean you all keep that Law?" "Well, yeah. You have to have tithes to make this church work. You have to have tithe to pay the Pope, to pay the taxes and pay for this army here that we're supporting. Yeah there's some things you have to do." "But you said before all I had to do was accept Jesus." "Well, yeah, you have to do that too." "But

you do have to keep some Laws then." "Well, one or two." [laughing] Well, that's what Cain is offering you but he's also offering you the wars that go with it.

52 Well, look at this now. **...showed Him all the kingdoms of the world...** Now this is what she offered your Savior, which was a much higher position than you're seeking wherever it is you're seeking it. And she's offering it to Yahshua. This magnificent position here was offered to Yahshua that the Pope has, the Pope is now in that position. Yahshua was offered the position that the Pope now holds, riches galore.

53 Did you see the report on what was discovered undercover? The Pope got into trouble or the cardinals got into trouble, you know. They got caught with their evil sodomy games with the children and there was some investigation. Well, during that investigation some things were found out--the richness of the Catholic church was uncovered, some of it, just some of it, the billions and billions of dollars. It runs into more than that, you know. I doubt if it could be counted. But they only discovered just a little bit of how rich this church is.

54 They also brought out the pay. The pay that the government is giving the Catholic church for orphanages, for priests in the military. You'd be surprised. It starts at \$59,000 per year for a priest to serve in the army. Now, if you're a Catholic and you want to serve as a priest--that's what they offered me, by the way. Remember, I think I told you that. They offered, if I would go ahead and accept this, a job as a priest in the army. And I said, I don't think you would want me in there because I'm gonna tell your soldier boys to lay down their weapons and turn the other cheek! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 But it starts at \$59,000 a year, that's the starting pay. And they have thousands upon thousands of Catholic priests in the army and in the prisons. They run the prisons and they get paid for all of this by your taxes that you're paying right now. I'm not telling you not to pay taxes! Yahshua said pay your taxes and I'm telling you don't stop paying taxes. If you're earning money, you pay your taxes. But you pay or you give to **YAHWEH** too. You pay Him. Don't forget Him, tithe and offering. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Now, look at **verse 9, And said to Him; I will give You all these things...** And Satan has it to give because she's the ruler of this earth right now. **YAHWEH** has not taken His Power. The only thing He does is watch His Plan and bring His House

---

## Seek YAHWEH and His Righteousness, seek it first and all these other things will be added unto you.

---

through to fulfill the job that He has for them to do. ...if **You will fall down and worship me...** Is not there. It's **serve me** is the wording there that that brings forth. **Service** in both the First and Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH* is *worship*. The word **worship** means *serve*.

57 "Serve me in my work." Her work is to destroy mankind. She doesn't tell anyone that, but that's her work right now that she has set her goal to do, to make man destroy himself. And Yahshua said if heaven and earth can be destroyed then this Kingdom can be destroyed. Of course, it won't be. **YAHWEH's** Prophecies, every one of them has come true. She hasn't been able to prevent one of **YAHWEH's** Prophecies from taking place, proving she does not have the power to destroy heaven and earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 **Verse 10, Then Yahshua said to her; You get away, Satan! For it is written...** You get away from Me. Why didn't you do this? Why on earth didn't you do this? [crying] Such a wonderful opportunity that **YAHWEH** has given us and here you can throw it away for pennies, for money? It just doesn't make any sense to me.

59 Because of what is written, you know, this right here set Yahshua apart to be picked on because the Pharisees, the Catholics, the Christians, they do not follow what is written. What do they follow? The traditions of the elders. The elders started with Cain and with the school of higher learning called Nimrod. And of course, they come down and lived in Egypt with all the rest of the twelve tribes. They were part of them. And then Samuyl, in **Samuyl** they made their open show and took over the land of Israyl, all except Galilee and they went to persecuting those who would preach what Yahshua was preaching saying, "You've got to follow what is written." Well, that set Him apart and, of course, they started persecuting Him for it.

60 ...**YAHWEH your Father you must reverence, and Him only you must serve!...** Did you get that? Him you must serve if you want to be a part of His Kingdom. Him, you must teach your children to serve. And right now is the perfect opportunity to start teaching your children to serve. Yes, you can be a part of it that way, brethren. Teach your children. Get them in these classes. Ask them, what is the

*Peaceful Solution Character Education Program?* What does it do for you? What will it do for you and your brothers and sisters who are fighting here today over some toothpaste or a toothbrush? Go out and get you a job so you can buy a bunch of toothbrushes and toothpaste, that's the answer to the problem, right? [laughing]

61 I'm telling you very soon now, children are going to be serving in **YAHWEH's** House and could name their price for doing so. But we won't, brethren. We won't. No, the Kingdom is what we want. Seek **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness, seek it first and all these other things will be added unto you.

62 **Verse 11, The devil then left Him...** She would have you, too, if you'd just refused her. ... **and, behold, Malakim came and ministered to Him.**

63 **Verse 12, Now when Yahshua had heard that Yahchanan the Immerser had been put into prison...** Yes, because of preaching that you've got to repent. You must repent or you're going to burn in hell. That's what He came saying. "Yes, I'm here to baptize you with water, but there's one coming after me Who is going to baptize you with fire if you don't repent." And Yahshua says in **Revelation 20** and **chapter 22** also, "Yes, I'm going to throw you or I'm going to have the Malakim throw you into the lake of fire," all of those who don't bring forth this Righteous fruit.

64 Where is that going to put you when you're running down the Work of **YAHWEH** to your children and saying, "No, you need to go out to the schools of higher learning," which are falling right now. "You need to get you a big job after you go through this higher education." It doesn't get any higher, brethren. This is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. How can you get higher than that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 Well notice, ...**had been put into prison, He withdrew into Galilee.**

66 **Verse 13, Then leaving Nazareth, He went and lived in Capernaum by the sea, in the territory of Zebulun and Naphtali.**

67 **Verse 14, To fulfill what was spoken through the Prophet Isayah, saying:**

68 **Verse 15, The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond Yordan,**



**in Galilee of the gentiles...** You know why they called it that? This has got more people asking questions; what does that mean there then if there wasn't such a thing as races? [laughing] Of course, the commentaries will say, "Yeah, there're a lot of different races living there." They're lying through their teeth. There wasn't such a thing as races. It's something to throw you off, to deceive you.

69 The words that the Prophets spoke, that the Prophets wrote, they were Prophets and there were people by the millions, brethren, that were listening to these. That's the reason Yahshua had such a following. And all the time this build up of the ten lost tribes was taking place there; and there were some tribes that worked teaching this Message. And yes, it spread out. Remember the Samaritan woman, she said, the woman of Samaria, the Samaritan woman that Yahshua talked to and said, "I'm the One you're talking about." He says, you know, she knew the Prophecies. Well, not only that but it spread throughout these nations that were being formed by these twelve tribes outside of the tiny land of Israyl.

70 There's no way that the tiny land of Israyl could contain the twelve tribes of Israyl. They multiplied like the sands of the sea, like the Prophecy said they were going to. You couldn't even number them. They multiplied like the stars of heaven. You couldn't even number them. How could they possibly live in Israyl? But we narrow our senses down to this and we say, you know, this can't be true. All these others out here were races. No, they were from the twelve tribes.

71 In fact, most of the people when a king or when this dynasty of kings, which I'll show you in the Scripture itself, when this dynasty of kings was building outside of the land of Israyl, they were the ones that were forming the empires, the four empires that took place. They formed these four empires and, of course, the last one was the Roman empire that Daniyl prophesied of. But these people had left the tiny land of Israyl. They went out and then they would make raids on Israyl, these empires would, in building their people. And they would make raids on Israyl but they'd make raids on everyone else, the people that wouldn't accept it, they'd just kill them. They'd wipe them out, cities, men, women and children.

72 This is how they got rid of a lot of people that weren't of the twelve tribes and were actually practicing other religions other than what they wanted them to teach. And when they brought them in and they didn't agree with the religions and started causing trouble, they would go and

arrest them and put them in the lion's den and so forth. This is how it was working at that time. It's still working the same way but it's a different way of persecuting and killing, but they're still doing it. And this is what's taking place in the fourth part of the earth right now. This is about wealth, protecting the oil, the wealth of the earth and, of course, about religion and everybody knows, a lot of people know it, anyway.

73 But here now we see that He goes back to this area right here called Galilee of the gentiles. Well, this simply means other nations, Galilee of the other nations. Why would they call it that? Because there were literally thousands of people that were making their way back to Galilee, out of being captive. They took them captive but they didn't put them in prison or things like this. They gave them jobs. They put them in schools and gave them jobs. Well a lot of these people, they were free to roam. They were free to do whatever they wanted to, but they had this offer made to them. Now, if they caused trouble, you know, it wasn't like they couldn't go on a vacation, it wasn't like they couldn't leave the land. They did. Shaul went traveling even after charges were brought against him. They had free travel. It was the oppression. They were owned by whatever empire it was holding them, but they didn't hold them in chains. They gave them work to do, jobs to do and so forth. If a job was finished and they left and wasn't noticed, no one would know they were gone.

74 Well, there were thousands of them, maybe millions coming back to Galilee because they were looking for this Prophecy to be fulfilled here about Yahshua. These were the ones who started causing trouble for Jerusalem, which was owned by Benjamin and Yahdah, the tribes Benjamin and Yahdah. I hope many looked that up to prove it true.

75 Well, anyway, He went back to Galilee of the nations because there were so many nations represented right there in Galilee, many, many nations. They weren't other races. They were of the twelve tribes that had heard the Prophecies but they were citizens of other places and came back and their homes were in other towns or cities and so forth. But they came even as far away as Rome. You find the same thing in **Acts** on the day that the gifts of Spirit Holy were given out. You find the same thing as you found right here, as you see here in Galilee at this time. And that's the reason it was called that. It's for you to know. This is for you. Otherwise, He wouldn't have put it this way, He'd have just put **Galilee**, but He wanted you to know



this. Just like He showed the story of the Samaritan woman and she knew what was taking place and then understood that Yahshua was the Prophet and this started that Work. It started a ball to rolling, of course, for the Work that He had to have for His Disciples in that area later.

76 **Verse 16, The people who walked in darkness have seen a Great Light...** Remember that Prophecy in **Isayah**. **...seen a Great Light, they who dwell in the land of the shadow of death...** The threat of death hanging over them all the time for what they were teaching. Yahchanan was put in prison for that reason, for what he was teaching and what was taking place in Abilene or Abelin in Galilee.

77 **...in the land of the shadow of death...** And Yahshua says, forget about it. Don't worry about it. If you die, you're going to be resurrected. If they kill you, you'll be resurrected. What is important is to prove yourself wanting, cherishing this character education that **YAHWEH** is sending to the world at this time. What an opportunity!

78 **...upon them the Light has shined...** On them, upon them that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, a Light has shined.

79 **Verse 17, From that time Yahshua began to preach, and to say: Repent, for the Kingdom**

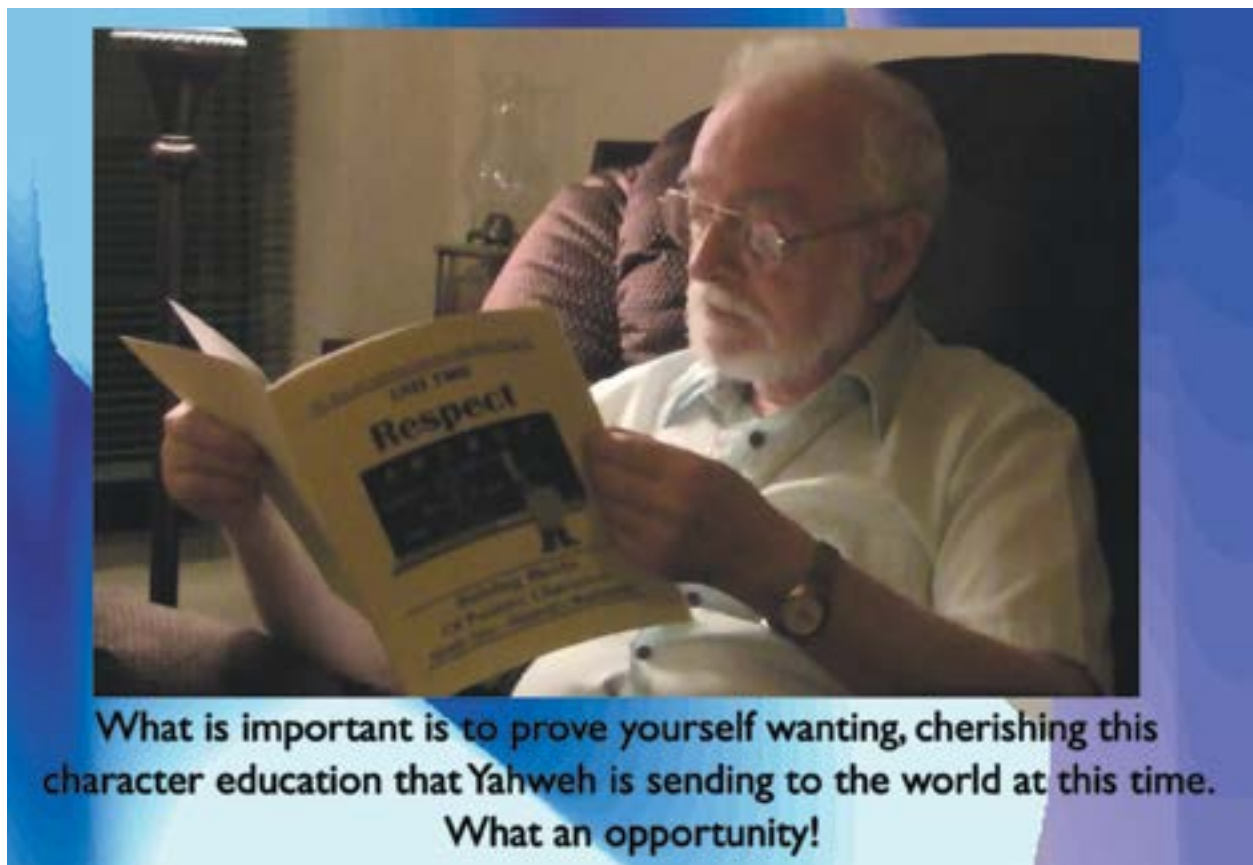
**of YAHWEH is at hand!...** That was His training period. This was the Peace that He was offering unto them.

80 Let's go over to **Yahchanan 6** and look at **verse 24**, (I've got here.) **Yahchanan 6:24. So the people, finding that neither Yahshua nor His Disciples were there, themselves got into the boats and came to Capernaum, looking for Yahshua...** And notice how they're gathered here looking for Yahshua.

81 **Verse 25, And when they had found Him on the other side of the sea, they said to Him; Teacher, how did You get here?...** Well, I don't think this was the one I wanted, but I probably have another one. But anyway, this shows too that they were or they came here to train. They came here hunting Him.

82 Look on over to **Yahchanan 14. Yahchanan 14**. No, this was "My Peace I leave with you." Look back to **Luke**. That's where He said, "My Peace I leave with you."

83 Now, look back to **Luke 17:7. Now which of you, having a servant...** Now, this is the Peace. This is the Peaceful Solution and we have it right here in The House of **YAHWEH** right now on a small scale. It's gonna get much bigger though.



84 This is **Luke 17:7**. Now which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, would say to him when he has come in from the field; Come at once and sit down to eat?

85 Verse 8, Or would it not rather be said... That is in the world. ...not rather be said to him; Prepare something so I may eat... This is the attitude of the world. This was the attitude that Yahshua was talking about when He said you can't be this way. You've got to be a Servant. The greatest people in My Kingdom are going to be Servants. They're not going to be rulers. They're going to be Servants.

86 ...something so I may eat, then get ready and serve me until I have eaten and drunk, and afterward you may eat and drink?... Well, of course, that's the world's attitude. Here, when a person gets off work, they can go immediately and get their meal and sit down and relax. What a blessing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 I was talking to a person not too long ago. They had a government job and they drove, something like seventy miles, I think it was a day or maybe in one direction, but they drove to get to that job. They bought some land and they worked like for, almost all their life to pay for that. And they came to The House of **YAHWEH**, and this was the beautiful part. They came to The House of **YAHWEH** and they saw, they said, the Peace that **YAHWEH** was giving to His People and they never went back. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I thought, I thought that was so beautiful and what Faith, what Great Faith that is, that this could take place and I saw this or I've read about it in Scripture, but I see it in **YAHWEH**'s House.

88 Look over to **Mattithyah 7** again. Because **YAHWEH** says seek first the Kingdom of Heaven, seek it. And of course, you have a hard time seeking the Kingdom of Heaven out there in the world. I'll

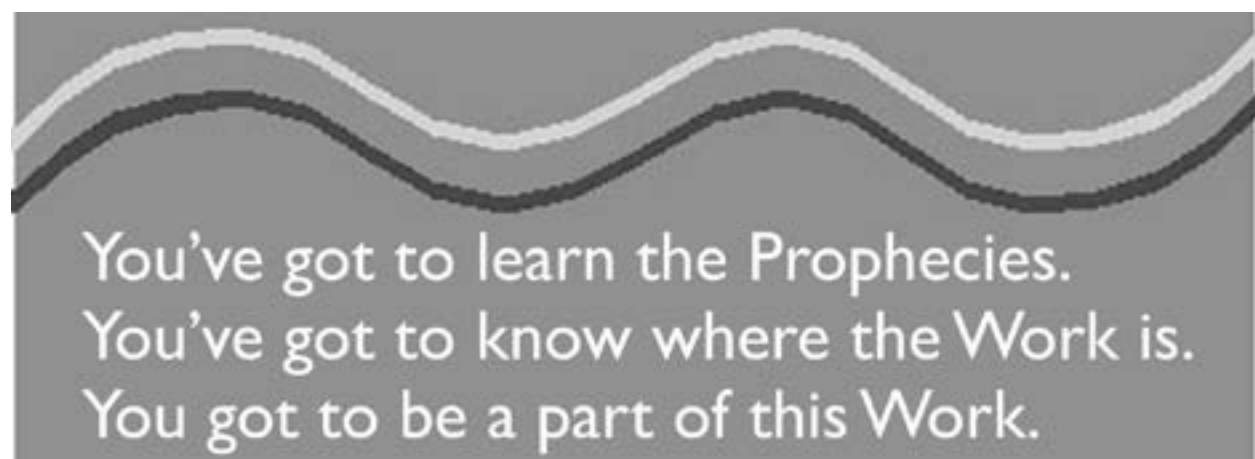
guarantee you it's the hardest thing in the world to seek. **YAHWEH** makes it simple and easy here because we have teachers day and night, seven days a week. We have teachers who are ready to train everyone in the Peace that Yahshua gave to His Disciples that is being offered to the world at this time.

89 **Mattithyah 7:13**. It says, **Enter in through the narrow gate...** You know, to do this right here you've got to prepare yourself. You've got to learn. You've got to learn the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You've got to learn the Prophecies. You've got to know where the Work is. You got to be a part of this Work. All of these things were taught by Yahshua in telling His Disciples, "Now, I've shown you the Peace of **YAHWEH** and I'm going to leave it with you. And this, you're going to have to teach the world." This was a training, a whole system of religion that Yahshua gave to His Disciples.

90 And He said, **Enter in through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and many are those who go that way...** Well, He's talking about the same romance with the world that Satan had offered Him and He turned it down.

91 If Yahshua had of had children other than the Disciples He would have been bringing them up in the way He brought His Disciples up. He was an Example to you, the parents of the children today or to yourself. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] If you can't correct yourself, you couldn't correct a child, could you?

92 People think of Cain's way of correction too when they think of correcting a child. When they should sit a child down and teach that child, they take the quick and easy way out, spank the child. They should spank themselves in ninety-nine percent of the cases. But they should sit the child down and teach the child another lesson in the



*Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and sit there asking him questions. And if he doesn't know the answer, teach him again. And if he doesn't know the answer, teach him again until the child gets it in his mind and can answer you and tell you what you're wanting him to receive from the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. And in that way you will give him the Peace that Yahshua left with His Disciples.

93 **Verse 14, Because straight is the gate, and narrow is the way which leads to life, and few there are who find it...** You know, it is, brethren. First off, you've got to go to the place that **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name. There is no Salvation any other place. And then you've got to obey the Priest who teaches you. If you rebel against the Priests, you're rebelling against **YAHWEH** Himself. Now, **YAHWEH** said in teaching, He said you've got to believe the Prophecies. Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophecy. Every Prophecy about **YAHWEH**'s Work has been presented to you here in this House. How long did it take you to learn that? Man, years we've spent teaching you the Prophecies just of **YAHWEH**'s House, the Two Witnesses, the Work that we're going to be doing and where that Work is going to lead.

94 How did I know that there were going to be children, my children who were actually going to be teaching character education? I saw it in the Prophecies. And I said, we have got to establish schools that will teach these Holy Scriptures and we've got to establish a program to where the children can learn this step by step so they won't be pulled out of this way and deceived. And of course, **YAHWEH** shows you what deception is and how easily it gets started with a word or a phrase. "Has **YAHWEH** said this?" [laughing] You know, that question is asked many times in the House. "Has **YAHWEH** said this? Oh, you don't have to listen to that. You don't have to go to that workshop. You don't have to go to counseling. You don't have to confess your sins." No, not if you don't want to get into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** you don't. You can go out and be a Christian right here in the House. But if you want to be part of the Kingdom, brethren, you've got to set your heart and train for it.

95 It doesn't come easy to learn these things and be able to answer it. What is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*? What will it do? How do you stop bullying with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*? How do you do this? How will it correct a school? How will

it bring peace to the earth? Could you answer those? The answers are here and they're being taught if you'll just come and sit and listen to them.

96 **Verse 15, Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing...** Saying, "I can give you this position where you can make gobs and gobs of money." That's what they said to Yahshua and He turned it down. He said, "No, I'm at the place I want to be in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, in **YAHWEH**'s Work. I'm going to serve Him," He said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

97 **Verse 16, You will know them by their fruits...**

98 Look at **verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit; but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity...** Brings forth iniquity. "No, you don't have to do this," Satan said. "You got an immortal soul. Reincarnation, haven't you ever heard of that?" [laughing] The masons have heard of it. That's their language. Masons, masons, lawyers, scribes, they're all the same thing. **Scribes**, it means the lawyers, attorneys. **Masons**, it means those who have the hidden secrets of Satan, of the queen of heaven.

99 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity, nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness...** No, they're going to bring forth the way of Cain. You won't get peace in the world. That's not the peace that **YAHWEH** offers you.

100 **Verse 19, Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire...** Well, you've been brought here for the reason to bring forth this Righteous fruit. We're teachers. We're teaching teachers today. Our children are saying, "Let me answer your question. I want to answer it, instead of the bigger Priest here standing behind me." And the people are amazed.

101 I was told that's what went on yesterday along with the teachers. It was so amazing because the people heard our children teaching them what the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* would do for them, they're doing it again today, but these are teachers. We have our teachers here, young children, they got Kahans with them and Kohanahs, but they are teaching teachers of the world today. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

102 I love you, brethren! We got a rough row to hoe, as they said in Oklahoma! [laughing] This is a rough row, but we're gonna hoe it! And we can all be there together, brethren, if you'll just make some changes. Make some changes and work for this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* always. I love you! **YAHWEH** bless you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Five

## Deception #18— The Years 2010-2011 In Prophecy

08/14/2010

---

*K. Shaul: The only Voice of YAHWEH in these Last Days, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins.*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. (Let's see, where do we start here? [laughing]) We got a bunch to cover here today. (I had something. Yeah, here we go right here.)

2 The world, I know they don't know what they're getting into. I know that the world right now it doesn't see what's coming. If they would, if they would just read the news or listen to the news, they would see that it's going down. The information here recently about the child defects, the children being born with diseases, even cancer, even cancer of the brain. Everyone, every child that's being born today has a defect.

3 You can't do like the Toyota and send them back for a redo. It's there, and some of it is permanent. Some of it you can't, they can't, they're not able to even cope with it. They're trying everything from drugs. I know you've seen this. Others are saying education is better than drugs because they see the dangers in the drugs that they're using on these children to try to control a mind that is not functioning properly.

4 And of course, everyone has this to a degree now. Everyone born in this generation has this to a degree, but only on a few of them can we see the results readily on their faces, in their faces, by their actions. Their mother and dad are scared that they might even kill them, the children, you know, might even kill them. I remember one case that I

was involved with personally. And the boy would actually start trying to choke his mother to death.

5 It's a serious thing, and people don't realize how far spread it is right now. But it's our sins. And of course, they don't, they don't want to believe that either. The world doesn't want to believe that it's sin that's causing this, that the STDs are. Well, now some of the doctors are telling everyone, you know. We started fifty years ago to telling everyone what was going to take place. Now the doctors are finally, the scientists are finally telling them "it's your way of life that's causing this." It's the sins you're committing. They still won't use the word **sin**. But the fact is, it's the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. Fornication, adultery, bestiality, sodomy that the world is filled with right now, this is what's causing the disease.

6 But the headlines on this article says *Social trends are resulting in higher STD rates...* If they would just go all out and tell the world what is going on, what they're doing that's causing this. This doesn't really register. They think, well, they had too many drinks at the bar--the bar last night, or the girl they met in church last Sunday, you know. "Well, I'm okay. I don't feel anything from it."

7 And of course, they don't, they don't realize that this has been going on now since the swinging sixties, since television was invented. I saw the morals go down in the fifties. When, you know, the televisions came out in the forties, I was there. I witnessed it. I remember the preachers telling what



an evil thing this was that people were inviting Satan into their living rooms at that time. And of course, by the sixties, the preachers had done give up and joined them with their television sets, and they stopped saying anything about it because they'd just fire the preacher.

8 I noticed that here in Abilene, I'd like to know the details of it, but last week the congregation fired the preacher, but he refused to leave. [laughing] And I would like to know why they fired him. Was he telling them their sins? Is that what it was? It gets a lot of preachers fired.

9 But they say that, you know, the preachers are trained. They send them to school. They send them to the colleges of higher learning and then they pick the best speakers, the ones that can create the most desire to be around, you know. You want to, you know, he's a likeable character. He always says the right things. And it's always so encouraging to be around him because he never scolds us in any way. He never tells us our sins, is what they're trying to say.

10 But then after, if he does see something like the Baptist preacher that's a member of The House of **YAHWEH** now, he says, he was a Baptist preacher for thirty-five years, and he said every time that he started bringing out any Truth concerning the Laws and the sins of the people that they're all committing in today's world, and the truth about how do you actually get Eternal Life, then they would fire him. And they'd bring persecution against him. His members would walk out and go to another church where they didn't tell the sins.

11 Well, of course, there's no Salvation in the churches to begin with, because none of them keep the Commandments. And if you read your Scriptures you'll know that the Commandments have to be kept or you don't have any Eternal Life. Let me show you just a couple quickly, because we're on television at this time and we're going worldwide. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes! We're reaching every nation in the world right now with this broadcast.

12 But if you'll turn over to **I Yahchanan** [*I John*]. If you have a *King James* bible, which most people do. If you had a *Book of YAHWEH* it would be easier to understand, but you can understand it, too, if you have a *King James Version*. That's what I started on back when television was coming out, I was reading the *King James Version*. And we didn't have a television in my home. My parents wouldn't allow it, even when they came out. But we read the Scriptures at night, and at evening until we got ready for bedtime, and talked about the Scriptures.

13 Here in **I Yahchanan** [*I John*], if you've found it now. If you don't, write it down. Jot this down. There is no Salvation in the churches today because they do not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They don't keep the Laws that're in their own bible. That might surprise you but they don't. In fact, the Scripture says this beastly system would do away with **YAHWEH**'s Laws, and that's what they have done. And **Revelation 12:9** says that Satan today has the whole world deceived.

14 **YAHWEH** says in His Prophecy, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House;" meaning His House wasn't established. His Work wasn't working then. It wasn't there for 2,000 years, since the Disciples got killed off and their followers got killed off and the Name disappeared. The Name **YAHWEH** just disappeared. No one used it for 2,000 years. And then in the Last Days, the Savior said the last generation in **Mattithyah** [*Matthew*] **24**, **YAHWEH** said, "I will establish My House." And this is in **Isayah 2:1-6** and **Micahyah 4:1-4**, I believe it is. And He says, "I will establish My House. They'll take My Laws to the nations. The nations will start beating their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks. They'll learn war no more."

15 Well, what are you learning today? You're learning war. Even in business you're learning war. The dog eat dog. Keep up with the Joneses. He builds a swimming pool, build a bigger one. Show him you're the best and the biggest. Show him, show him, show him that you're going to die in a few years and you won't have Salvation. Why don't you show him that? It would be much more beneficial to him.

16 But here now in **I Yahchanan** [*I John*] **3**. This is the Apostle. This was the so-called "New Testament". No there weren't any changes made after this. The Savior was already dead. He had already gone to heaven to take His seat at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** where He said in **Hebrews 10**, He's going to be High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

17 In that same chapter, He says, "These are the Laws that I will renew with them after those days. I'll put My Laws into their hearts." I dare you to read that, everybody that's a scoffer out there in radio and TV land. I dare you to read **Hebrews 10** and **Hebrews 4** and compare the two, because He says if you sin willfully, if you sin willfully after the knowledge of the Truth has come, there remains no more sacrifice for sin. Period! That's it!

18 Well, here now, sin, if we sin willfully. What is sin? What is sin? **I Yahchanan** [*I John*] **3:4**, it

says, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws...** That's what sin is. Now are you sinning? Of course, you are. If you're following Christianity, you're sinning. If you're following any of the religions in the world today, the war-raging religions, as one of the Apostles called them, the war-raging religions that lead the war-raging nations, then, of course, you're breaking these Laws.

19 Your example was Yahshua. Was He given a sword to follow? Did He get or was He given a big sword and told, "Go and kill all these peoples?" If you'll look up the word Constantine, Constantine, he said he saw a sign of a cross in heaven. It was a vision of a cross in heaven. It had a cross up here and a thing. What people don't know is it had a big blade, a sharp blade coming down here but it was a cross up here. And the vision said, "By this sign you will conquer." And of course, this is what Constantine used.

20 Constantine is the one that changed the Laws, too. He was a Roman emperor that became a pope, he changed the Laws of **YAHWEH**, changed the Sabbath, which is the Seventh Day of the week, of course. That's what the Commandment says. Anyone who doesn't know that has never read his bible, at least the second Book of the bible. The first Book shows it, too, but the second Book shows it's the Seventh Day of the week and it's a command from **YAHWEH**. And that's what I want to bring forth here today, is that these commands from **YAHWEH**, they're Laws.

21 And **whoever commits sin, transgresses...** One or more of these Laws. The Apostle James or Yaaqob, as it should have been, but James in the *King James Version*, *James 2:10* says if you break one, you're guilty of breaking them all. The same Law that says, "Don't commit adultery," says "Don't steal." If you break one but not the other, you're still guilty of breaking all of them, he said. You've got to keep them all or you won't have Salvation as I'm fixing to show you here now in your own bible. And you can take this back and base your life on it, because this is Life what I'm showing you here.

22 **I Yahchanan [I John] 3:4.** He says, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

23 Look on down to **verse 7, Little children, let no man deceive you...** Let no man deceive you, otherwise. Sin is the transgression of the Laws. Let no man deceive you.

24 **Verse 7, Little children, let no man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous.**

25 Look at **verse 8, He who commits sin is of**

**the devil...** He's not of **YAHWEH**. He's of the devil. Where does that put the churches? They break the Laws continually. They change the Laws and they follow Constantine who was given a sword and told, "Go out and kill," and this is what the man did. He murdered. He murdered. He murdered the Disciples' followers throughout that land.

26 They had inquisitions; you might want to read about. They had crusades where they went out to kill. Shaul [Paul] was one of them. The Apostle Shaul [Paul] was one of them to begin with. He was a Roman soldier. He was a Pharisee. He was born a Pharisee, which made him a Roman citizen, a Roman citizen. And of course, He had his citizenship because of that birth.

27 Now look on over to Yahshua's Words in the very last **Revelation** of your bible or your *Book of YAHWEH*. The last chapter so there were no more revelations after this. This was it. It came straight from **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah to Yahchanan who copied it for us. He was under arrest at the time by the Catholic church, of which the Apostle Shaul was a member. Well, how did he get the name then? He got it from the Pharisees.

28 The Pharisees were called separatists, separatists. You don't find that in the Scriptures, but that's what that word means, *separatists*. Well, they really separated themselves, big time, because they formed the Roman army in Rome, a roaming, the roaming Romans. That's how Rome got its name, the roaming Romans. And they roamed throughout the country under the leadership of Constantine in the year 300 or--yes, 300. Around 321 C.E. is when he changed the Laws. Around 321 C.E. he changed the Laws of **YAHWEH**, changed the Sabbath and made a death penalty against anyone following these Laws.

29 Well, of course, the Disciples' followers, they all followed the Laws. And they said, because the Disciples said, "Don't let anyone deceive you, you've got to keep the Commandments. If you don't keep the Commandments, you belong to Satan." That's what the world belongs to today. That's the reason **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House and My House will teach My Laws;" meaning they were not taught before He established His House.

30 You can't find a church on the face of the earth that teaches **YAHWEH's** Laws. If they did, they would repent and run to The House of **YAHWEH** where **YAHWEH** says, "That's My House, that's where Life is." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 Well, here's the Savior now talking in the



---

**You can't find a church on the face of the earth that teaches YAHWEH's Laws. If they did, they would repent and run to The House of YAHWEH where YAHWEH says, "That's My House, that's where Life is."**

---

very last book of your bible. No more revelations after this. The only thing was the war, crusades, killings, inquisition. You know what an inquisition was? If they heard that a person had a bible, had a manuscript of the bible, if they even heard that this person would not eat pork, if they heard that that person would not eat pork or would not keep Christmas, yes, that was one of them, then they would pull him, they would arrest him, arrest the whole family, take him in.

32 CPS was invented by Europe, for Europe and by Europe, by the Catholic church. It's an invention of the Catholic church. CPS would question the children to see what their parents were doing. A lot of parents got burned at the stake because they would not eat pork, because they wouldn't celebrate Christmas. In fact, Christmas, if you read about Christmas, it was celebrated back in the days of **I Samuyl**, **I Samuyl 7**, Christmas and Easter. Christmas was celebrated and condemned by Yeremyah [Jeremiah] in **Yeremyah [Jeremiah] 10:1-10**. Don't learn the way of the heathen. A heathen is one who doesn't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Don't learn the way of the heathen. They cut trees

out of the forest. They deck them with gold and silver. They fasten them with a hammer and nails so they move not. Don't learn this custom.

33 The inquisitions, if they found out the parent would not keep Christmas, they would kill them. They would give them the chance to repent and as a proof of their repentance, they had to eat pork. And they put many people on the stake. Yes, this is Christianity. This is Christianity! That's where it came from. It still is! It's straight from Satan! If you don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you belong to Satan the devil! That's what your bible says. I didn't make this up. Read it for yourself! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 Well, here in **Revelation**. I started to tell you, they put a lot of people on a stretching machine, and they'd say, "Well, eat the pork and we'll take you off." A lot of people were pulled in two. This is a matter of history. I'm not making this up. You can get it for yourself. We got it in our booklets and you can--we've got copies of it made for you. History shows you what book to go to.

35 Well, in the very last book of your bible now. You can go back out and face Christianity if you



want to. You know, that's not me. I'm not forcing you to stay one place or the other. I'm just telling you the Truth. The Truth is told in The House of **YAHWEH** only. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 They arrested me too. Yes, I wore orange one day and I came before the court smiling because I knew, I knew why I was arrested. I knew why persecution was being brought against the House. Of course, they dropped all charges. But during that time period, they smeared our Name throughout the world. Well, **YAHWEH** says, "It wasn't them; I'm the One Who did this. I lifted you up for the world to see." Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 The same way He did Yahshua. Yahshua, after He was sacrificed, there were people who heard of him. They were Jews, they're of the twelve tribes. They had left Israyl. They started leaving when they were first brought in. Millions of Jews were brought from Egypt, there was only a handful of them, you know, that actually stayed in Israyl. They took the land. **YAHWEH** had to fight their battles for them. They weren't soldiers. They weren't. They weren't anything. If **YAHWEH** hadn't fought every battle for them they would have been destroyed. Read this for yourself and see for yourself.

38 The meanest, most orneriest of the bunch, the Benyaminites and, of course, Judah, which were given Jerusalem and the temple area. They're the ones that also separated and sent out Roman soldiers and built colonies throughout all the nations and became a multitude of nations.

39 Well, what's occurred to the gentiles? Breeding, that's what's occurred to them. There're no bloodlines left different from any other. Biology said, you know, if there ever was a different bloodline, we can't find it. There is no such thing as a "pure race", you know, unless we see it sitting before us because this is it. We're all the same, they said. That's in your schoolbooks. I'm not making that up either. Read a book. Read. Go back and study your biology and you'll see what I mean.

40 But here in **Revelation** now, let's get to this. When **Revelation** was written, Yahchanan was in prison, imprisoned by the Catholic church. If you look at where the Disciples died trying to reach the lost ten tribes of Israyl, which Yahshua said, "Go to the lost tribes. Don't go out here to the heathen, just go to those that you know are brothers and Believers." And the ones that the letters were written to, like in Ephesus, one of the letters that the Apostle Shaul wrote, he wrote them to the Saints, to Saints who he knew were at Ephesus, many of them. Of course, there were many others that weren't saints, too, of the twelve tribes there. The place was full of proconsulars, which was a set

up by the Roman government. This was in the days of Acts now, the **Acts of the Apostles**. Same time period when he wrote these letters to Ephesus and many other cities in Rome.

41 Well, those Romans were Pharisees. They were of the twelve tribes. They were already getting rid of everybody else, even all the ancestors of Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob that wasn't in the immediate twelve tribes. They were breeding them out. Capturing them, reschooling them, teaching them their literature. A person who wasn't a believer in **YAHWEH** and the Laws of **YAHWEH**, they would have no reason not to join Rome. It was like the United States today, exactly. It was very inviting because they had great riches to offer the people. Rome and, of course, Babylon were the two main rich cities like New York and Washington and so forth today.

42 But let's go back now to this where the Apostle here who was under arrest, in prison, on the Isle of Patmos was given this **Revelation**, the last **Revelation** from **YAHWEH** given to mankind at that time. Before that, He allowed or this finished the Work, and He allowed, then, the persecution to start again. If you remember, He gave them peace in Galilee for a while until these books were written. After they were written, He had several copies made of this. If He hadn't, we wouldn't have any today, because there were book burnings that tried to get rid of what we're holding before us.

43 The Catholic church was dead-set on destroying the Holy Scriptures. They wouldn't allow anyone to own a Holy Scripture. If it hadn't been for Martin Luther who rebelled against the Catholic church, we wouldn't have the bible that we have today. Anyone can read this. It's a matter of history. And Martin Luther said, "We need for everyone to have a bible."

44 Well, there were enough people who wanted a bible, in the Catholic church, that **YAHWEH** inspired at that time to actually bring this book down to us. They couldn't kill half of their church. They would have killed off their own people because there were some even in the church who were wanting bibles. So there wasn't nothing the church could do about it. And enough people were wanting this that Martin Luther was able to swing it at that time. And that's the reason we have this Book in front of us right now, because **YAHWEH** brought it, saved it for us. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

45 Well, **Revelation** now, the last **Revelation**. We don't know how Yahchanan died. There's no history showing that. It doesn't show it in the Holy Scriptures. There's speculation only, which means nothing to me. But the **Revelation** that we have



here, the last chapter in it says this, Yahshua doing the speaking.

46 Let's go to **Revelation 1** first and I'll show you this is Yahshua. **Revelation 1:1. The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which YAHWEH gave to Him, to show His Servants...** His Servants, His Servants, He had the Disciples.

47 He started a Work in Samaria. I brought that out last week, if you remember, started a Work in Samaria that spread. Now these were the people that knew the Prophecy and knew that Yahshua was going to die. They knew that He did, He did die later. And when He died on the stake, they were expecting it because they knew the Scriptures and the Prophecies. He's the One Who saw to it by talking to this woman in Samaria and got this Work started. That's the reason He said to His Disciples, "Don't go to the Samaritans." He didn't want them even mixing with them because trying to get two Works together at that time was hard, as it is right now.

48 But He had this Work going from Samaria, spreading the news that the Savior was born. Well, later the Savior died. Well, that went out to all the world, person to person, to all the world. So the Catholic church had opposition. Well, they took care of that with Constantine. Constantine wiped out millions of people with the sword. That was the cross that showed or was shown to him in the sky and he was absolutely faithful to his murders.

49 But this was, **The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which YAHWEH gave to Him, to show His Servants things which must shortly come to pass; and He sent and signified it through His Malak...** That is, Messenger. ...to His Servant Yahchanan.

50 Well, the last chapter of that, **Revelation 22:12**, the Savior is doing the speaking saying, **And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me...** Well, what is His Reward? His Reward is Eternal Life, if you have kept the Commandments. If you are not keeping the Commandments, you have no right to Eternal Life and will not receive it.

51 Where does that put the world today? They're cut off from **YAHWEH** as **Isayah 59:1-2** tells you. Write that down, **Isayah 59:1-2. Hebrews 10:26**, if after the knowledge of the Truth has come and you go on practicing sin, there remains no more sacrifice for sin.

52 Well, here the Savior now is saying here ...**I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me...** All Authority in heaven and earth has been given to Him and He is speaking at this time, knowing that.

53 **Revelation 22:13.** He says, **I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

54 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His...** His, the Father's Commandments or ...**Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the Gates into the City.**

55 For everyone else is cast out, the dogs, the sorcerers, the whoremongers, the murderers and so forth. That's what your bible says, *King James* or whatever other translation there is.

56 Well, today, in today's society, they're breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws and the scientists are saying, your social trends, your Christianity social trends, your Muslim, India, Hindus, or whatever you are, your social trends--this is spreading throughout the world; this is all over the world, is resulting in STDs. As a result of your social trends, every child in the world is now being born with a defect. They're born with it.

57 Some of them only have a few days to live. Some of them have a few years to live. But everyone is born with a defect right now, at this time, in this time period. It's never been like that before in the days of the 6,000 years of man's history. But **YAHWEH** showed it would be the worst in this time period because of one thing; in this last generation **YAHWEH** did not hold anything back. He allowed them to go their own ways, and He says, "I'm going to show you what your end will be."

58 Well, your end is sickness, disease and death. And the scientists are now telling the people this. It's you that's causing it. It's your sins. They won't say sin. They won't use the word. If they did, they'd get slapped in the face by the Catholic church or by whatever religion they belong to.

59 *Viruses Are Sneakier Than We Thought...* It shows how the viruses are getting into the genes and actually changing the genes.

60 *CDC: STD Rates Up in Boys. Teens Need Better Sex Education...* [laughing] Ah boy, this is sick. ...*Rates of infection with sexually transmitted diseases...* No proper character education. ...*the annual rate of AIDS diagnosis for boys aged 15... 15-years-old, starting at age 15 getting AIDS. ...has nearly doubled in the past ten years, and rates of syphilis are also up. 30% of girls age 15 rising up to 70% now.*

61 ...*Infections with the human immune deficiency virus that causes AIDS rose among boys and girls...* The rates are enormous. ...*Syphilis rates for females aged 15 rose, from 2006-2009...* Doubled, this is their social trends that they're talking about.

62 *World Health Organization researchers say many don't know that they have common STDs...* No, they're not affecting them yet. It's like prions or the mad cow disease, you don't know it until you're

brain starts malfunctioning, and somebody has to tell you, "Hey, why are you doing that?" you know. And of course, they don't know why they're doing that. They don't know why they're doing silly things. But their brain, it's shorting out. And of course, there's one of them now that links this to bipolar, what they call bipolar disease.

63 They say now that STDs are normal among people. No one is without one. So they're a normal thing. It is normal to have STDs. Yes, yes. It's getting to the point that it is. It would be a very unusual thing to find a person that didn't have an STD. That's the reason **YAHWEH** has isolated you, brethren. Remember that word **isolated**. It's called something else in Scripture. And as a result, of course, we're going to nuclear war. The Scripture shows that.

64 I'll tell you about the hidden codes, hidden bible codes that we're trying to enlarge a sign and have it here for you. But the hidden bible codes, of course, The House of **YAHWEH** is in it. Several other leading figures are in it. If you're or if anyone is working with the hidden codes and I'm not aware of it, I'd appreciate you informing me also because we do need other workers. We have so many things to look up.

65 Right now a great thing that would help you immensely, if you know anything about computers and are interested in them, you know, is the electronic *Book of YAHWEH*. It's really a fascinating tool and it will help you in understanding Scripture. One thing, everything that we're bringing will eventually go into this program. And all you've got to do is look up a Scripture, bring up a certain word, any word you don't understand and this will have all the information there for you from all the books, the bible helps, the Hebrew without vowel points and so forth. Eventually, everything will be there at your disposal with this one program on a few tiny disks. I know it sounds impossible, but it's actually possible right now. That will help you.

66 But if you're working with the hidden codes now, hidden bible codes, we're going to have something put on the wall here very soon for you of people that are actually involved in this time period, showing **Revelation 6**, the Quartet or the four horses. And of course, The House of **YAHWEH** bringing forth the Laws in this time period. It shows you that. There's no doubts, brethren, that we are **YAHWEH's** House and we're **YAHWEH's** Work in these Last Days. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

67 *UK doctors: New superbug gene is spiraling widely*, it says. *New gene that allows any bacteria to become a superbug...* Now what this does, it's

actually changing, it's actually changing the genes. And the way they've brought this about is through mixing with animal, mixing the genes in a way with the relations that they're having; that the world is having, that they're not trying to curb, they're actually okaying it. I guess you noticed where the judge in California lifted the ban on gay marriages, as they call it.

68 Well, of course, this is part of the sickness, that's bringing the sickness into the world today and bringing the STDs that are capable of getting into the genes of mankind. They invade everything in the body. And of course, with this now in changing the genes, then you're no longer the person, protected person that **YAHWEH** created. But you are a different kind of animal, that is part human. And of course, this, as it multiplies, we will see the worst of it.

69 I know **YAHWEH** intends to let us see the worst of it. Now, it may not go so far or He may not allow it to develop that far, but He will allow enough of it to where you're going to see and understand what I've been saying about keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws; and breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws and what brings about this sickness and disease and how it's bringing the strength of man down as Yechetzqyah and Isayah show that Satan is set on doing, bringing the strength of the people, of mankind down. Mankind is no longer capable of rational thinking.

70 There in our world today, we're working with a generation of politicians that were born in the most wicked time period, the most evil time period, the swinging sixties. And that generation now is ruling the United States and also ruling the world. Now this is not the worst that it can be at this time. The confusion is not the worst that it can be. But it's quickly becoming that. And the minds, very few minds now are capable of rational thinking at all.

71 This superbug that's changing the genes, they know about this. They know that the animals are also defiled. Every animal on earth is born with a defect right now. There're no clean animals anywhere on the face of the earth. Not dogs. Not cats. Not the beef we eat. Not the goats we eat. They're all unclean. They're all. Every one of them is defiled.

72 This is what was prophesied in **Isayah 24:1-6**, that the earth is defiled. It mourns. It fades away. The people languish. That word **languish**, if you look it up, there're all sorts of things that're going on in the body of man that this is referring to for this time period.

73 Well, of course, the scientists are telling you

this. And they have this, *Toxoplasmosis Parasite May Trigger Schizophrenia And Bipolar Disorders...* Now, this is a new parasite that has been bred, of course, from man's sins. First starting in the body of the female and mixing in the bodies of males, a breeding ground or a test tube, if you want to call it that. That's more or less what the scientists set up in the laboratories. And you put these things in a vial, of course, the different bacteria and you mix them and see what they'll do. Well, this has been going on real big-time since the sixties. And they've been mixing all sorts of parasites and STDs, genes from men, genes from animals and so forth. Well, this is what they're coming up with.

74 *Cat Parasite May Cause Mental Illness...* Well, of course, this is a cat's parasite causing mental illness in people. And this too, you haven't seen the worst of. You may not be able to see readily what effect this is having on the brain, the mental illness that it's having on the brain. The person may not even realize that he has it but it's there and to make a rational decision might be, to their rationale, murder or something similar to this or mass-murder, if they have their hands on a nuclear trigger. There's much information on this on the Internet if you want to get it and look at it.

75 But this new superbug, it's evil, very evil. And it's brought about by mankind and his relationships, his social trends that he is having today.

76 I want you to remember now those Scriptures. If you missed it, didn't have a pen and a paper and couldn't write it down, we'll try to send it to you. If you'll call us, we'll put the telephone number on the screen right now for you.

77 Let's go back to the Savior's Writings here. The reason that the Savior was rejected by Israyl was because they wanted a king to reign over them who would fight their battles. Now if you'll keep this in mind, it was shown to you way back in **I Samuyl**. They rejected **YAHWEH**'s Rule over them; these were the twelve tribes of Israyl. They, the leading rulers of Israyl, came to the Prophet Samuyl who was the leading religious figure. He was **YAHWEH**'s Prophet and Priest in that time period, and he had a circuit that he followed. He had priests set up in every city, and most of those priests turned away from **YAHWEH**, scattered throughout.

78 Now at his home in Galilee, where the Apostles and the Savior were raised, Samuyl had just about everyone there following him because he taught the Prophecies and he was there more than he was throughout the rest of Israyl. But he had priests set up in the other nations of Israyl,

even in Yahdah, that is Judah, who owned, along with Benjamin, they owned Yerusalem, and all of that, much of that country in there. That was their allotment, given to them by lot. And of course, they turned against **YAHWEH** and against Samuyl. And this was all in **I Samuyl 8**, where they turned against Samuyl and said, "We want a king to reign over us and to fight our battles for us, to rule us and to fight our battles for us."

79 Well, when Yahshua came, He was not a fighter. And He taught them a totally different way of life. The way of life that **YAHWEH** had taught from the beginning, to love your neighbor as yourself. That's what Yahshua taught; love your neighbor as yourself. Don't retaliate. Don't retaliate? What is retaliation? Have you ever looked the word up? If someone slaps you, do you slap them back? Well, that's retaliation. And of course, children fall into this trap, mostly because of what their parents teach them, but they fall into the trap.

80 There's an education program that is starting to guide people in the other direction, the direction that Yahshua led His Disciples. His Disciples never fought back. He said if they take your cloak, well give them your coat also. If they slap you on one side of the cheek, turn the other. If they spit in your face, [laughing] like they have me or like I was blessed to get done, then don't retaliate, pray, pray for them. Pray for the ones that abuse you, that persecute you and so forth.

81 Yahshua knew that His House was going to be persecuted in these Last Days. He knew that this was the way we were going to be recognized by the world. **YAHWEH** was going to lift us up and it wouldn't have been any other way than filed on and said, "he's worse than Al Capone." They had me as a figure that they were scared of. I had weapons like maybe even nuclear or ground-to-air missiles and, of course, I was more ornery than Al Capone. They used that name too. "He's meaner than Al Capone."

82 But it wouldn't have been interesting to the world any other way. If they had told the truth, you know, they wouldn't have never watched that news station again. But by telling what they told, **YAHWEH** lifted His House up for everyone to see. And then He says in Scripture, it's all in Scripture. And the Savior said you're a fool; this is **Luke 24:25**. "You're a fool if you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken." Well, the Prophets said His House is going to be persecuted.

83 And **YAHWEH** names me personally in the Scriptures and said, I'm going to give you to reproach. And of course, that was a pleasant thing

for me to read, knowing that it was me. [laughing] But I've learned. I have learned much from this and I've learned that **YAHWEH** is bringing His Work forward. He's not going to let it stop this time, He says, and He won't. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

84 But He also said in that same Prophecy, that your work is going to reach all nations, all the nations. And He says, eventually, what is left of the nations, which will be about two billion people, He shows in **Revelation**, are going to flow to The House of **YAHWEH**, in this time period we're in.

85 The hidden codes, I'll tell you this now, you can see it for yourself later. But the hidden codes show 2010 and 2011. Now, I don't know if that's part of 2011. I'm thinking it will be only a small portion of 2011, but it doesn't show any time thereafter. The hidden codes do not show time after that. The Scripture, it made me think. When I asked this, I said well put it in, more of the years then after that, and they did, and they said it just doesn't show it. There's no time after that.

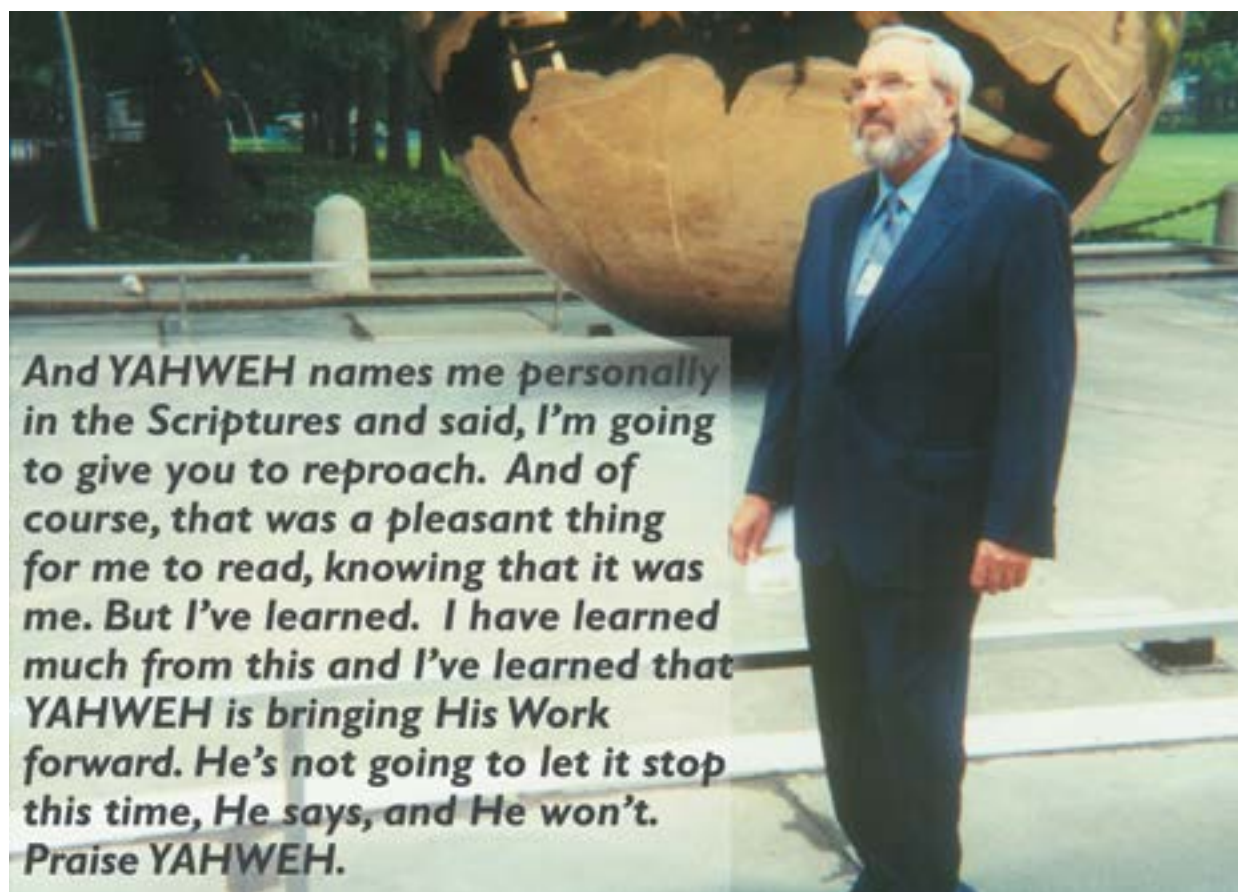
86 Well, it made me think of **Revelation** where it said, you know, that there would be no time after this goes out to all nations, kindreds and tongues; that you must prophesy again before nations,

kindreds and tongues. Well, of course, before that we prophesied to all the leaders in the world. And then the door was open to where we could go out to all the world, all citizens of the world, and then after that it said, there would be time no longer. So, when I saw that and he said, no it doesn't show any time after 2011. The hidden codes do not, the hidden bible codes.

87 You can put in whatever you want in your imagination there, but if it's not showing it, it means **YAHWEH** doesn't have it to show. So, that's it. But that's what **Revelation** says, after we reach the entire world and that's what the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24**. Let's turn to that and read it. We'll go back to **Revelation 10** here in a minute.

88 But **Mattithyah 24**, when His Disciples came to Him and they showed Him the temple. Now, if you're a scoffer of Prophecy, you should read this carefully here because they left the temple. In fact, Yahshua left it and would not go near it again. And then His Disciples came to Him here in **Mattithyah 24** or *Matthew*, if you have a *King James Version*, and they were showing Him the magnificence of this temple.

89 It was a beautiful sight with the king's mansions on the hills where you see apartment



dwellings there now. They're beautiful around Yerusalem and you'll see a patch of them here and a patch of them there. And this is the development that is going on where they say, they have stolen land from the Palestinians; that it was rightfully theirs and they've stolen all that land and they're building their own community dwellings there. Well, that's what all of the trouble that's being caused there is from.

90 But before that, you saw the palaces of Herod, of the Herods. I told you that's not a name but it's a description of the kings of the east and the breeding line; the breeding line where they claim the inheritance of Aaron, back to Mosheh's brother, and they claim the Aaronic priesthood. That's what the Catholic church claims today.

91 They were called Pharisees when they first claimed it. No, they were called elders, when they first claimed it. And then after that they were called the priests of Yerusalem. After that they were called Pharisees. And after Titus destroyed the temple, he took all the artifacts out of the temple and took them to Rome. This is a matter of history now. Look up Titus. That's all you have to do. Look it up in the dictionary and it'll show you this history. He took all the artifacts out of the temple. Then he destroyed the temple. He took the artifacts to Rome. He destroyed the temple. And then, of course, they went to work destroying or taking captive the people who were followers of the Savior and His Disciples.

92 But His Disciples came to Him here showing Him this temple. And no doubt they showed Him the great political system that was set up on a hillside at that time, overlooking the temple, in fact. And it was built like--it was similar to one of the schools here. I forget what they call that school here now, but they have that same design, where it's built like this on the hill and in the surface in the hill and then the platform comes all directions out from around this, like so. And when you walk out on this, history said, it's like you're standing on a cloud, and you can see all around you, standing on this cloud. It said it actually gives the person an eerie feeling because he doesn't know when that thing's gonna fall.

93 But this was the high pinnacle they took Yahshua out on and offered Him the kingdoms of the earth, "If you will be our king and fight our battles for us." But Yahshua, He taught a different story here, He taught **YAHWEH's** Laws. And He said, "What's coming forth from Me is not war. What's coming forth from My Father to Me is not war. What comes forth from Me, from the Father to Me, is that we become servants to each other. We become slaves to each other and we take care of each other." This is what He taught.

94 Yahshua did not teach war or fighting. He said, he who lives by this sword that was given to Constantine is going to die by the sword. That's all it is, is more retaliation, fighting, more retaliation, more killing, more wars. It's never brought anything but continual war.

95 Well, first off, when they took Him out on this pinnacle where He could see everything, and they said, "All of this is Yours." At that time, they had dignitaries there from all parts of the world, because they had the twelve tribes in all parts of the world. And if you will just remember one Scripture, just keep this one Scripture in mind. When the gifts of Spirit Holy fell, in **Acts**, there were devout Jews. They were converts of Yahshua dwelling in every nation, speaking every language under the sun and they were all gathered together there at Yerusalem, in that place when this sound, as they said, the sound of a mighty wind.

96 Well, when this was communicated abroad there in Yerusalem, all of these people from all of these different nations, they were all Hebrews and they were all devout men serving **YAHWEH**, keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and they were gathered together there. They came and gathered with the Disciples, and said, "We're hearing everything you say. You're speaking in your Hebrew language but we're hearing you in our own tongues." You got that picture now? It makes sense, doesn't it?

97 These people were of the twelve tribes. They had gone out, they had taken the nations. They had synagogues; they had synagogues in every nation. If you'll just look at the **Acts** of the Apostles, that was where the Apostle Shaul [Paul] sent letters, to the synagogues to get permission to come and arrest those who kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**, arrest them, bring them back to Yerusalem where they would be tried. They were still trying them at Yerusalem at that time because Yerusalem still existed; the temple still existed so they tried them there by the chief priest, the chief priests. There were a lot of chief priests at that time. And those that weren't chief priests, they were running for chief priests.

98 Well, they had the synagogues though. They plainly show you this. They had their synagogues throughout the land, but they also had devout men that were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** because they knew the Prophecies. They knew Yahshua was born, as the Prophecy said He would be. They knew His Name, what His Name was. And they knew that this was the Man they killed. And they knew the Prophecies of His death, and what was going to occur to Him. And this is the reason they rushed to hear the Disciples, because they knew that the

Disciples were Yahshua's Disciples. So they rushed to them to find out what's what. And of course, they could hear them talking in their own language.

99 Well, Yahshua was offered the kingdoms of men and all of its brilliance. This had to be a magnificent place that they took Him to and said, "All of this is Yours if You will fight our battles for us." Now the word says, **if you will worship me**. The word **worship** in Part One and Part Two both, of *The Book of YAHWEH*, means *service*. "If you will serve me as a king over the world, then all of this is Yours. I'll give it to you."

100 Well, Satan had power to give it. She still does have power to give. **YAHWEH** hasn't taken the reigns yet, as **Revelation** shows that He will and begins to reign over the universe. He hasn't done that yet. He's still proving His House to the kingdoms of heaven. He's proving us right now. And He says, "They're witnessing what you do." Whether you help in the kitchen, whether you clean the bathrooms, whether you sweep the stage, whether you set up chairs, you are a part of the Work. And they're proving that you can do this along with your brothers and sisters without somebody stepping on your toe and you turn around and stomp his. Now this is the evil.

101 It's not the accidentally stepping on your toe that was the evil, but it's the retaliation that's the evil, retaliation, not toleration but retaliation. Toleration is what we want to learn to do. And we want to do it with a smile on our face, if you can. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

102 Well, anyway now. The Disciples came to Him and they showed Him this magnificent temple with rocks, rocks, and the stones were so big, you know, they're still wondering how they put that thing together, beautiful white stone, and they showed Him all of this. And He said, "Don't even look at this. It's not going to be here. It's going to be destroyed." Now think of this. This occurred about 35 A.D., 35. It wasn't until after Yahshua's death and the Disciples had written most of the books that we're now reading before the temple and Jerusalem were destroyed. About 70 C.E. is when that took place, about thirty-five years later, after the Savior was killed, that is, was murdered.

103 And that was what the Apostle was speaking of when he said in **Acts 19**, he said, "I know you did all of this out of ignorance and we're showing you the Truth now." We're showing you that Yahshua is High Priest, going to be High Priest over the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**. And He's sitting at **YAHWEH**'s Right Hand at this time. And the Disciples were teaching them about Yahshua and

what He was going to be and even the Prophecies for our time period, right now, Prophecies that were first shown in **Genesis**.

104 Well, here He tells them, "Don't even pay any attention to this because there won't be one stone left upon another that won't be thrown down." He didn't say it, but the Prophets said, "Zion is going to be plowed like a field." They were the ones. The Prophets were the ones who predicted this; the Savior repeated it in **Mattithyah** [*Matthew*] **24**. How did the Prophets know it? If you don't believe the Prophets, you're a fool. The Prophets are the only ones who speak of **YAHWEH**'s Work, His Work in these Last Days, where it is, and the people who are named in it. Yes, He gives their names, just like He did Yahshua. He starts this Prophecy back in **Genesis**, the first Book in your bible. That's where these Prophecies start for the Last Days, and then **Revelation** is the part that finishes up the Work that starts and is done in a short time.

105 Well, here now, He says for this time period. **Mattithyah 24:7. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; disease epidemics...** That's what we're facing now and it's the worst ever and going to get worse than this.

106 And He said, **verse 8, All these are the first half of the sorrows; tribulation!**

107 And then He says, they're going to start persecuting you. And He says, iniquity now in **verse 12, And because iniquity will abound...** Iniquity is the rejecting of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. He says that's going to make a big jump. It's going to abound. The love of mankind is going to prove itself. It's going to be cold.

108 And then in **verse 14**, He says in this same time period, **And this Message of the Kingdom... of YAHWEH ...will be preached to all the world by the One who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come...** The same thing that the Apostles and Prophets said. Then The End, no more, no more time.

109 Well, the hidden codes show, of course, 2010 and 2011 and no more time after that is shown in the hidden codes. To me, I'm rejoicing because of that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]. And I'll rejoice greatly when I see the heavens open after man's wars, because man's wars are going to darken the sun. You can bet that all the Prophecies are going to come through. They've proven themselves, brethren. You're a fool if you doubt them.

110 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Six

## Deception #19— The Ordinances And Statutes That Govern The Laws Need To Be Understood: Yahshua Messiah Understood Perfectly, And Is Our Example 08/28/2010

---

*K. Bezaliyl: Now I'm going to introduce the best influence you could ever have in your life, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Man, we have a crowd here today, a lively crowd, a joyous crowd! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The sermon that you just heard, I thought was marvelous, from the Great Kahan Bezaliyl. The thing about the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, I fear that ones that are needing it are not taking it. And I don't know, I can't force a person, of course, to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* or to follow it. You can only teach.

3 And of course, that's what The House of **YAHWEH** was established for in these Last Days. That's the reason I was called. That's the reason I was named in my mother's womb--from my mother's womb, from my mother's womb and by a boy that was one year old; the reason miracles were worked before I even knew **YAHWEH** was guiding me. [laughing] Prophecies were being written about myself, Yahshua, the Last Days' Work before I was ever born. But it won't help a bit, it won't help you a bit unless you are willing to study it and practice what it says. And of course, you won't be a part of the Kingdom.

4 So many people today, they have their ups and downs like the world. I was noticing in the news, I believe it was day before yesterday, but before the war in Iraq, sixty-nine percent of the people thought it was a great idea, sixty-nine percent. Well, that dwindled over the years now, and now thirty-nine percent, thirty-nine percent, thought it was, you know. Sixty-nine percent think that it was a very bad idea to begin with, or fifty-nine percent.

5 So, they start out thinking they want something, they want this war, they wanted this war but now they don't want this war. They think they want another war, too, and another one. But, you know, what they are truly hunting is what Satan was hunting and has been hunting, traveling back and forth, looking up and down but has never found it. But it's just an up and down thing with the world. They think they want something and then they find out that it was a bad idea.

6 *More than 8 in 10 Americans (83%) now say the economy is bad...* They just woke up to the fact that we have a horrible economy out here that we're facing. Of course, that's going to change. America, America is going to be strong right up until the very end. That's what Prophecy shows. The End is very near, of course.





7 Right now, we're facing something that I've been preaching for about fifty years or more. I think, if I'm not wrong, I think I'm seventy-six years old today. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I think I started teaching this when I was about seventeen, that we should be guarding our food supply because I saw things taking place that were contrary to the Scriptures and I was wanting to write a bible commentary at that time. That never did prevail. **YAHWEH** had in mind a *Book of Yisrayl* instead. He said anybody can write a commentary, even a Christian, but it takes someone whom **YAHWEH**'s inspired to get the *Book of Yisrayl* out. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 *Recall expands to more than half a billion eggs...* Now this is not a joke. This is more serious than it's being put on to be, about the eggs and I think I have an article here that shows that. (If I can decide where it went to.) But this, if it gets in the bloodstream--this is a new type of E. coli that they have found, and if it gets into the bloodstream, it can go to any organ in your body and it can be deadly.

9 Now, they tried to pretend that this E. coli was in some chicken feed and got into the eggs, but this is not true. I've been around hens all of my life. I've seen them eat things that, you know, buzzards would snarl their nose up at and they would make clean eggs out of them, and I ate the eggs. My family ate the eggs. There was hardly ever anyone sick ever in my family growing up. The chickens were barnyard chickens. They went where they pleased. They had a rooster with them that I found out later was contributing to the cleanness of the egg. In fact, he puts a protection in the egg, to guard against bacteria.

10 Of course, in the caged hens, when I saw what was taking place with the hens and the stressful condition that they are under, you know, they call that confinement areas, confinement areas. The chicken house is now referred to as confinement, like a jail. They're jails or prisons for chickens. And they put them in cages and they force feed them feeds that will force them to lay and over lay, over lay eggs. And of course, when you break one of the eggs you'll see what over laying on eggs does.

11 I used to hate it when I would break one and the yellow would break and run all over the skillet like water. I don't know if you've ever experienced that. But, you know, eggs are not supposed to be like that and I knew the difference because I knew what eggs were because I raised them. I raised chickens. My dad raised chickens. Everybody did at that time. Everybody had chickens in their back

yard, and they had a cow in their backyard for milk and butter and cheese, whatever they wanted to do with it. And they each one had a garden and an orchard. That was true all over Oklahoma.

12 Now, it started changing of course, in my lifetime. But before that, before electricity was invented, before the automobiles were invented, you know, it was totally a different life. And all of that stuff, including the bombs and planes have been invented in my lifetime and brought to what they call perfection. In the last hundred years, hundred and ten years, all of that have been invented.

13 Well, the recall of deli meats too, you may have seen this from Walmart, contaminated with listeria, listeriosis, causes listeriosis. It's a bacterium, listeria. *Such bacteria can cause listeriosis, a rare but potentially deadly disease...* Well, they have recalled a bunch of that too. It's not just in the chickens, but it's getting in everything.

14 Now listen to this one closely. Please, listen to this one closely. We're living as Isayah said on a contaminated earth. The soil is contaminated. The air we breathe is contaminated. Well, this one says, *North Texas...* This is in Texas. *North Texas 3-Year-Old Contracts E. coli From Dirt...* From the dirt, from the soil. I can remember playing in the soil, laying in the soil, playing in the mud when I was a child and, of course, things were different then.

15 The defilement has taken place in my lifetime, and I saw it. I experienced it. But that's what a witness is supposed to do; he's supposed to experience it. I'm still experiencing things. (I don't want to start crying, trying to keep from that.) But I'm still experiencing things that **YAHWEH** wants me to see before The End comes and **YAHWEH** takes the reign and starts to govern the earth and the universe, with your assistance as sons and daughters. That's what you're being trained for now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

16 You're being trained in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, if you'll take that training. That is Yahshua. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is Yahshua. That's the reason Yahshua was rejected, He followed the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that was taught him by His parents, inspired by **YAHWEH**. And of course, we are to be like Him. He's our Example. And if we're not like Him, we won't be a part of His Kingdom. I'm the last Representative of the Kingdom of Heaven here on earth and Salvation. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 That is shown in many Prophecies. You know, we were talking about the Prophecies concerning



myself and the Last Days' Work, there were many more than there were about Yahshua. Yahshua had enough Prophecies to know, we could know that He was the Savior. He fulfilled those Prophecies, and there were enough written about Him. But He's in **Genesis**. He was the First to fulfill this receiving Authority that is promised in **Genesis 1**, "I'll make mankind in My Image, after My Likeness." That is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

18 And if you had known the Ordinances and the Statutes that govern the Laws, that govern the Laws, you'd understand. I think it was about three o'clock yesterday morning, I believe it was, about three o'clock in the morning I woke up because I'd been concerned about fallaways, and the Priests here talked me into allowing fallaways to come back if they wanted to and I submitted to it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

19 But I was concerned about it. And some of the people get hung up on a Scripture or a Law and they don't know enough about the Scripture. They're not inspired, they won't admit they need help, they won't go to the One Sent or believe in the One Sent, so they're blocked. They can go no further. They can't understand it. There's the Law that says something but there are Ordinances and Statutes that **YAHWEH** said to me at three o'clock the other morning, you know, "This is what they're not understanding is My Ordinances that govern the Laws and My Statutes that govern the Laws." So this is the reason they can't get past where they are; this is their mental block; it becomes a block to them. And as Yahshua or one of the Apostles said, this mental block, the darkness is still there, even today when the Laws are read. That's what they were talking about, because they don't understand the Ordinances that go with these Laws and govern them at this time. It's part of the Plan of **YAHWEH**.

20 Someone got hung up on the lamb, sacrificing a lamb on Passover. But, of course, I studied that years ago, so you know, I had the advantage because **YAHWEH** showed it to me so I didn't fall for it like some did. But in the sermons during the Passover, I explained all of this. I explained why we do not sacrifice a lamb. But now, if you're not, if you're not listening, you know and if you're not here everyday, because you can't just explain this in ten words or less, it can't be done that way and make you understand it, because you have to understand the Ordinance and what **YAHWEH** actually wants for each time period to be done in that time period. And of course, this is all given to us in the Holy Scriptures.

21 But if you're not here, if you're here one day and gone the next, and you don't hear the second tree fall, you'll never hear it. It won't make a sound if you're not here to hear it; is that clear?! [laughing] But anyway, it was explained and, of course, I'll do it again if we have time.

22 But right now, if you'll just think a minute, this boy now, he contracts E. coli bacteria from the earth. It says, "*By Wednesday Bubba started having diarrhea and the diarrhea persisted for several days,*" explained the child's mother... "*By early Sunday morning, it was to the point where it was nothing but blood.*" It's been months since Bubba was tossed from a sheep he was riding... He was riding a sheep and fell off and got a mouthful of dirt.

23 Well, I wouldn't have thought anything about that when I was a child. I played in dirt. Everybody did. We made mud pies and mud houses and mud wagons. We didn't have cars so we made mud wagons at that time.

24 ...*The fall didn't cause any outside bumps or bruises, but he came up with a mouthful of dirt. "Somehow, we were lucky enough"*... He said sarcastically. "...to contract E. coli which has not been a fun deal."

25 ...*Bubba's E. coli infection then led to Hemolytic Uremic Syndrome (HUS), a rare disorder that can cause heart, brain, and kidney damage and lead to strokes...*

26 Now, that's how serious this is and they're playing down these eggs with the E. coli in them and, you know, the people that have contracted this so far--it's not got into their bloodstream or they would have been suffering the same thing that Bubba is suffering.

27 But what I'm trying to tell you is, **Isayah 24**, if you'll turn there and look at it. **Isayah 24**, it says a lot more things than the earth being defiled but it also points out the Statutes and Ordinances. And this is what came to my mind the other night at three o'clock in the morning, why the fallaways can't get by this mental block on the Laws because

---

**...you have to understand the Ordinance and what YAHWEH actually wants for each time period to be done in that time period. And of course, this is all given to us in the Holy Scriptures.**

---

the Laws include Statutes and Ordinances that govern the Laws for all time periods. And Yahshua said, if you'd have understood this, said to the Pharisees who studied the Laws, but they too had a mental block with the Laws. But Yahshua said if you'd have understood this then you wouldn't have condemned the innocent. Yes, the House of **YAHWEH** is innocent. **YAHWEH** says they are. As Yahshua's Disciples were. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 The accuser is the one or the accusers are the ones that are not innocent and the only way I know of to get up past this mental block is to humble yourself, which you can do this on your own, humble yourself and ask a Priest for forgiveness. Confess your sins and ask for forgiveness and he will go before **YAHWEH** for you and get forgiveness and get you in contact with **YAHWEH** again, and then we will start teaching you over again until you get by this mental block that was shadowing all the Pharisees in Israyl.

29 Well, here in **Isayah 24:5**, this is for the Last Days, by the way. When **YAHWEH** allows this to take place, allows the earth to almost become empty and wasted, and we're seeing this. That's who we are. We are the witness of **YAHWEH**. The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days is the Last Days' Witness and we're experiencing and seeing all of this take place right in front of our eyes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 I saw the bomb invented. I saw the first bomb used. Yes, I'm that old. All of this has been done in my lifetime. There was no electricity in Purcell, Oklahoma or Lexington, Oklahoma when I was a child. It started coming in about that time. It'd just been invented, but it wasn't in those places.

31 The school that I went to, I would I had that picture, they brought me back, our team, our team of evangelists, they went up to Oklahoma City and held a meeting, or Tulsa, and held a meeting, teaching the teachers the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Yes, these little guys right here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] We have teachers of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*; we do, young ones, who are Priests to be.

32 But anyway, they went up to Oklahoma and they went by the places where I was born and where I went to school. And the first schoolhouse was called Goins School, and the first thing you notice, it doesn't have any windows! [laughing] I believe that we did have windows on the south side of the school, but we didn't have windows on the north side of the school. We had a pump outside for water.

That's the water. There was no water inside. It was running water when you took a glass and run to the teacher with it, when she said, "Bill, go get me a glass of water." Well, that was her running water. [laughing]



33 There were no restrooms inside the school. After a few years at that school, they started busing everyone into town, and of course, shut down all the country schools in that area. There was no electricity in town in the schools. No air conditioning, can you imagine that? There were times it got up to 114 degrees in Oklahoma when the dust storms were blowing and Oklahoma became a dustbowl and it burned. And **YAHWEH** emptied it of people so I could be born and raised with very few neighbors in the country, and the ones that were left there were very determined, Righteous people, following Righteousness as best they could.

34 I never met a person in Oklahoma that didn't know something about his bible at that time period. That's what everyone did. They didn't have television sets or radios at that time, and they spent their time arguing about Scriptures or talking Scripture, sometimes politics. Well, here I was brought up on it. Every night it was the same thing, and I never once, ever got tired of hearing the Holy Scripture read or talked about, not ever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 In fact, I became very interested in it and especially the Prophecies and by the time I was seventeen years old, I thought, I said, the bible is the most interesting book every written, ever written, ever placed on earth. But I knew that **YAHWEH**, I knew that the Creator had invented this book at that time.

36 Well, here now in **Isayah 24:5**, he says, **The earth also is defiled...** A person that doesn't believe that, he's got to be some kind of lunatic, you know. He's got salmonella in his brain and it's all swollen up and he can't think; or STDs in their brain or

marijuana in their brain and it's cut their brain off from any knowledge, any new knowledge from coming in.

37 Marijuana, if you don't know it, is one of the deadliest things there is to the brain. And I know there're people arguing against it because they're hooked on it and they want to be able to use it like they do cigarettes. That's what John Wayne said. I remember John Wayne. Who here remembers John Wayne? He said, before he died of lung cancer, he said, "I won't be satisfied until I have everybody smoke a cigarette."

38 If you don't know what takes place in your lungs when you smoke a cigarette. There're several chemicals that go into your lungs and your lungs can't get rid of them--can't rid themselves of this. I didn't realize that it built up and hurt your lungs so much until you can't breathe, you know. I personally had contact with an employee and they were smokers, the two of them, and it got to where, chain smokers, and it got to where their lungs, they couldn't breathe. And one of them told me that they went to the doctor and there was no elasticity left in their lungs, so they had to start learning how to breathe over again.

39 There are foods that we should be eating that will stop cravings. There's a program called the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that shows you how to think, will teach you how to think. Yes, we've lost that ability. America has lost the ability to think and reason. Now **YAHWEH** shows in **Genesis 1** that He made man with similitudes that would or where he could actually make comparisons and see by comparison what to do and what not to do.

40 I used to say that I wouldn't eat cottage cheese because I'd see people who were fat that ate cottage cheese, and I said I don't want to be fat. Well, of course, that's a joke but here are some of the similitudes that we can see, not all of them fit, but that's the reason you need the Scripture. But He made you where you can think and reason, but we lose that ability or we never gain it to begin with. So He puts out the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and He started teaching it now in these Last Days.

41 We've only had it available where we could actually teach it effectively for about a year now. Before that, we were practicing. We were working at it. We had dozens of people working at this fulltime, trying to get this to where we could teach it successfully, and we finally have. We finally have it. We haven't stopped working on it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 But we've got it to where we can successfully teach. And the teachers in the schools, the superintendents that we go before, our young men and young women go before them and teach them the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* in these high and mighty places of higher learning and the people are amazed at what these young people are showing them. Yes, indeed. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Well, this will help you if you will put these things in action. Put these similitudes in action and then it will help you to start turning from these things. It will make you stop and consider and show you how to consider and how to compare and then make the right decision and stick with it.

44 I've told people thousands of times, I know how to quit smoking, but I also know how to stay quit. You know, people say, "Oh no, it's no problem to quit smoking. I've quit about twenty times already." The problem is staying quit. They say, "Well, I can stop smoking marijuana." Well, I'd say, why don't you? "I don't know." [laughing]

45 One guy used to come to The House of **YAHWEH** on T & P Lane, and of course, I learned when I was on the police department, I learned about marijuana and what it smelled like and what it looked like and all these things. I was raised in Oklahoma and I had never seen a marijuana plant. We don't smoke marijuana in Muskogee. That's the song. I don't know if you heard it or not. We didn't. In fact, when people tried to bring marijuana there, people would run them out of town and they'd tell them, "You come back, we'll tar and feather you."

46 The same way with whores. Whores would come to Purcell or Lexington and they'd be dressed in short shorts and high heels, and the women there would take them aside and buy them an ice cream cone in the drugstore--homemade ice cream, by the way, and they would take them aside and they'd say, "We don't want this trade in our town. And we'll tell you politely this time. Now, we're going to have you delivered out of town, but if you come back here, you won't be delivered peacefully any more." They made believers out of them. The same way with marijuana and drug pushers, they didn't want that in their area. They didn't want their children to be raised like that.

47 Well, the people that left Oklahoma weren't quite that way I think, and **YAHWEH** cleansed Oklahoma. It was only the ones that believed the bible and they believed the Creator would help them if they just stayed put, and that was the faith that I kind of grew up in as a child.

48 If you don't know about my calling. A one-

year-old boy was asked to name me. One who couldn't talk, by the way, and didn't talk for several months after that, but every member of my family witnessed this that was older than I was. My brother was ten years old at the time; that was Jacob. He remembered it fully. My sister was eight years old; she remembered it. It was the talk of my family for years.

49 When my brother moved to Israel in '69, I believe it was, I wrote him a letter and I said I'm going to change my name because I feel like my name is a hindrance to the work that I want to do for **YAHWEH**. He wrote me back and he said, "You might remember that a one-year-old child gave you that name, and it was a miracle that you got the name."

50 Well, that miracle occurred when my brother who couldn't talk, his name was Vernon, Vernon George, he couldn't talk and dad was bouncing him on his knee, he said, and playing with the child, as he did with all the children, he said, "What would you name your brother?" And they were all astonished when the boy, a one-year-old boy said, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins."

51 He couldn't talk. The boy couldn't talk. Can you find a one-year-old boy today that can talk?

Could you ask him a sensible question and get an answer? [makes child like sounds, laughing] That's the answers you get. **YAHWEH** said, "I named you from your mother's womb," which meant someone came from my mother's womb to name me. It was a one-year-old child. Well, these are just little things, little Prophecies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 But He's trained me all of my life in the Scriptures. All of my life I've been trained in the Holy Scriptures and I love it, every bit of it. And now I could write, if I could stand it, I'd write twenty-four hours a day trying to explain it to you. I hope you're reading all that I'm writing for you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 Well, here in **Isayah 24:5** now, he says, **The earth also is defiled...** Well, of course, before we got to seeing the scientific evidence of this, you know, we knew that we had some dogs die. This was back in the '70s, I guess, when things like distemper and hepatitis and a few other things were spoken about. I think there were about three or four things that you that the puppies would get and it would kill the puppies. So, the veterinarian said, "Well, you know, we have a vaccine for that and you'll have to give it to them or they'll get this and die." Well, where did they get it? "From the ground." From



*All of my life I've been trained in the Holy Scriptures and I love it, every bit of it.  
And now I could write, if I could stand it, I'd write twenty-four hours a day  
trying to explain it to you.*

the ground? Well, how in the world did it get in the ground? "Well, nobody knows." But the earth is defiled.

54 Well, now they have about twenty-six different things in the earth that a person can get, a child can get. They have things that if a child walks barefoot across the soil, these certain worms will actually bore into the skin of the child, get in the bloodstream and go to any part of his body, any organ in this body and set up a homestead. That's how filthy the earth has gotten in my lifetime.

55 It wasn't that way when I was a child. We never did give shots to dogs. My dad had dogs. Everybody had dogs--all of our neighbors had dogs. Nobody gave shots at that time, but you have to now. All of these things have been invented, created by man's illegal lust. Yes, man's illegal lust has created these, crossed them, forcefully crossed them like you'd cross a mule with a horse, like they're crossing lions with tigers now. No, that's with test tubes, this was done in a different way back when I was a child. But all these things were invented in this lifetime and brings you to the fact that the earth is defiled. Now is there anybody here who doesn't believe the earth is defiled today? Surely not, not in the House of **YAHWEH**.

56 I want you to read the rest of this now and believe it as well because in this one verse here **YAHWEH** showed me the other night what is wrong and why this mental block is in our people.

57 He says, **Isayah 24:4, The earth mourns and fades away...** Because of what is taught today, of course, by the Catholic church who did away with the Laws, this beastly system that was prophesied to do so, to do away with **YAHWEH's** Laws, change the Laws, change the Everlasting Ordinance, broken the Covenant and so forth.

58 He says, **verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away...** It's fading away. **...the world mourns...** That is, the people, they mourn and they're fading away. They're getting stupider. Their brains are getting more confused all the time. As Kahan Bezaliyl said, they can't stand the heat. Can't stand the heat? It only got up to, I think, about 107. I would have loved to have went out and laid down in the sun, but I have people that say they can't stand the heat.

59 When I was a child, when I was twelve years old, I worked in what was called the broomcorn field. We raised what was called broomcorn. That's when you cut the head off of it, it had a long head about so long [shows length with hands] it had straw; that's what you make straw brooms out of. Most people had them. A lot of people had them.

60 Some of them are making them out of plastic

now, but they're not as great as the ones made out of broomcorn, I don't think. [laughing] They're lighter. They don't last as long. You can't swat a fly with them or anything, a fly or spider. They won't kill them. You can hit them three or four times, they just keep walking like you're fanning them a little, you know. You can with a straw broom, it'll kill them.

61 But I worked in this broomcorn field and the broomcorn got about this high. [shows height with hands] Now, I don't know why the farmers always planted their fields going east and west because you couldn't get any wind if it was coming from the north or south, but everybody did. And when you were between those rows, you know, you better not have anything in your pockets that would get wet that you wanted because it was gonna get wet. You would. Every stitch of your clothing would be wet and if you had your pants legs down in your boots, your boots would get full of water. It would actually get full of water, sometimes it would, anyway just running down your legs.

62 But I never thought anything about it. I knew I was uncomfortable at times. It was better when I had a breeze blowing on me, but as far as passing out or fainting from it, never. I was healthy. I ate food from the garden that was healthy. I breathed air that wasn't polluted. We did not have STDs or anything like that in the country, so we were all healthy. Doctor? I didn't even know there was such thing until I was twelve years old and mother got a piece of glass in her eye. That's the first time I heard the word doctor, I think, or at least the first time it registered with me.

63 But now the earth is defiled and the people are defiled and they're getting weaker every day. And only those who are coming out of the world and trying to come out of the world are getting better. If you don't know what I'm doing and have been doing for years, I'm working towards coming out of the world for everyone. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

64 We haven't got to that point yet, but I tell you I'm really pushing it because I hate, I hate what I'm seeing in the vegetables and in the meats and everything. But we are pushing to get it where we can come totally out and not be dependent on the world for anything. You know, that's the way I was raised in Oklahoma. I think the only thing we bought from the stores was cooking oil, sugar, flour and cornmeal. Now these are the only things I can remember that we would ever buy, go to the store and buy, at that time.

65 Most people were independent and a lot of people never went and bought anything from the

store. They took their own corn, made their own cornmeal. They did the same thing with wheat. They'd find a wheat farmer and get wheat and make their own flour. This can be done, and it was done for thousands of years before electricity and we came up to what we are now.

66 If you remember, they would advertise things like electrical appliances and they'd say, "This will set the woman free." Well, of course, the freedom that they were pushing at that time, it turned out to be time on hand that was, you had to find some way to pass the time. So then they started finding ways to pass your time and in this passing the time is where it became trouble because they had entertainment for you that taught also sin.

67 And of course, then came the whores. Then came the homosexuals. And it's built up to the fact now that it's done openly, where it started out being done in secret, now it's done openly and pushed openly in California. Well, this is their passing the time, ways of passing your time to keep from going crazy because you won't or you don't want to work or take joy in your work. Work is one of the greatest things a person can do. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

68 Finding a work that you enjoy, whether it's raising chickens, you know, like in Israel at this time on a kibbutz, for instance. They have a kibbutz, which you can move into with nothing, you sign a paper saying "I had nothing when I came in, if I leave, I will take nothing with me." And you can move into a kibbutz and they'll take care of you and train you. Put you in a job and train you for a position, whether it be milking cattle, raising eggs, raising chickens, running a dairy, whatever.

69 A moshav you can buy yourself into, and it's more or less the same thing, except when you leave you can get your money back. But they will try you and train you for certain jobs until they find one that you like. Well, this is a great life for people when they can find a job that they actually like to do.

70 But finding a pastime, something to pass your time, if you just think about this, you're letting your brain die. And you're saying, "Give me something to keep me from going crazy here, because I'm bored. I have nothing to do." Well, of course, it turned into sin and then that's how sin exploded.

71 Back to this. **Isayah 24:5. The earth also is defiled...** The people are defiled. They are defiled because the sin exploded. The explosion of sin, the nuclear baby, the explosion of sin, that's what it's coming to, **YAHWEH** shows.

72 But he says in **verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish...** They're getting sicker, weaker. That word **languish** there it actually means their power that **YAHWEH** gave them to begin with, that mankind was invented with, is getting weaker all the time because his brain is becoming more confused because of the things that they're feeding into their brain.

73 Well, **verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws...** This is one reason that the earth is defiled. But notice, they **...changed the Ordinances...** They changed the Ordinances. The Ordinances that govern the Sabbath Day, now that's the one you're most familiar with because I've talked about it a lot.

74 And Yahshua, He gave us the Perfect Example for keeping the Sabbath. The Pharisees did not like this. They had their oral laws called the Talmud. You can't tell me they didn't. It was written in Babylon and that's where they sent Daniyl to teach him this literature from the Talmud. It was written in Babylon by the Pharisees and they would take captive the Jews who were teaching the Laws as Yahshua taught them and as the Disciples taught them. And when they started having trouble with them, they would arrest them and they would take them to Babylon and they would retrain them. They'd take them captive. These were Jews taking Jews captive to retrain them. Pharisees, they called them Pharisees.

75 They changed the Ordinance of **YAHWEH**, which govern the Sabbath. We also have Statutes that govern the Sabbath. They also govern the comfort of mankind, the food; these Ordinances here on the Sabbath Day. As Yahshua said, "Haven't you ever heard about what King David did and his men, on the Sabbath? And the Holy bread that no one could eat, have you never read of this?" Why do you think **YAHWEH** put that there? It's an Ordinance forever. Same thing that govern the Passover lamb, there's an Ordinance that governs this forever. Yes, Statutes that govern it forever.

76 Well, I knew these. But teaching them, getting all of this on every subject, every Law; now, the best thing I can do, the fastest thing I can do is tell you, you are ignorant concerning the Laws. That's what the Apostles said. You're ignorant concerning the Laws. I don't want you to be ignorant concerning these Laws, brethren. That's what they said over and over and over. I don't want you to be ignorant concerning this, because the Pharisees, when the Laws are read

there's still a veil over their minds, a mental block here, and I don't want you to be that way. I want you to understand for every Law you have in the Holy Scriptures, **YAHWEH** told me at three o'clock in the morning to tell you this. [laughing] For every Law you have of the 613, you have Ordinances, Statutes that are governing this; Ordinances of love. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

77 You remember the woman who was taken in adultery--the very act of adultery, and they drug her up before Yahshua and probably threw her on the ground and told her not to get up. You know, I can, I can imagine the brutality here that went on with these people, seeing what they do today when they send an invading army or crusade and they go in there chopping people to pieces, taking children and putting them in orphanages, knowing they're going to use them for sexual purposes later. You know the brutality that I see here, it's worse than animals. It's worse than lions and tigers.

78 And I see this woman being drug up there to them and they came up to Yahshua with her and they tell Him, "The Laws of Mosheh says this. Now, what do You say?" Well, of course, the Laws of Mosheh does say that. But before the Laws of Mosheh said this, it said, "Train these children in the way they should go." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 Well, of course, Israel never got that training because they changed the Ordinances. They transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance and broke the Covenants that went with the beautiful Covenants that **YAHWEH** said are forever and forever merciful and kind and thoughtful and loving that change the hearts and minds. They work with the heart and the mind as the person changes in order to keep the Laws and judges, adjusting to the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

80 And Yahshua said, you know, He knelt down and wrote some stuff in the sand and considering what He was going to say to the people and then said, "Yes, that's true. Well, let which ever one of you is without sin here cast the first stone." Well, of course, they were all deeply involved in sin, and they knew it, including the woman. She had never been taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

81 You take a man out here in the world right now, most of you were brought here not knowing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. I started teaching the Laws, we didn't have the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* where we could teach it at the time, only about a year ago did we get to where we could teach it, you

know, in a concept by itself. Well, now we do have it, so you really have no excuse. The only thing you have is that you don't want to do it. And if you don't want to do it, I don't even know why you're here. You'd be better off somewhere else in a church because the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* doesn't grant you anything but humility when you come to The House of **YAHWEH**.

82 And if you would come before Samuyl, even before King David--King David was a man after **YAHWEH**'s Own Heart who actually knew the Ordinances and the Statutes of **YAHWEH** and practiced those and applied them in his kingdom. And you can see traces of this throughout his kingdom where he did this. And he had a great deal of sensible judgment.

83 You know, I hate to say this but I see some of the same traits that were in King David, I see them in President Barack Obama today. He's a very sensible man, I noticed, that has a lot of commonsense. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He makes a lot of decisions and he's trying to change some things for the best but he's being condemned for it, of course, by people who have their brains in confusion, you know, and they don't know a great thing when they see it. But he would do a lot of changing, I think, to the benefit of the people if he could get away with it. But I think he's going to be held back by the people, not by **YAHWEH**, but by the people because **YAHWEH** wants to allow sin to take its course, to come to a fullness.

84 The heathen, the sins of the heathen, as they say, gentiles, sins of the gentiles have not yet come to their fullness. Well, He means strangers to His Covenant, of course, strangers to His Ordinances, strangers to His Laws, because they're the ones that changed the Laws, got the whole world to following in that direction. Well, they're the ones that are responsible for this. "Upon you, the blood of all the Saints," Yahshua said, "you're guilty." Upon you is this guilt placed.

85 Well, what He was saying to these priests at that time, the priesthood, the Pharisaic priesthood, who brought this woman up there to Him telling him what Mosheh's Laws said, what He was saying to them is, you know, "You don't know these Ordinances and you're deeply involved in sin yourselves. All of you are deeply involved in breaking the Laws that Mosheh wrote for you."

86 You know, I was so glad when I started seeing our Priests, you know, uphold the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and they became very strong for it, here in the House. And I knew this was **YAHWEH**'s Inspiration. And they started trying to help people



to turn from sin. You know what the Scripture says of the Pharisees, he says, "They strengthen the hands of the evil doers." And I used to say to the Priests when I was teaching them, you know, we can't do this. We've got to stand strong against sin of any kind in the House, and we've got to counsel the people and get them to turn from this.

87 Well, we have Priests, brethren, in The House of **YAHWEH** right now who do that, Kahans and Kohanahs. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You should be humbling yourself to them and wanting to be like them because they're standing strong like Yahshua in mercy, but also in insistence that we keep and follow these Laws of **YAHWEH**.

88 Well, here now, back to **Isayah**, I'll get through this thing in a minute. But he says, **verse 5, ...broken the Everlasting Covenant...** Well, this Covenant is something that also governs the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And this Covenant is a Covenant of Mercy. Remember that?

89 Now I could preach probably from now until the coming Kingdom on that one subject right there, but you're going to have to give it some effort yourself because I have covered it in the books, like I covered why we don't sacrifice a lamb on Passover. I covered that in the sermons during Passover and even leading after that. And I had to bring forth certain Ordinances and Laws to show this, and show why we weren't doing that. But if a person only comes once in a while, they're not going to get it. And if they don't sit and concentrate on this, they're not going to get it.

90 What I intended to tell you, (and I never got to my notes today, amazing) but I'm asking you to pray

for the Work, for the needy, for the sick, for strength for the fallaways. That is, strength of mind where they'll be able to humble themselves, get the Inspiration of **YAHWEH** and be able to humble themselves and get back in **YAHWEH**'s House, pray for that. Pray for the Work and its protection and the protection of the evangelists who're going out.

91 They're going out into an unclean world to take this out as **YAHWEH** said in Prophecy they would. They would in this time period be sent out to do this, and they're doing it, but pray for their safety and pray for the knowledge and understanding. Pray for the strength of the Saints and the health of the Saints. Yes, they're identified as Saints by **YAHWEH** Himself. And pray for laborers in the Work, laborers. We need more laborers to come and help us in this Work.

92 The next verse there in **Isayah**, **Isayah 24:6. Because of this...** Because of the sins, the transgression of the Laws, the changing of the Ordinances; they change these Ordinances to where they don't, they don't affect the Laws or the carrying out of the Laws. They change them to suit themselves. And the Statutes that govern the Laws, they broke those too. And also changed the Everlasting Covenant of Mercy that **YAHWEH** has with mankind. If you don't have mercy, you're not part of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

93 Here in **Mattithyah**, turn over to **Mattithyah 9**. The Savior is speaking here in **Mattithyah 9:37, Then He said to His Disciples: The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few...** Well, of course, this was a pattern of **YAHWEH**'s House. So what did He say here, just leave it that way?

**I'm asking you to pray for the Work, for the needy, for the sick, for strength for the fallaways. That is, strength of mind where they'll be able to humble themselves, get the Inspiration of YAHWEH and be able to humble themselves and get back in YAHWEH's House, pray for that. Pray for the Work and its protection and the protection of the evangelists who're going out. ...pray for their safety and pray for the knowledge and understanding. Pray for the strength of the Saints and the health of the Saints. And pray for laborers in the Work, laborers. We need more laborers to come and help us in this Work.**



94 **Verse 38, Therefore, pray to the Chief Harvester that He will send laborers...** Well, Who is the Chief Harvester? He's **YAHWEH**. We're His laborers, but He's the Chief Harvester Who tells you in advance His Judgment. That's found over here in **Revelation**, His final Judgment, **Revelation 20**. Just hold your place and come back over here to **Revelation 20** and see the Judgment of **YAHWEH** here. He's the Chief Harvester.

95 **Revelation 20:11. And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the powers of the earth and the powers of the heavens, the Gods (elohim), were driven away; for the verdict was reached that there is no place for them.**

96 **Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great... Be resurrected. ...standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is The Book of Life.... Also called the Book of the Lamb. ...And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.**

97 I can tell you right now, if you're not like that Lamb, the Lamb of **YAHWEH**, if you don't become like Him in everything, in the practice of keeping the Sabbath, but everything else also, you won't be a part of that Kingdom because He's the first One to get there. All Judgment in heaven and earth has been given unto Him and He's now leading His House. And He's not up there wringing His hands saying, "Oh wow, you know, what am I gonna do now? Look at that, look at this mess that's taking place." [laughing] You know, that's what the fallaways like to think when they fell away. Hopefully, all of that will change and they will humble themselves and try to start practicing the Righteousness that is taught by the Priests here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

98 Notice, **verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and sheol; the grave, delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were judged, every man, according to his works.**

99 **Verse 14, And death and sheol were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.**

100 **Verse 15, And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire...** Now, if you're not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** according to the Ordinances and Statutes of **YAHWEH**, let me put it that way, you've got to. The Only One Who did this perfectly was Yahshua Messiah who set us an Example of doing so.

101 Well, here back to **Mattithyah** now.

**Mattithyah 9:37. Then He said to His Disciples: The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few.**

102 **Verse 38, Therefore, pray to the Chief Harvester that He will send out laborers into His harvest...** Well, of course, we got that going right now. We need more, of course. We got demands that we can't fill, but we are going to fill them. We're going to do exactly what **YAHWEH** has in His Plan for us to do.

103 Look on over to **Mattithyah 5** and start with **verse 4. Mattithyah 5:4. Blessed are those who mourn...** I want you to mourn, to fast and pray and mourn before **YAHWEH**. **...for they will be comforted...** You will be comforted if you will humble yourselves and do this.

104 **Verse 5, Blessed are the meek...** Become a meek person like Yahshua. Don't become one that fights the Priests, those who are watching out for your souls.

105 **Verse 5, Blessed are the meek, for they will inherit the earth.**

106 **Verse 6, Blessed are those who hunger and thirst after Righteousness, for they will be filled.**

107 **Verse 7, Blessed are the merciful...** This is part of that Ordinance the Covenant of Mercy with His People. **...for they will obtain mercy.**

108 **Verse 8, Blessed are the pure in heart, for they will see YAHWEH.**

109 **Verse 9, Blessed are the peacemakers...** Peacemakers? Those who carry the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to each other, to their children and to the world, brethren, these're the peacemakers.

110 **Verse 9, Blessed are the peacemakers...** Who're sitting right here in front of me right today, with a smile on your face and eager to go. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...for they will be called the Sons of YAHWEH...** Yes! Yes, they will be called the Sons of **YAHWEH**, brethren. We're gonna be working with Yahshua side by side throughout all Eternity. We'll have access to **YAHWEH** and Yahshua, always. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

111 **Verse 10, Blessed are those who are persecuted...** Persecuted? Brethren, if you could think what I've gone through in the last twenty years in trying to get this Message out to you. They started persecuting us in the schools here, persecuting our children, persecuting us and of course, they brought or kept trying to bring charges against us back then. They called us all to Baird down here to a courtroom, trying to find, trying to do a research to find out if we were doing something wrong where they could bring charges against us.

This has been going on for years. And finally they did start bringing false charges.

112 Well, **YAHWEH**, we prayed for peace and **YAHWEH** gave it. Did anyone thank Him for that? Did all of you thank Him? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

113 Others, others blamed the people they put in prison, like the Pharisees that brought the woman and slammed her down against the ground, showing Yahshua how “righteous” they were. They did, they actually thought they were righteous. The people are condemning the wrong people. You should be condemning the system. The system is what causes this. The system that changed, that transgresses the Laws, changed the Ordinance, broken the Everlasting Covenant, that’s what you should be blaming. That’s what Yahshua blamed.

114 I doubt, I doubt if that woman had ever been taught. The people that came here, they’d never been taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. They’d never been taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They might have gone to a Christian organization using the Name **YAHWEH** and thought they had the right place, but it’s not. They’re all filled with evil, evil rebellion that started with Nimrod. He rebelled.

115 They won’t repent. **YAHWEH** says they won’t repent. They think they’re right in what they’re doing, in telling you to sacrifice a Passover lamb. I’m telling you it’s the most evil thing you could do right now, is try to get a lamb and make it take Yahshua’s place. No way! It’s the most evil thing you could ever pull off. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

116 **Mattithyah 5:10. Blessed are those who are persecuted for... Standing up for ...Righteousness’ sake, for theirs is the Kingdom of YAHWEH.**

117 **Verse 11, Blessed are you, when men will revile and persecute you, and say... “You’re worse than Al Capone.”** [laughing]

118 **Verse 12, Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad, for greatest is your reward in heaven, for in the same manner they persecuted the Prophets who were before you.**

119 Did you condemn them? Did you condemn them in saying, “They’re getting their just reward”? If you did it to the least of these, my brethren, you did it to Him. That’s what your Savior said. You better start being like your Savior. He’s Who you need to be like. First off, you need to believe the Scriptures. You’re a fool if you don’t. And you need to believe the One Sent. I am the One Sent. That’s me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

120 **Revelation 1:3** says, blessed are those who read and hear. And I want to go through your *Book of YAHWEH* with you showing you some Scriptures, letting you read the Scriptures while I’m reading them to you and pointing out things to you and give you time to mark your Scriptures too. You need this understanding if you’re going to overcome this bitterness and hatred, this resentment when someone tries to correct you, you know, this attitude of resentment.

121 You know, Satan put that in the people. She’s got her world well trained with this. It’s deep rooted in their minds to fight back, to retaliate. She does it. That’s the reason Yahshua said, “Your teacher is Satan the devil and what she requires of you that’s what you’re going to do.” Well, the reason for this is, she’s been teaching and guiding and breeding this, actually breeding this into the minds of the people. This is what’s bringing them down. As Amosyah said, this power that is surrounding the land, it’s bringing you down, bringing your strength down.

122 Well, that’s exactly right. Your strength is your mind, brethren, that you think with and you say, “I’m going to practice the Laws of **YAHWEH** or I’m going to resist the Laws of **YAHWEH**, or I’m gonna tell them I don’t believe, I don’t believe the One Sent. I don’t believe he is the One Sent.” Then you don’t believe the Scriptures, because the Scriptures prove I’m the One Sent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] All I can say is you’re a fool if you don’t believe it because the Scriptures prove I am the one who’s fulfilled every one of those Prophecies. Not even knowing it, I did it.

123 Bring, everybody, bring your *Books of YAHWEH*. We’re gonna have to get to where you can lay them out on the table. You can have your pen in one hand. You can have a spiral notebook here to make notes with, if you want to. And I’ll show you things you can circle and you can underline and do your book like I got it here. [shows book] Look, you see that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We’re gonna make the margins bigger in the next one, I think, give us more room for notes! [laughing]

124 But I want you to understand. I’m not trying to deceive you. I’m trying to get you to understand what the Scripture says, to show you what the Scripture actually says. And **YAHWEH** says blessed are those who read and those who hear. So humble yourselves to **YAHWEH**, okay?

125 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Seven

# Deception #20—The Foundation Of YAHWEH Will Never Change; II Timayah 2:19 Nevertheless, the Foundation Of YAHWEH Stands Sure, Having This Seal; YAHWEH Knows Those Who Are His Because Everyone Who Reverences The Name Of YAHWEH Departs From Iniquity, II Timayah 2:19 09/04/10

---

*K. Mattithyah S.: There's only one who YAHWEH has chosen to open that--release that veil and take that deception and show us the slip of the hand that the magician did and that's Yisrayl Hawkins. And at this time, if you'll all please stand, I'll introduce you to our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! I think this is gonna work! [referring to tables being set up in the Sanctuary] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I hope you have your *Book of YAHWEH* or something to take notes with. Everything is looking great right now. Everything's looking great in the world too, I guess you noticed. I hope you're keeping up on the news. One thing that you may not be expecting and you might want to make a little effort to prepare is this article. It shows what I brought you or I've been bringing for years that it was gonna take place at this time, is the food shortage.

3 *Scramble for food...* it says. ...*accompanies a warning of crisis to come...* You don't get this much from the news because people work to make money out of food. And of course, they don't want

to put people in a frenzie. They don't want to scare people. They don't want to tell the truth either to people. So they hide things in order to make money. But this thing is creeping up on everyone and this article shows it.

4 It's called, *Scramble for food accompanies a warning of crisis to come...* And they show that it's here right now and the price of food is increasing. If you've been to a store lately to see it, it's certainly increasing. I won't read that, but it's quite lengthy but you can get it or we'll get you a copy of it if you're interested.

5 The other news, of course, is about the global food shortage too. *Fears as Russia extends wheat ban...*

6 *Israeli president, pope met, express hopes for Middle East peace deal...* Now, all week, you know, this was what the talk was about on the foreign



channels, especially the foreign channels. There wasn't much here in America on the world news but on the foreign channels they had this going all day long, I was told.

7 But, now this, I'll read you just a little bit of this. *Pope Benedict XVI and Israeli President Shimon Peres met in a private audience...* Of course, you don't get much of what they say. But then the very next thing we read here is, after this meeting took place, ...*'180 degree' shift in P.A. attitude following talks launch.*

8 It says, ...*On Friday President Shimon Peres...* After he met with the Pope. ...*also said newly launched peace talks with the Palestinians had a "promising start", speaking to reporters at an economic conference in Italy...* The Quartet is in this too. This is what you can look for because this is what the Scripture shows. It shows this Quartet, in fact, it's given authority. It's given authority to bring this about.

9 But this deal, they say is, ...*"capable of bringing lasting peace to the Holy Land and the entire region"*... The Vatican said, the entire region. Now, if you saw Prime Minister Netanyahu's talk when he was talking directly to the audience, but also with President Barack Obama, he said he was so thankful that the United States was shepherding this to bring about peace, lasting peace to Israel and the surrounding neighbors. And then he turned to President Barack Obama and said, "and the entire world," just like that, "and the entire world." [laughing] I said, Praise **YAHWEH**, at last! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

10 Every, every station had this. It says, ...*A Hebrew word for peace, "shalom". Our goal is shalom. Our goal is to forge a secure and durable peace between Israelis and the Palestinians...* It says, ...*We seek a peace that will last for generations--our generation, our children's generation, and the next... Now a lasting peace is peace between peoples--between Israelis and the Palestinians. We must learn to live together, to live next to one another and with one another. But every peace begins with leaders.*

11 He says, the Quartet. *Tonight, I'm pleased to welcome to the White House key partners in this effort, along with Secretary of State Hillary Clinton and the representative of our Quartet partners, former Prime Minister Tony Blair...* So rest assured the Quartet is the one that has the authority and they're the ones that're pushing to bring this about.

12 ...*President Mubarak of Egypt says, Like you, and the millions of Palestinians, Israelis, Arabs and the rest of the world, I look forward that these*

*negotiations be final and decisive and they lead to a peace agreement within one year...* Within a year. Now, I told you that 2010 and 2011, that's as far as the hidden codes show, 2010, 2011. Of course, we begin 2011 on the Day of Atonement so, not in January, but on the Day of Atonement so that moves it up even more.

13 ...*the United States will shepherd these negotiations seriously and at the highest level...* He says, ...*But we know that the status quo is unsustainable-for Israelis, for Palestinians, for the region and for the world. It is in the national interest of all involved, including the United States that this conflict be brought to a peaceful conclusion. Neither success nor failure is inevitable...* This is Barack Obama here, I think, speaking. ...*But this much we know: If we do not make the attempt, then failure is guaranteed. If both sides do not commit to these talks in earnest, then the long standing conflict will only continue to fester and consume another generation. If all sides persevere, in good faith and with a sense of purpose and possibility, we can build a just, lasting, comprehensive peace in the Middle East.*

14 This one, *Remarks of President Obama and Prime Minister Netanyahu of Israel after Bilateral Meeting...* He says, ...*But I want everybody to be very clear...* They had some terrorist actions and he talked of this and then he says, ...*I want everybody to be very clear: The United States is going to be unwavering in its support of Israel's security and we are going to push back against these kinds of terrorist activities. And so the message should go out to Hamas and everybody else who is taking credit for these heinous crimes that this is not going to stop us from not only ensuring a secure Israel, but also securing a long-lasting peace in which people throughout the region can take a different course...* Remember what **II Thessalonians** said now, **II Thessalonians**.

15 Now, that's going on in the world. We know that it's coming to The End, as **YAHWEH** shows. We know. I want to get back into **Revelation 6** and the Quartet and I'm writing about it right now. But, **YAHWEH** willing, we'll be able to get back into it--maybe by the Feast anyway. If we hurry on this lesson that I want to start on here today and you be turning back to **Genesis 1**. If we hurry, I think we can finish this by Feast.

16 And let me start your thinking here. I know that people think, you know, they read something and then they think they know all about it. And it doesn't, it doesn't work that easily. People read the Fourth Commandment and they think, okay, they

know it all. [laughing] They have no idea what they're getting into or, you know, without the lessons. If you think of Mosheh, he was raised with somewhat a biblical background because he had the information written at Abel at his disposal. He had the information written by Abraham at his disposal. Abraham "kept My Laws, Statutes and Judgments." That means he knew what the Statutes were. He knew what the Ordinances were. He knew what the Judgments were. You know, he knew these things. He didn't just know a bunch of Laws, but he knew everything else that went with those Laws to govern the Laws.

17 And I think this is where I've fallen short because I haven't pushed the Statutes and the Ordinances, and the Judgments like I should have. I have, I talk about them continually but I don't say, you know, this is a Statute that's governing this Law. I've never specifically pointed those things out each time I would mention them. The one thing that we can rest assured on is the foundation. We have the foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles and then with Yahshua, the Chief Corner Stone Who is guiding His House, holding His House, holding His House or guiding His donkeys in these Last Days, the donkeys' colts, fastening them to the One Sent. He's the One, He's the One doing this.

18 Of course, Yahshua lost a lot of people, you know. I mean, you can't teach a rebellious person. Sometimes you can, you think you're getting through to them and then they turn again in rebellion because they can't give up, as Yahshua said, their feelings, their root of bitterness, as the Apostle said and so forth. So they hang onto that and it blocks the mind. And when the Hebrews that were brought out of the land of Egypt, you know, they had, many of them had a rebellious attitude towards the leaders that **YAHWEH** sent to them, that **YAHWEH** gave them. They had a rebellious attitude and they let other things develop that they got their minds on that and it started clouding their interest, their interest to becoming Righteous.

19 Salvation is not hunting ways to make money. Salvation is overcoming. And as Yahshua said, what would you gain, if you gained the whole world and you lose your life? What has this brought you? But the schools of higher learning, now, they brought in this other stuff. And of course, the Pharisees or the elders before they were called Pharisees, the elders were first called elders in the days of Samuyl. Samuyl was a very Righteous guide, proven that **YAHWEH** was with him, guiding him. They came to Samuyl. This is in **I Samuyl 8:1-9**. They came to Samuyl and rejected him saying, "We don't want you as our leader anymore. We want a king over

But the whole thing in Salvation is to find that peace, the Peaceful Solution  
Character Education Program to getting along, tolerating each other,  
loving each other. Now, not just toleration but love.



us to fight our battles, to go before us and fight our battles,” intending to fight battles. This was their purpose, not the Peaceful Solution.

20 I would I could tell you what’s going on now with Barack Obama and Netanyahu. I can’t right now but it’s going to be a very great blessing to you when you find out what is going on.

21 But the whole thing in Salvation is to find that peace, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to getting along, tolerating each other, loving each other. Now, not just toleration but love and of course, if you don’t practice these Laws of Love, which the Sabbath is the top Law of Love. The Seventh Day Sabbath, that tops it all for teaching love to one another and learning to love one another as you sit here listening to me talk. I hope I don’t get you riled up too much that you can’t enjoy the great dinner that **YAHWEH** has blessed us with here in the Garden of Eden, the Great Garden of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 But now, Mosheh, he was raised with a great background of the Holy Scriptures that was written at that time and there was a lot more written than you can comprehend and as the Apostles talk about it and as you go back with me, I’ll show you what I’m talking about. But it all ties together then and we have the Apostles then who worked directly with Yahshua and were trained by Him. Took Him several years to train them and they were brought up in it themselves, very Righteous men. Their fathers and mothers very Righteous, less sins than what you have had.

23 When you came here, if you’ll just search your life, you knew nothing. You know, you might have known that the Seventh Day was the Sabbath. That’s what one of the Priests of **YAHWEH** knew. A Great Priest of **YAHWEH** right now in The House of **YAHWEH**, he knew that the Seventh Day was the Sabbath. And he didn’t know how to keep the Sabbath. And when he was asked that, he was embarrassed. But he knew that. He knew that much. And that’s about the extent of the Knowledge of the Scriptures that I see in people when they first come here and I think, man, is there any way to bring them up to date, you know, because it takes so long to get this in their minds.

24 And that’s the reason I wanted you to have your *Book of YAHWEH* so you could study this with me. I’m going to go back to the Sabbath and show you what you’ve been missing here on the Sabbath Day and show you how it’s the top lesson for you and to love your brother as yourself; and that’s what you’ve got to do. We’re not seeking money or

wealth or anything like that here. We’re seeking how to come out of the world, be separate as **YAHWEH** tells us to do. We’re seeking how to love one another as ourselves, one another. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 And as Yahshua showed that’s from the greatest, what we consider the greatest, which is yourself, right, even to the least. Yes, love yourself too but you got to love the least, which is me, as much as yourself or maybe more, in order to get by this rock that you got to climb over here, which is pride and hypocrisy, a false attitude, a false mouth, gossip and so forth.

26 You go back here to **Genesis 1** and **YAHWEH** says here, this sets the stage for why He made man. Because He built the earth, He created the earth, and then He allowed it to become inhabited. And we see the mess that is spoken of right here. We can see it scientifically. We can see it displayed and how the beings inhabited the earth and it says it became **darkness**, that’s *ignorance, led into false doctrine, destruction, death, misery, wickedness, sorrow...* Of all kinds, here upon the earth, until it was finally wiped out and then **YAHWEH** says, “I’m going to make man in My Image.”

27 Well, of course, He did this for a purpose. I wanted to bring something to your attention. I don’t have all the information here in front of me but maybe I can call it to your attention and my memory will bring back some of it. Mars, last week, I told you, I think it was the 28th and I told you that it was my birth date. And on that day, the astronomers said that Mars came the closest to the earth that it had been in over 800 years, Mars. Now, Mars is the war God. And on my birth date it came--that was the day that it was the closest to earth.

28 Now just before that, Jupiter got hit and I thought, well why would that take place? And the scientists that saw this, they were amazed too that Jupiter got hit again and I said something is going on, you know. Satan has some plans to team up with Mars, the war God. The last time it was brought to my attention that the last time Mars got close to earth, we were planning on teaching or taking the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to three nations. We had it all set up to do so to teach all three nations and all their teachers, all their teachers. And the ministers of education had it set up to where we were going to do that and then Mars came close to earth and the war was started with Afghanistan, which shut that down, shut our plans down.

29 Well, it wasn’t in **YAHWEH**’s Plan or it wouldn’t have been shut down and I can see



why now. Because if this had spread too soon then the times of the gentiles, the strangers, the strange nations, I'm not saying now that these are another race, they're just heathen like everybody until they come to The House of **YAHWEH**. But these times of these heathen and their activities would not be fulfilled so **YAHWEH** could not prove the point that He wants to prove. In the world He's proving a point that you can't live without His Laws and live in Peace.

30 In The House of **YAHWEH** He's proving a point that you can live in Peace using the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [laughing] That's what He's proving here. If you will apply it. If you don't apply it, if you don't apply the Peaceful Solution, if you don't learn it and apply it in your life, it won't work for you. It didn't work for Cain and he had it. **YAHWEH** taught it to him. But it worked for Abel and it worked for Abel's followers and that's what Mosheh took with him, of course, the background that he had, you know. He had to bring Mosheh back to The House of **YAHWEH** and teach him for like thirty years to ever get this into his being, into his character.

31 So it's not an easy thing. You can't just read, "Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy," and "it's the Seventh Day of the week," and know everything about the Sabbath. It's much more difficult than that to get to the bottom of. You can learn, you can learn to partially keep the Law, but you've got to be brought as Mosheh was to the burning bush, to The House of **YAHWEH**, the burning bush that never burns up. It's always on fire with the Holy Spirit of **YAHWEH**, the Spirit Holy of **YAHWEH**. Always on fire with it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] A fiery, a fiery tongue, a fiery two-edged sword, that's what The House of **YAHWEH** is and to teach him this.

32 Well, when **YAHWEH** got through with Mosheh, finally, he was a very humble man. And so humble that he didn't even think he could do the job now. Pride wasn't there. But he finally saw how difficult this job was that he was going to have

**In The House of YAHWEH He's proving a point that you can live in Peace using the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.**



to do and he said, "There's no way I can do that." And **YAHWEH** says, yes, there is. You know, "I'll give you the credit and I'll do the work, how will that be?" [laughing]

33 Well, I thought about that the other day and I said, we need to make some signs that say, you know, "**YAHWEH** does great things but He allows mankind to boast of it." [laughing] Well, that's what occurred with Mosheh. We say "Mosheh did this" or "Mosheh did that," when it was actually **YAHWEH** doing it all along. And of course, when the people turned against Mosheh, you know, we have the same

things going on here in a lesser way because we have less people. After you become converted and **YAHWEH** brings in the crowds, you will see what I've put up with for over forty years in the wilderness trying to bring you about to the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 Every move that Mosheh made, he got opposition, you know. "Well, that's not of **YAHWEH**. I'm not gonna do that. That's not of **YAHWEH**. I'm not going to guard The House of **YAHWEH**. Surely, that's not of **YAHWEH**." [laughing] I think, well, how much do they need, you know. Where do I start to get the needs? I can't, I can't repeat the whole history of what took place with Israyl to let you know that, you know, yes, they did, they did thousands of different things to guard **YAHWEH**'s House. Had they not, it would have been destroyed. And **YAHWEH** shows the many different things that they did to guard it.

35 But these things come out of the mouth without being, you know, thought about. And that's what the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* teaches. First thing it does is teach you to stop. Stop! Take time to think. Now, this might take you a week or two weeks, but don't let your mouth overload! [laughing] You know, watch your language. Watch what you say. You don't have to say things right now, even if you think them. Go back and think it over. Ask **YAHWEH** to send you a dream or two. Ask Him to show you Scriptures,

let you understand what took place back here and maybe you won't be making so many mistakes up here that you're going to be judged for. Yahshua told you, you're going to be judged by them stupid words that come out of your mouth and you'll be condemned by them unless you repent.

36 Well, here now, we see that **YAHWEH** allowed this. I was gonna tell you about Mars. 800 years ago, think about this, 800 years ago, I said, what was taking place 800 years ago? That would have been 1210, 1210. The crusades were at their highest rate right then and that was when Mars was almost as close as it was this time. It got closer this time than it did 829 years, I believe, or 823 years ago. But the crusades were horrible. They were trying to kill off all the Believers. The popes were trying to kill off all the Believers who kept transferring the word from mouth to mouth that Yahshua had come, He's teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**, He's teaching how to keep the Sabbath correctly and many people were following His Examples and from what the Apostles taught them. Because a lot is taught by the Apostles that we're not grasping. We read over it like a story but we're not grasping what they say.

37 That's the reason I want to get into it deeply and I've wasted time. I haven't wasted it. I've tuned you in for it! [laughing] But 1210, 1210. Now, if you think about it, that's also over 200 years before America was discovered. Think about that. America wasn't discovered until 1492 and we're talking about 1210 and the popes trying to kill all the followers of the Disciples and Yahshua at that time. 1210, before America was discovered. Then America was discovered 1492. It took them several years to even get some colonies going and Britain was trying to take all the wealth back to Britain and, of course, they had what they called the British-American war that was fought with wagons and mules and teams of horses and I think they had what they call the cannonball pistol or cannonball rifle at that time. I'm not sure, but yeah, they did. They did. That's all they had to fight with, cannonballs. [laughing]

38 Now, that was just a few hundred years ago that I'm talking here. This is to get you to understand, you know, how long man has been here and the proving time because some people don't even believe there was a creation. Some people here are teaching that. But if you'll just think of what is taking place and the history, a little bit of history before this. And then came the Civil War among the Americans over slavery and then that was fought the same way. They used a few bows and arrows but mostly they were cannonball rifles.

39 But the independence that America just got through celebrating, that took place, I believe in 1776 and was the time that America won its independence. Now, this was about 300 years after America was established; that is after it was discovered. So you see, just a short time there how we multiplied here. Then we won our independence from Great Britain and then after that came the Civil War and we were still fighting with cannonball pistols and I believe that was in 18-something. My mind's not giving me the dates right now, but I think it was in the 1800s.

40 And then in my lifetime now, which is just 100 years later, 150 years later, 1934 there was a covered wagon sitting at the side of the Canadian River bridge and I was born. And I was named from the bowels of my mother, which meant a child from my mother had to name me. That's the Prophecy written about me, a one-year-old child. I remember him well. I grew up with him. And when I thought about changing my name, or when I decided to, I told my brother who was living in Israel. I wrote him a letter and told him that I was gonna change my name and he wrote back to me. And he said, "You might remember that a one-year-old child named you," meaning it was a miraculous thing, a miracle. But he named me plainly. From the bowels of my mother, he named me. **YAHWEH** will prove that to you one day.

41 But when my sister-in-law was still alive, she remembered it. My brother definitely remembered it. Other people saw the letter that came from Jacob [Yaaqob]. They remember this. I think they're writing a book on me now! [laughing] I don't know if they'll ever get it written or not. I think maybe they'll be knocking on the door wanting to get back in to safety here pretty soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 But then, that was in 1934. 1800s now was when they were still fighting with cannonball pistols. But the Scripture says that they're going to have power in my lifetime. Now, think about it. 100 years ago and they were fighting with cannonball pistols or a little over 100 years ago, but **YAHWEH** says in my lifetime they'll have power to darken the sun, to cause the earth to sink in, to reel back and forth, to and fro, and sink like a hut. All of that is taking place in my lifetime. All of that was developed in my lifetime to where we have means to do exactly what is broadcast, what is forecast by the Prophets of the horror that is going to take place here that you couldn't imagine back then.

43 When I was a child and reading about the burning that was going to take place, I used to



question that. I remember at seven years old I was questioning my mother and dad about a burning. How would the earth burn, I said. You know, it'd be impossible. We have fires, I said, how would the whole earth burn. Well, of course, we know it now. At the end of my days, but I just want you to know I was inquiring back then about this thing that is taking place now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That had to be led. You know, very few people ponder the Holy Scriptures at that age. So I've had a lifetime before **YAHWEH** sent me here, made it possible for me to teach you.

44 Okay. Here now, He shows how the earth became darkness, that means much evil, much deception. And this was no surprise to **YAHWEH**, He knew this. And then in **Genesis 1** and **verse 26**, we see the Plan that **YAHWEH** has here revealed to us. This is in the beginning now. Remember those words, the beginning, in the beginning. That's the reason the Book was named **Genesis**. It means *in the beginning*. But **verse 26 YAHWEH** shows His Plan to make man in His Image, to make man in His Image after His Likeness. That's His Plan.

45 If you go over now to **Yahchanan**; that's the foundation of the Prophets, part of the foundation of the Prophets. Go over now to **Yahchanan 1:1** and you'll see, **In the beginning...** The Apostles added this to this. **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH...** Well, we just saw it. I'm going to make man in My Image. After He shows you what took place with the earth, then He says, "I'm going to make mankind, but I'm gonna make him in My Image."

46 **Verse 1, In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's.**

47 **Verse 2, The same plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

48 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it...** According to this Plan. **...and without it nothing was done, that was done...** So we know that none of this took place without **YAHWEH's** permission. Now, if you'll think of this Plan and what He's doing, He's allowing the whole earth to go and do whatever they want to do, doing whatever is pleasing in their own sight. He's allowing that to the earth.

49 Look at **Deuteronomy 12**. (Hold your place right there. We're coming back to it.) But look at or turn over to **Deuteronomy 12** and let me put this in your mind quickly. (If I can find it here.) **Deuteronomy 12:3. You must destroy their altars...** That's the altar of the Gods. **...break down their sacred pillars...** That's not for us to do right now

with force, but it's for us to do in this time period in revealing the man of sin with words, as Yahshua did with words. **...images of the sun-god Baal, and burn their sacred poles; Asherah poles. Cut down the images of their gods (elohim, teraphim) and wipe out their names from those places...** He's speaking to a people He's calling and telling them to go train for a job.

50 **Verse 4, You must not worship YAHWEH your Father in such ways; YAHWEH your Father is not a God (el).**

51 **Verse 5, But you are to seek the habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH—the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name—and there you must go.**

52 **Verse 6, There you must bring your burnt offerings and sacrifices...**

53 **Verse 7, There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat, and you shall rejoice...** That is, learn to rejoice. This is one thing that you have that you're learning that the world does not have. They think gaiety. In fact, people seek gaiety.

54 The Catholic church bought all the world's fairs, history says. When they first got started, the Catholic church bought them because they saw the energy that they created because they took man out of reality and gave him a falsehood of joy or rejoicing. That is not true joy. You don't find it in the world and **YAHWEH** says, "Come to My House and I'll teach you how to rejoice." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You know, it's done with or starts with the Sabbath Day. Of all things, that's where it starts, the learning to rejoice.

55 **...you and your families shall eat, and you shall rejoice...** Or learn to rejoice. **...in all that you have put your hand to do, because YAHWEH your Father has blessed you.**

56 **Verse 8, You must not...** Notice this closely now. **Verse 8, You must not at all do as we are doing here this day—every man doing whatever is right in his own eyes...** Now, **YAHWEH** is allowing by His Plan--go back to **Yahchanan 1:3--YAHWEH** is allowing by His Plan for the whole world to do what is right in their own eyes. But He doesn't allow you. He tells you, "Come out from them. Don't do what they're doing. Don't do what is right in your own eyes. Go to this place and we'll teach you how to rejoice." The very first step to rejoicing is going before **YAHWEH** to learn, learning to rejoice. That's the first thing He taught, too, in **Genesis**.

57 But here, He says, **Yahchanan 1:3. All things were done according to it...** So He's allowing this

to take place. At the same time He's pulling you, as He pulled the Prophets out, including Mosheh, Abel and so forth, Abraham, all of them, as He pulled them out and taught them how to actually rejoice. He allowed the world to seek Satan. "Where have you been?" "Oh, just back and forth, traveling to and fro throughout the earth." [laughing] "Well, what are you hunting?" "I don't know. Let's go down to Grandma's house. Ah man, I can't wait until I can get away from here. How long do we have to stay here anyway?" Well, that's the attitude of the world.

58 Now, this is in the Plan. So we see the Plan now coincides with **Genesis 1:26**, "I'll make man in My Image." Well, how's He doing it? He's doing it, everything teaches you what He's doing here and that He's allowing this. He's allowing everything to take place for that purpose of making you into His Image. Let's go to **Ephesians 2** and notice **verse 20** here now. **Ephesians 2:20**.

59 Here we see or we know about the foundation of the Prophets back here. They gave us the Laws. The Prophets and the history of the kings show us the mistakes that you don't want to make. If you want to find joy in life, you certainly don't want to follow after the ways of the king. The ways of the kings are what's bringing what we're seeing now in preparation for war. And **Thessalonians** says when they think they have peace, then comes the sudden destruction. But we also know behind this sudden destruction, we know that after a third part of man is killed around the great River Euphrates by this nuclear activity, by famine and by disease epidemics, then come about four-fifths of the total population of the earth and we will have somewhere around two billion people left of the Quartet, of the Quartet **YAHWEH** shows. And that's when the Quartet actually repents. The Quartet will actually repent and turn to **YAHWEH**, what is left.

60 Well, here he says now in **Ephesians 2:20**. **And are built on the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets...** The Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets. In fact, we, brethren, today, in all the pulls that we have against us, and we have many, you know, more than any other generation before us. We have more temptation. We have more diseases. I didn't bring the article with me but I hope to bring it sometime before the Feast, but AIDS, they have discovered now how AIDS, this horrible disease, actually hides in the brain, it can hide in the brain of a person. And of course this, the Scripture shows that you're having, you know, confusion in the world right now. It's worse now than ever before. But that's what we're facing

today. Many people come here with diseases and we start trying to get rid of these immediately to help the person to think and people grow and they're judged, of course, by how much they can submit to **YAHWEH's** House and overcome with what they have to work with.

61 Well, we're built on this Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets. ...**Yahshua Messiah Himself being the Chief Corner Stone...** Well, of course, a Savior had to come. A Savior was prophesied back in the beginning.

62 Look at **verse 19**, **Therefore, now you are no longer...** Heathen. Some translate that "gentiles," some put it "strangers," but it's a heathen. Heathen is one who doesn't know **YAHWEH**. They're cut off from the promises of **YAHWEH**. Israyl, the ones who left Israyl, Isayah said, "Your sins have cut you off from **YAHWEH**." Well, then their foolish minds were darkened, **YAHWEH** said, because they didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. They didn't want to retain Him. We have a great example of that in **Samuyl** where they came to Samuyl and they said, "We don't like what you're doing here. We're gonna go home and keep the Sabbath." [laughing]

63 Well, they cut themselves off from **YAHWEH**. "We're gonna go down the road here, a bunch of us and we got some booze down there anyway. And they don't allow us to drink here in the House, so we'll go down there and we'll enjoy the Sabbath. We'll get loopidy loop, you know." [laughing] That's not rejoicing either. What is rejoicing is actually having Righteous fellowship with your brothers. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] With your family, with your wife, with your children and you'll learn to do that successfully.

64 The world doesn't do that. They bicker. They hate. They have violence, envy, hatred, jealousy and so forth. They've never improved. They've gone all this way for 6,000 years and **YAHWEH** has allowed them to do what is pleasing in their own eyes and that's all--and they've never improved a bit. In fact, they've gotten worse. Now, it's in the brain so bad that their minds are so confused, you know, it's like a daze, they're in a daze all the time, like they just got through smoking a marijuana cigarette and "all is well," you know.

65 **Verse 19**, **Therefore, now you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the Saints and members of The House of YAHWEH...** And you're built upon this Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles, with Yahshua your Teacher, the One Who's guiding and pulling the donkeys' colts and fitting them all

together, tied to the Branch who's tied to Yahshua, Who is tied to **YAHWEH**. And that's it in a nutshell. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 **Verse 20, In Whom the whole House...** If you're not part of it, you're not of the whole House. So the whole House, it can't be any other way. It's not shown any other way. You can't do those things that are pleasing in your sight. Otherwise, if you could, there would be no need for The House of **YAHWEH** being established in the first place.

67 **Verse 20, In Whom the whole House, being fitly joined together...** Notice, that's what Yahshua is doing. **...by YAHWEH's unity, grows into The Holy House of YAHWEH.** (Let me see how far. Yeah, let's get to **verse 22**.)

68 **Verse 22, And in Him...** Who is Yahshua. **...you are also being built together to become The House of YAHWEH through the Spirit...** Remember what the Spirit is, **Yahchanan 6:63**, the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Laws that I speak to you. Turn over there to **Yahchanan 6** and read it for yourself. Read it for yourself.

69 **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Well, what is this Spirit? **...the flesh is useless...** He says. **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** If you keep them. They are the Spirit that **YAHWEH** wants in His People, building you to where you can find joy, not bickering.

70 One of the things that was said by Netanyahu the other day was also told to me by a man who was running for Prime Minister in Israyl and he said, "I've never been taught peace." He said, "I've learned war and fighting." Well, Netanyahu said the other day, "I have never pushed for peace. I've always pushed for objections. I've always brought forth objections." But he said, "I'm not here to bring forth objections today. I'm here to bring peace," he said.

71 Well, He says, **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit and they are Life Everlasting...** Now, that's the Foundation of Yahshua. That's what He taught. And His practice, His practice is given to us as the Chief Corner Stone to which everything is tied together.

72 Let's go to **II Timayah** now and we'll get this Scripture in your mind, **II Timayah**, before we go back to the Sabbath Day again. **II Timayah 2** and notice **verse 19. Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH...** Foundation of **YAHWEH**. That's the concrete right there you're standing on. Well, that's what we think of when we think of a foundation, but that's not the Foundation that I want you to understand here today. The Foundation of **YAHWEH** is not this concrete building that the building stands on.

73 **Verse 19, Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure...** Don't think that it doesn't now. It's sure. It will not be moved. It will never be moved. The word **sure** means it's steadfast forever. **...having this Seal...** This Seal? Isayah, the Foundation of the Prophets said, "Seal My Disciples with the Laws and the Prophecies." And if they don't have this, it's because they have no understanding at all.

74 **...having this Seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His...** How does He know them? He's got a sign. [laughing] Yes, He has signs. In your face, in your hands, and He knows when you perform this. He can look at your hand. A "palm reader" can look at your hand and tell you whether or not you're believing what they say or not, just by looking at your hand. And they can tell you, "You don't believe me. I can see that you don't believe me, but I can see that certain things are taking place in your life." **YAHWEH** can do the same thing. Also the face, I've brought this out before. This is shown in the Scriptures themselves.

75 **...YAHWEH knows those who are His, because: everyone who reverences the Name of YAHWEH...** It shows in their face. It shows in the Holy hands, supposedly Holy hands, that they lift up. **...reverences the Name of YAHWEH...** Notice, it's the Name of **YAHWEH**. Well, of course, the deceivers of the world, of which you don't want to follow, but they took that out. They took the Name of **YAHWEH** out and put the title God there. Satan said in the beginning--**YAHWEH** shows you the Foundation of **YAHWEH**, in the beginning He shows you that Satan said, "You'll be like the Gods if you do this." But if you'll reverence the Name of **YAHWEH**, then you will be made in **YAHWEH's** Likeness and in His Image.

76 Well, **...departs...** It says. **...departs from iniquity...** Iniquity is doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws, pushing it aside, not to follow it. The Foundation of **YAHWEH**, so the Foundation of **YAHWEH**, you see what it is. That's the Foundation. We're gonna learn much more about that Foundation.

77 Let's turn over to **II Yahchanan**. I'll cover just a couple of more Scriptures here. But in **II Yahchanan**, I want you to get this in your mind and be thinking on it, be thinking on it before next Sabbath. **II Yahchanan** and look at **verse 4**, it says, **I greatly rejoiced that I found some of your children walking in Truth, according to the Laws...** You know, the *King James Version*, they couldn't, they couldn't change this. You know, it was so plain they couldn't get out of it. They changed it a little, enough

to throw people off, but they couldn't. This is one they just couldn't work with the commentators said.

78 **...walking in Truth, according to the Laws we have received from the Father...** Now, they say, "Well keep the commandments of Jesus." Of course, they took the Name of Yahshua out and put the word "Jesus" there instead. But this, the Laws, walking in Truth, shows you what Truth is, as the **Psalms** said, "Your Laws are Truth." That's what the **Psalms** say. That's the Foundation of the Prophets.

79 **...walking in Truth, according to the Laws we have received from the Father...** From the Father **YAHWEH**. So this is the Truth and He plainly says it here where nobody can get out of it or change it and there're too many copies made of it.

80 **Verse 5, But now I plead with you, lady, not as though I wrote any new Laws to you, but that which we had from the beginning: That we love one another...** Well, here he goes back now to the word **love**. This is what fastens us together. This is what binds us, what binds you to me is love. But it's love. Not the false love we see advertised on television, but the love we see in keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. Stop! Think! Our young Priests can certainly tell you what it means and they can tell the teachers what it means, the Priestesses too. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

81 You're missing, you're missing out if you get here late. You're missing out anyway because you're showing **YAHWEH** how rude you can be, but you really need to be on time when you come to **YAHWEH's** House. Watch your step. Watch your step when you come to The House of **YAHWEH**. Be on time and be ready to get an answer at Abel. Be more ready to receive than to say, "Oh, I don't like that. I'm gonna go back home." Get here on time and listen to these young Priests when they speak to you. You'd be surprised what **YAHWEH** has put in these boys and girls that are bringing the lessons

---

**...the word love. This is what fastens us together. This is what binds us, what binds you to me is love. But it's love. Not the false love we see advertised on television, but the love we see in keeping Yahweh's Laws. Stop! Think!**

---

here before the main speakers.

82 **That we love one another...** Notice, in the beginning, this is the Message of **YAHWEH**. In the beginning, in the beginning when He gave the Sabbath Day to mankind and said, I'm gonna make man in My Image, well He also started teaching Him. The Sabbath was the first step in learning it.

83 Now, notice **verse 6, And this is love: That we walk after His Laws. Those are the Laws, that, as you have heard from the beginning...** From the beginning, get that. **Genesis**, as you have heard from **Genesis** or read from **Genesis**. **...you should walk in them...** That's exactly what he was teaching at that time, that you should walk in them.

84 The *King James Version*, let me show you how they twist it just a little and you can catch them in their own lies. *And this is love, that we walk after his commandments...* Commandments, now they use the word *commandments* here. Instead of **Laws**, they use the word *commandments*.

85 But now pay close attention to the next. *...This is the commandment...* One. This is the commandment right here. First, they can't change this here, the commandments. They know that it means plural, Laws. They couldn't change the word, they'd get caught at it but they could the next one and they did, but it doesn't match. You see that? These are the commandments. *...after his Commandments. This is the commandment.* It should have been "these are the commandments," if they was gonna translate them commandments, but they translated it, *This is the commandment. ...That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye shall walk in it... In it*, instead of **them**.

86 Now, this is one of the big lies that they caught and they say they made a mistake in doing so. Then in *verse 7*, the *King James Version* said, *For many deceivers are entered into the world...* Well, that was one of them right there. One of the big lies, one of the big deceptions that they falsify in the Scripture. *...from the beginning, ye should walk in it...* Back to *The Book of YAHWEH*, which is translated correctly.

87 **And this is love: That we walk after His Laws. Those are the Laws...** Plural, Laws. **...that, as you have heard from the beginning...** From **Genesis**. **...you should walk in them...** No getting out of it. This is the Foundation of the Apostles saying, "You've got to walk in these."

88 **Verse 7, For many deceivers have gone out...** Teaching, "You shouldn't walk in these Laws. You shouldn't." And what did they do. What did Isayah say in **Isayah 24:1-6**? Because you have changed or you've transgressed the Laws, you changed the Ordinance that tells you how to keep a Law, you've

changed the Statutes that tell you about the lambs, that tell you about the lambs. But if you don't know those Ordinances and those Statutes, you don't, you won't know how to keep that Law. And this is what I'm telling you here and this is what he's saying.

89 **Verse 7, For many deceivers have gone out into the world, who do not confess Yahshua Messiah as having begun in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an Anti-Messiah!...** Well, they put it *anti-christ* to make you think that if you're not following this God that Constantine gave all of Europe along about the time that Mars came in 800 and something years ago, when he was trying to enforce or they were trying to enforce Constantine's law on Europe. You know, he gave that law in 300 and something, did this changing of the Laws and the changing of the Names in about 300 and something. 1200 and something they were making the most progress at wiping out the Believers. About 1600 they made the *King James Version*, creating the letter "j" so they could translate it into English. Yes, the letter "j", created in about 1600 for the purpose of bringing forth a deception.

90 Now, this is how organized this world was in bringing forth--the deceivers he's talking about, brethren, is not a light thing that he's talking about. It's not like somebody standing on a soapbox down in the alley somewhere crying, screaming, you know, the world is going to end. This was a well-planned deception that took place over 6,000 years by **YAHWEH**'s permission. By His permission this was done.

91 **Verse 8, Look out for yourselves, that you do not lose those things which we have worked for; but that we may receive a full reward...** Meaning that if you don't hold fast now to what He's talking about, this Head, Yahshua being the Corner Stone, tying you to the Branch, tying you to the Branch

and He's saying the same thing right here, you're gonna lose it if you don't follow what He's saying over here that you learned from the beginning.

92 **Verse 9, Whoever transgresses, and does not abide in the doctrine of the Messiah, does not have YAHWEH...** Messiah being the Chief Cornerstone that we'll get into in the beginning, maybe this coming week, this coming Sabbath.

93 **Verse 10, If anyone comes to you, and does not bring this doctrine...** This doctrine of what? What you think is right? Don't, don't go after your own thoughts here, brethren, every man doing what is right in his own eyes. Go to the House and let Yahshua tie you to the Branch. I'm not trying to lead you wrong! I'm not going to lose my reward! **YAHWEH** says I'm not going to lose it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 **Verse 10, If anyone comes to you, and does not bring this doctrine, do not accept him into The House of YAHWEH there, nor welcome him...** Because if you do, notice, you're as guilty as he is.

95 Shut your mouth! Stop! As the Priest, the young Priest tells you. Stop! Think! Go home and really pray! And then decide that **YAHWEH** means what He says. Go to the House. Don't do these things. I've established this House for you in the Last Days. It's going to bring you Salvation. That's what He says. Before that, there was no one to preach it, He said. It will bring you Salvation and His Rest. Remember this, the Rest, the Sabbath, the Rest of this Man will be glorious. He promises you the Rest, that is, the Sabbath, the Sabbath. They're going to be very glorious to you because you will learn the way to joy.

96 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**Don't, don't go after your own thoughts here, brethren, every man doing what is right in his own eyes. Go to the House and let Yahshua tie you to the Branch. I'm not trying to lead you wrong! I'm not going to lose my reward! YAHWEH says I'm not going to lose it.**

---

# Chapter Eight

## Be Ready To Listen When You Come To YAHWEH's House 09/11/10

---

*K. Yahshua H.: And at this time I'll turn it over to the one who's been sent by YAHWEH, our Great Pastor, the Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. Praise YAHWEH! I guess we better start using these [palm branches] and rejoicing, right? You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 You know, if you'd think of the joy that you receive here at the House, they're just amazing what YAHWEH has set here in the Garden of Eden, The House of YAHWEH, the Great House of YAHWEH in these Last Days. And of course, coming out of a land of thrills and make believe, it's hard to see the down-to-earth joy and gladness that you get in Peace and True Righteous fellowship with brothers and sisters. It's hard to understand that. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

3 Some, you know, many people come here, they never repent, they never, they never really convert. They just bring their sins here and what they're seeking is this same thing that they got from the world but they're seeking it in a greater fashion here at the House and some of them get a let down because they never see the joy in YAHWEH. And of course, YAHWEH said, you know, He shows you there in **Isayah 58** that you call the Sabbath a delight, that is, you make it a delight.

4 If you would truly convert when you come here, truly repent of your way. They truly never repent and start seeking the joy, the true joy that's in YAHWEH. I've found it, brethren. I wouldn't give it up. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

5 The time that I was arrested and that few days that I spent in that jailhouse, the hardest thing was just thinking about being away from this joy and gladness that I've found here with you and the peace. That was the hard part. I knew YAHWEH was going to release me. I knew it. I'm gonna bring you more of that, by the way, during the Feast because Scripture shows a great deal and then I told you about a vision that I finally found out what it meant and YAHWEH's finally revealed that to us and it's a wonderful, wonderful thing.

6 But the joy and gladness. If people would truly repent when they come here and that's what YAHWEH tells you to do, come to His House, repent and convert, and convert. And here He has the Greatest Priests. He tells you this in the Scripture, in these Last Days, He has the Greatest Priests guiding His House, sincere, loving Priests who are concerned for you, who are guiding you away from evil, trying to guide you away from evil. And He shows you this, to bring you actually to perfection. And He put this Priesthood together in these Last Days for this purpose. And of course, if you would truly repent and start looking for the joy that YAHWEH offers right here in His Teaching, at His House, then you will find your joy, you will find your joy, great joy in YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

7 And it's such a change. It's not something you can find in the world. They offer you excitement and a make believe life, you know. I told you this



is the reason the Catholic church bought up all the world fairs because they saw the excitement that it generated and it takes you out of reality and puts you in a make believe world. They could take their make believe salvation and stick it in there with it and you would associate the two together and want to be a Catholic or want to be a Christian. But there's no real joy in this, no lasting joy.

8 It's like people get a kick out of buying a new automobile and they find out that, you know, it's a fake, it's a make believe. You can hardly wait to get back out in that new automobile and drive it. It could take you to your death, but then it starts falling apart and you see, why did I ever want this thing to begin with? You know, it's a hunk of junk! [laughing] But that's with riding a ferris wheel. You know, you think, "Oh wow. What a joy this is going to be." Or now the excitement is worn off of ferris wheels. They used to be real exciting, but not so anymore so they make them even more dangerous with this train up there floating around in the sky and coming off of hills and so forth.

9 And if that's not exciting enough, they got this spongy cord that you can go way up to a top tower and they hook this thing on your legs and you jump off and it's supposed to stop you just before your head hits the concrete. They have forgotten to tie it, you know, and people have lost their lives. They've lost their lives trying to find that excitement--they thought this was going to bring joy to their life.

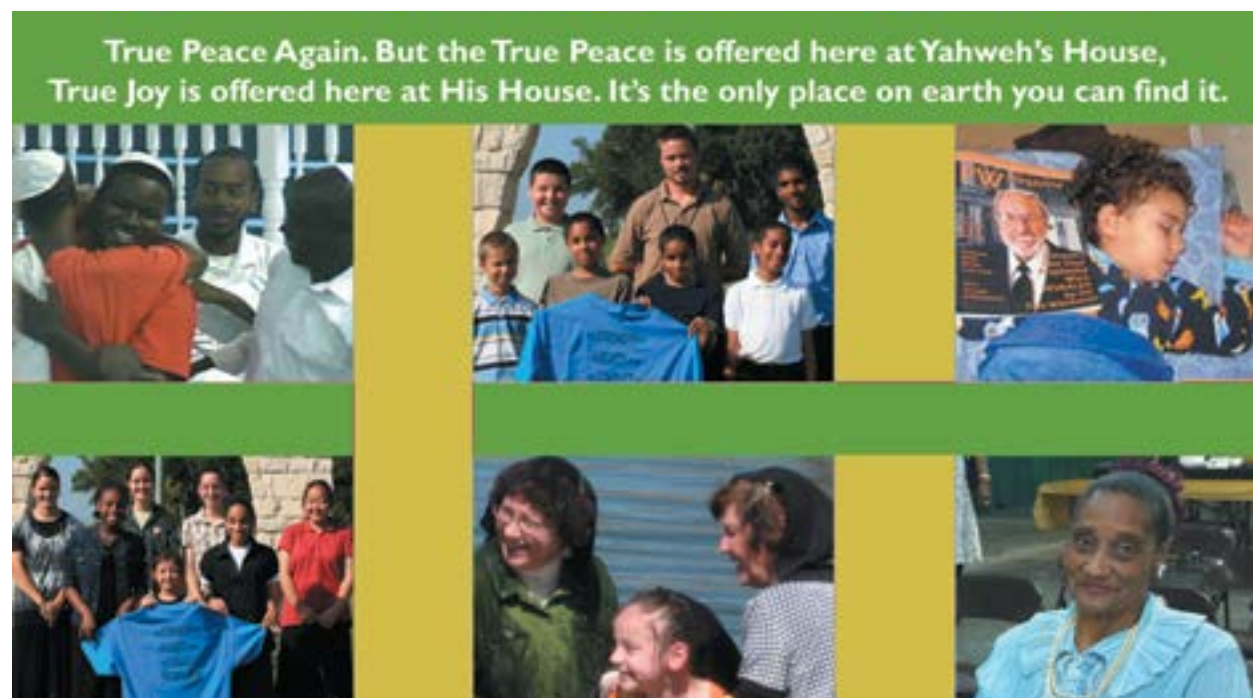
10 If you'd think about it in advance, you would

see that it's nothing there but make believe. There's no true joy to be found. But there is True Joy here in the House if you'll just repent and turn to **YAHWEH** and start finding it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 But when you come here and you don't repent and you bring your sins with you, then those sins will eventually keep growing and outweighing your thoughts of ever wanting to find True Peace again. But the True Peace is offered here at **YAHWEH**'s House, True Joy is offered here at His House. It's the only place on earth you can find it.

12 The world of baal is falling apart and if you watch the news you can see this. Certain colonels have left the army and some of them are still in the army and they're writing articles and saying, you know, "This is nothing but a diversion to keep your mind off of what's really taking place," that they're really bringing about. The truth is, starvation is on its way. Nuclear war is on its way. Disease epidemics are spreading like crazy. To want to be a part of that world is a little bit coo coo, but that's, again, you know, you never converted. You never really repented and you never asked **YAHWEH**'s Guidance and tried to turn from what you brought here with you, the sins, the illegal lusts and so forth that you brought here with you.

13 This article says, *Fear as food prices soar...* They show the shortage of food and it's going to hit the poor. They said this will hit poor families the hardest because all their income already goes to essentials. If you haven't been in that field then





you don't know what you're facing. And of course, if you read any history of what is taking place in my lifetime, you'll see gasoline engines, when they were created, then tractors. Before my lifetime, we farmed with people. People raised crops. They cultivated the land. They had mules and horses that they followed which ate the grass. They lived off of the grass and the corn you raised for them. But we had massive amounts of farm workers.

14 Well, when the tractors were invented, commercial fertilizer was brought out of the oil wells and back into the ground to make the food grow real fast, farm workers got laid off by the thousands, millions. Millions of people lost their jobs. Those people were secure in their jobs. They had plenty of food, clothing, everything they needed and they were very joyous people. In fact, the best satisfaction in the world is having a piece of land that you can work and call your own and many people know that. That's the reason that **YAHWEH** says everyone eventually will have their own vine and their own fig tree. [Praise **YAHWEH**] Yes, speaking, of course, of their own plot of land and a way to raise crops, raise their food and share that food, what they don't need with other people.

15 Yes, this was the way I was raised in Oklahoma, but during my lifetime I saw that change. I saw the gasoline tractor, you know, that was powered by 150 horses, 150 horses. I drove. You drive one horse, you can see what one horse will do, one strong horse. But here's a tractor that equals 150 horsepower. Now, they got them that equals 1,000 horses and they can plow the east 200 acres in two hours with these things. Not only plow them, but sow them at the same time and put down their fertilizer with it, all at the same time with just one go around.

16 I could follow a mule for a half a day and I'd look, and man I'd see all that that I didn't get and had to go back and do it the next day. [laughing] But you know, in that time period that I was following that mule, I actually even found joy in that. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There's a certain amount of joy, especially when you start studying what you're doing to the land and you learn to make a bed just right so it will be easily planted, it won't grow a bunch of weeds. And I tell the men this, you know, you've got to plow it three times. You've got to till the ground three times, not just once. The weeds will take over if you do. [laughing]

17 But you can actually find joy in raising a garden or raising food and this is one of the things that we'll be doing. People who want to do that will

be doing it. Others will be doing other things. But we will go back to that Garden of Eden one day because that's where **YAHWEH** presented the first true joy to mankind that we can find today in the same thing.

18 But now they're facing a food crisis. Now, with all their big equipment, their large equipment they've brought food down. They've brought the prices down but they've brought the quality of the food down also by making it grow faster with heavy fertilizing. But now they're facing something else and they're saying, you know, there's no way that we can raise meat by cattle any longer. This is a thing of the past. We're going to have to start making our own meat in pans, in large bowls. I'm not lying to you. This is coming.

19 It can't survive the way that it's going now because the wheat production can't take it, the cows that eat--the farmers that use it--here's an article right here. *Artificial meat 'made in a giant vat' could solve global food shortage...* Well, it could solve it for a little while. You won't get from it what you get from the beef on a cow, like the carrots that're raised by the commercial fertilizers now. You know, you got a big carrot, you got about five percent of the food value that you got in an organic carrot. So a person could starve to death eating carrots or anything else that's produced this way.

20 They now know this. See the change they've made in my lifetime. For 6,000 years it was the Garden of Eden, but not anymore. And when the gasoline or the oil was discovered, the first oil well, I think it was dug in Pennsylvania in 1887, I believe. That's just a little over 100 years ago that they discovered oil. Well, they had to find out how to refine it, of course, which they did very shortly and then they started making engines to use this gasoline and oil products.

21 But just a little over 100 years ago. Up until then now, they did the farming organically and the food was very valuable, very rich in nutrition and so forth. But the farm labor is what disappeared. All replaced by one tractor. Well, they're facing different problems now.

22 ...*Meat price is set to jump after wheat failures...* This is going to take place right now, they say. ...*Livestock farmers hit by rising wheat price...* So we're going to have to turn to the vats and start making our cows in a vat, our beef in a vat.

23 This is nothing new. The Seventh Day Adventists, they, you know, they invented the process years ago. The first time I tasted it, I said, you know, this is not meat! This is not what I'm



used to calling meat. But a lot of people ate it because they said, at that time, they were trying to stop eating meat. They were teaching, you know, vegetarianism. That didn't work out either and, of course, the diseases that came with it soon started turning people off from it.

24 ...*Global Collapse of the Fiat Money System...*  
This is another thing now that we're facing right now is the money system that comes with the schools of higher learning and this is what they teach.

25 I often wondered if Christianity ever reads Qoheleth; the words that were written by the one who called to action or called to assemble, where he says in advance what you're looking for here that you think you want. He who seeks after silver will never be satisfied with silver. He who has an abundance is caught up in his own abundance. And he starts suffering bodily functions that start taking him down because of his mass accumulation of property, which he thought would make him very happy, very joyous. [laughing] That's not the true joy though. That's not, you know, and it's nothing that will even get close to comparing with the joy that you could actually find here at this Feast that is coming; the Feast of Tabernacles, because that's what it's for, is to teach **YAHWEH's** Way, of course.

26 But they're saying that this money that's been pumped into the banks is short lived and now they're predicting that the banks will collapse. That is the big, too big to fail global banks will collapse between now and the first quarter of 2011. Not too long ago, I told you about the group that said, "You better get your money out of the banks," because when they close you're gonna lose, you're going to lose that money. You might keep that in mind.

27 Some of the confusion that's being brought about is like this federal judge that ruled, "*Don't Ask, Don't Tell*" Policy Unconstitutional... Well, of course, homosexuality and bestiality have been two of the things that have darkened the mind and, of course, **YAHWEH** gave them up, as **Romans** says, **Romans 1** says, **YAHWEH** said they didn't like to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. They didn't like to retain the Garden of Eden in their knowledge. The Garden of Eden stayed around, although, you know, misused. It stayed around for 6,000 years as I'm trying to tell you what actually took place in this short-lived world that **YAHWEH** set up as a trial period. It's only a trial period. You have a short time to live.

28 Qoheleth said that you won't notice, you won't notice the short time period that you have to live if you find this joy that **YAHWEH** is offering you because you will be so joyous that The End will

come very hurriedly for you and you won't even notice that you done spent 100 years here on earth because of the joy you experience. [laughing] Once you start seeing this, the years start flying by. I can tell you that from my own experience. I can live ten days, and here a year is gone now, you know! [laughing] But I'm enjoying life. You could too if you find this joy that I've found. And what you need to do is repent and be converted. That's all He asks you to do.

29 Well farm skills, that wasn't the end of the farm skills, of course, and you can only do so much with tractors and machinery. Machinery doesn't know which vegetable is ripe and which one is not ripe. They don't know when it's time to pick so they can't drive a machine out here picking these vegetables. **YAHWEH** created mankind; he can do this. So they have to have a certain portion of farm labor but they don't want to pay the farm labor except when they need him to go out and pick the vegetables that are ready to pick. So here the farm labor is left. Do we care? [laughing]

30 But this is the caring that takes place among the kings of the earth and the schools of higher learning. In fact, they got you trapped as the man that wrote the book--about the huge corporations that train you in the schools of higher learning. I brought this out to you before his book came out. I think he got the idea from me! [laughing] But he said the huge corporations own the schools and they train you to work for their corporations, but do they care if their corporation has to change and shut down? No, in fact they force it.

31 A friend of mine, a close friend of mine, who used to be a member of The House of **YAHWEH**, a baptized member, he was an insurance salesman. They promised this insurance salesman, "Every insurance policy you sell, you're going to get a cut of it. Now, eventually, you'll get so much of this insurance and get a cut of every one of them, eventually you won't even have to work. You'll just have this money rolling into you. All you have to do is just keep selling these policies and it'll keep building up and pretty soon it will be so big you won't be able to spend it all. You'll have to start putting it all in the bank."

32 So he thought this was true and he started working with this insurance company and he went in debt big time. Well, the insurance company then saw where it could file bankruptcy or sell out to someone else. They could even sell it to someone else and the someone else didn't have to keep the promise that they agreed to with this man. So all the insurance salesmen, once they sold out or filed

bankruptcy, they lost everything they had worked and built up, but not only that, everything they'd gone in debt for because they couldn't pay their bills.

33 Now, these are the traps that you can fall in from the schools of higher learning and there're millions of these oppressions going on throughout the earth. We don't have sense enough when we come to The House of **YAHWEH** to understand the oppression that we're under in this system that **YAHWEH** is against. **YAHWEH** is against this total system that they have brought forth because there's no caring there at all. There's no caring for the people that they're using. They're using you to make their own pockets richer, says Qoheleth. Long before, thousands of years before this, he told you what it would bring. He tells every preacher. Why won't they read these great Words of Wisdom? Because they don't believe it. [laughing] And they have to get caught up in it to see it and their house foreclosed on, their cars and everything.

34 Well, *Farm skills shortage*... Now, this is what we're facing now. In today's agriculture business, we're facing a shortage of farm skills. Now, it was at a time when we could use what we called "wetbacks." That was an insulting name, of course, to the workers that came here to do the hard labor that we didn't want to do. And the people griped about these people taking their jobs. They weren't taking these people's jobs. The jobs that they were doing, these people didn't even want to do and you couldn't get them to do it today. Because we've grown soft. America has grown soft, like the Egyptians did. That's the reason that the Israylites were able to take over the country and they did. They were tough, strong, healthy people and the Egyptians were weakened by their stupid life that America is now living today. It's the same rat race all over again.

35 Well, we have the shortage now of workers. Machines can't think to take care, see a sick animal, take care of a sick animal, spot one out in the field and doctor it. The machines can't do that. They used to have men that took care of the animals, that actually would see them and see them getting sick and do something about it then. All of that is gone now. They can't find a shepherd. Can you imagine that? With all the reading that you see in the Garden of Eden about the shepherders, there's not a single shepherd left in the world now. You might find one overseas somewhere in a strange, distant land but not here. They can't even find a farm manager anymore. The farm manager, if they

got one, can't get help to do the farm work. This is the shortage they're facing here.

36 That's the reason, Babylon is fallen, is fallen. And of course, it's being threatened now by wars, nuclear wars because their mind, that is everybody's mind is so confused. (Let me see. I have some Scriptures here!) [laughing]

37 The first House of **YAHWEH**, this was of course, with Abel and the first blessing, if you think about this. If you think about it, **YAHWEH** created everything. **YAHWEH** created the heavens. He created the earth and all the heavens that involve the earth. You couldn't do it. The earth couldn't do without the sun or the moon. Those are the two ruling bodies of the earth. You've got to have them. Man couldn't even live. Life couldn't even exist without the sun and the moon. But there're other planets that have effect on this earth and all these. **YAHWEH**, He built the earth way out on the end of what we call the Milky Way. It's way out where it's billions of miles, the planets are only able to get within like 800 million miles from the earth, you know. [laughing] They can't get close. But **YAHWEH** put the earth out here to put you on, you Priests and you Priestesses. He put the earth here and He created mankind to go on the earth for a purpose. The purpose was to make you into His Image.

38 And then He, **YAHWEH**, He created the Sabbath. He ordained the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day of the week and He blessed it. He blessed mankind with the Sabbath Day. He blessed the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day, by having an Appointment with mankind to start a teaching process, a teaching process, that would show him how not to kill himself, how not to destroy the earth, how to guard what He had set up in the Garden of Eden. He built a Garden, remember, and I've been through this in details but I want to recall to you what we covered. He built this great, wonderful, beautiful Garden and He set man in it, caring for one another, teaching them how to tolerate one another, how to care for one another, how to actually love one another. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**He blessed mankind with the Sabbath Day. He blessed the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day, by having an Appointment with mankind to start a teaching process.**

---

---

**Well, you're learning to overcome too and you're learning to love the ones you work with. That's the purpose of the Garden of Eden.**

---

39 You been through any of that here in this last Garden of Eden? [laughing] You go through it every day, don't you, the trials, the toleration? Learning, you learning to overcome, overcome the shortcomings of your brother or sister because you can't see your own! But you're learning to overcome theirs! And in yourself, in that process, you're learning that you have some difficulties yourself too. Wow! What a surprise! [laughing] I've actually got something wrong with me. Wow!

40 Well, you're learning to overcome too and you're learning to love the ones you work with. That's the purpose of the Garden of Eden. The House of **YAHWEH** and the Appointment we have with **YAHWEH** every Seventh Day is for your teaching, of course, to keep you, one step at a time, getting you closer to **YAHWEH**'s Image, making you into that Image. And He gives mankind a certain length of time to live in order to allow you to overcome or prove to Him that you are not going to.

41 I think the only one that wouldn't overcome is the one that never did repent to begin with when he came to **YAHWEH**'s House. He never did repent and try to convert. Had he tried to, if he had repented and tried to convert, he would have started seeing the joy that **YAHWEH** has to offer in His House. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

42 Well, the first House of **YAHWEH**, it was for study. To enable mankind to be made into **YAHWEH**'s Image. The first House of **YAHWEH** was established for that purpose. When you come to **YAHWEH**'s House today, it's for the same reason, to learn **YAHWEH**'s Judgments, to learn His Judgments.

43 I want you to go over to **Revelation**, **Revelation**. Now, you'll find **YAHWEH**'s Judgments throughout the Holy Scriptures, beginning in **Genesis**, of course. But here in **Revelation 15** it also shows you what I will be teaching in this time period, that I will be teaching **YAHWEH**'s

Judgment. I'm going to take you deeper into that during the Feast. You're going to see some things that you're going to marvel. You're gonna marvel. And if I can get everyone to just listen and read your Scriptures along with me, you'll see what **YAHWEH** says to each of you sitting here and the Glory that He has promised to you, the satisfaction, the joy of life that He has promised to you. All of these things are promised by **YAHWEH** for you. Voluptuous living, yes, you're going to have it, brethren, if you will turn to **YAHWEH**, repent and convert to His Way and give it a try. You only got a few months left to do this. Yes, a very few months. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 In **Revelation 15**, look at **verse 4. Revelation 15:4**. He said, **Who will not reverence You, O YAHWEH, and glorify Your Name? For Only You are Holy!...** Only You have reached this height of glory, only You have reached this height of joy is what he's saying here. **YAHWEH** is very joyous! [laughing] And He has found that joy. He's found the True Joy without sickness, without disease, without dope. No, He don't use dope at all! [laughing] His Mind is not dopey! You can actually talk to **YAHWEH** and He can give you a sensible answer. That's how much above, He is than we.

45 **...For all nations will come and worship before You...** This is a promise to you in this time period, all nations. I told you how the Quartet, it's actually shown that those left of the nations, all the nations, are going to come worship **YAHWEH**. They're going to do that under your regime, brethren, because you are ones who're going to be running the show at that time, which is a very short time now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 In the hidden codes, it will be shown by the Kahan, the Great Kahan Gedalyah during the Feast, in the hidden codes, it doesn't show mankind's governments going past 2011. 2010, 2011 are the last dates shown for mankind's governments. Now, you can throw that away and say, "Oh, it

---

**The House of YAHWEH and the Appointment we have with YAHWEH every Seventh Day is for your teaching, of course, to keep you, one step at a time, getting you closer to YAHWEH's Image, making you into that Image.**

---

probably don't mean anything. I'm gonna go ahead and find my joy." You won't find joy. You're gonna find sickness, disease and sorrow. That's what you'll find in the world. That's what's going down right now, the sickness, disease and sorrow have got man's mind so screwed up they can't even make a sensible decision. I'm trying to break through that nonsense right now and tell you it's not there. Look at the way the world is suffering. Look at the way it's coming down. You see violence everywhere. Violence, hatred, suffering, oppression, you see it everywhere. You really want to be a part of that for the last few months that you're going to live? [audience yells out "No!"] There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth in a very few months.

47 **...For all nations will come and worship before You; for Your Judgments are made manifest!...** That is, they're made manifest. That is, they are in advance. They're put out in advance for you to see; His Judgment, **YAHWEH's** Judgment. **YAHWEH** said baal is going to fall. You can see it with your own eyes.

48 But see His Judgment here, His Judgment. He's got them throughout the Holy Scriptures. He shows you throughout the Holy Scriptures. He gives you Laws, He gives you Laws. He gives you a Judgment to show you how to keep that Law. He gives you a Statute, which shows you the same thing, shows you how to keep the Laws. But the Judgment predicts a certain thing. The Statute said, "Do it this way." The Judgment says, "If you don't do it this way, you're gonna go downhill. You're going to cause suffering to yourself."

49 Look at **chapter 16** now and **verse 7**. **Revelation 16:7**. He says, **And I heard another out of the altar say: May this be so, Father YAHWEH Almighty, True and Righteous are Your Judgments...** True and Righteous are Your Judgments. You think you know better than this? You think you're smarter than the one that **YAHWEH** inspired to write this Scripture right here? He was sent and He says that the One Sent in the Last Days is going to be teaching you this. That is shown in the Book of **Revelation** right here. This is what I was prophesied to teach to you at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 Look at **chapter 18** now. **Revelation 18** and look at **verse 4**. He says, **And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues...** Yes, they're waiting for you all over the world. The plagues are waiting for you all over the world.

51 Let's go back now to Qoheleth and I want

to read you some of the Judgments here that **YAHWEH** says for you or talks to you about and tells you how to find. It starts you off. That's what The House of **YAHWEH** was for and the first House of **YAHWEH**, the first Sabbath Day, that's what it was for, to start you in this direction that this man is repeating again right here, a very wise man.

52 **Ecclesiastes 5**. Let's start with **verse 1**. Now, this is the last Prophesied House of **YAHWEH**. This, this will be it. From this one right here, this one will never die, we will resurrect. Those who are given Power and you could have this Power, but you've got to overcome to get it. You can't have one foot in baal's world and one foot in **YAHWEH's** world. The Savior showed you this. Many people don't like what the Savior said but the Savior said exactly what the Prophets show. And this right here is one of the Prophets who actually taught the people. This man called to assemble and told the people, "Get ready now because you're going to be taught **YAHWEH's** Laws."

53 And he says here, **Ecclesiastes 5:1. Keep your foot; watch your step, when you go to The House of YAHWEH, and be more ready to listen...** That's what you should come here for. You think, you think that some other Law is more important than this one right here? This Judgment right here that He is giving you is as important as any Law in the Holy Scriptures. In fact, it's probably more so because it sets you up for learning.

54 Many people come to The House of **YAHWEH** thinking they're going to teach The House of **YAHWEH**. They're coming here to "straighten us out." [laughing] Whereas they should, they should first read about The House of **YAHWEH** and why it's established. We put it out there for them. And they should know that **YAHWEH** says this House of **YAHWEH** is going to bring perfection to all nations. How can you get past perfection? Can you go higher than perfect? [laughing] I don't think so. And that's what the Prophets said in **Zecharyah 4, 5** and **6**. He shows you all through **Zecharyah** what's going to take place. But He says, "My House, My Two Witnesses are going to establish My House and they're going to take Perfection to all nations." Then the nations are going to come to The House of **YAHWEH** in this same time period, this last time period.

55 Well, of course, it starts with the Sabbath Day. And with these nations, even though they read a lot before they get here, their true Message is going to come and their true understanding is going to start coming with the first Sabbath Day they keep in front of **YAHWEH** to get that Inspiration from

---

**But be ready to listen. Now, that's a Judgment. That's also a Command. It's a Law that when you enter The House of YAHWEH, this is what you're going to have to do if you want YAHWEH to inspire you and open your mind to understand what I'm going to bring you next.**

---

**YAHWEH** while they're sitting here learning in front of Him, if they have a humble mind and come and listen. Come and listen. Don't come to argue. Don't come to object.

56 You know, I was so pleased with what the Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu said in his speeches when he said, "I'm trained in objecting. I studied all of my life to object and I'm great at making objections." Well, of course, he saw his mistake. It's too bad every one in The House of **YAHWEH** can't see that. You're not here to object. **YAHWEH** never called anyone to His House to come here to object against the Priests. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] In fact, in fact, He says His House is going to bring Perfection to you, if you will allow it. And He tells you, "Repent!" And the Savior said, "If they would repent and convert, then they would be healed." But they hang onto the sickness, disease because they won't repent. First off, some, they don't come here to listen. I hope that at least 99 percent do! And that's what I see.

57 I was so discouraged last night. You know, the day started so wonderful yesterday with the blowing of trumpets the night before. And I was rejoicing and I was on this high all day yesterday. And then last night, I felt like Iyyob. One problem after another started coming in. One was drunk, another one was disorderly. [laughing] Not going on here, but, you know, out away from the House, but nevertheless connected to the House. And I got to getting depressed and I said, I've got to get out of this. I'm not going to allow Satan to ruin this high! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I did with the help of some other people. You know, Malakim who comforted me and, of course, that's what I offer to you.

58 You know, when people call me and they're down, well I try to comfort them and tell them, get your mind off of this. You can't let this ruin your day. Get your mind off of it and get it on rejoicing

before **YAHWEH** and let **YAHWEH** straighten out these problems. Don't, don't be concerned, overly concerned. If we can help, we'll do so but most of the time it's **YAHWEH** Who's going to have to do it. Sometimes He allows us to be instruments in it but sometimes the people block us out. And of course, when they do, they suffer and they suffer greatly but there's nothing we can do. You know, everyone has his own choice to make.

59 Well, I did overcome it. I did get out of the rut and got back into rejoicing. Had a great night's sleep! Woke up this morning ready to talk to you! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 But be ready to listen. Now, that's a Judgment. That's also a Command. It's a Law that when you enter The House of **YAHWEH**, this is what you're going to have to do if you want **YAHWEH** to inspire you and open your mind to understand what I'm going to bring you next, which I intended to get deeper into today, but we will get into it. We'll finish it before this Feast is out. But, be ready to listen.

61 **...and be more ready to listen, than to give the sacrifice of fools...** More ready to listen. You should come here eagerly. Be on time. This will show **YAHWEH** that you are eager and wanting to learn, wanting to listen to every word that He has to say.

62 Someone told me the other day, they said, you know, people don't seem to want to come and hear these young Priests but he said, you know, "I've learned a lot from these young Priests from what they have been bringing." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And if you could see these young Priests and Priestesses teaching, teaching. Did you know while you were laying asleep this morning, three o'clock in the morning, these young Priests were teaching people in Nigeria from here. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, soon we're going to have Priestesses doing the same things if we're not already, but they're going to be teaching. But at three o'clock, three a.m., they were up and on the air teaching throughout the world, but mainly a group, but it was going throughout the world, but mainly that huge group in Nigeria, that you'll see more on. I'm just enlightening you. You'll see all of this during the Feast. It's a wonderful thing to see what **YAHWEH** has done, the doors He's opened.

63 But don't think that you're going to be wasting your time by getting here on time to hear these young Priests teach. You can learn a lot if you will just humble yourself and bend down and listen. Be ready to listen.

64 But this is the Command. This is the Judgment

of **YAHWEH** that He gives in this Scripture, the Inspired Scriptures. And notice, if you're not ready to listen, then you're offering a sacrifice of fools with your attitudes, with your rebellious attitudes by not following this first part, preparing yourself to be ready to listen when you get here. Listen and learn. This is very important or I wouldn't harp that much on it. Do y'all see that, every one of you in your Scriptures?

65 **...be more ready to listen...** You see, if you're not ready to listen, then **YAHWEH** says you're giving a sacrifice of fools. You're bringing a sacrifice of fools into The House of **YAHWEH** if you don't prepare yourself to listen. You think I've harped on this too much? [audience yells out, "No!"] I bet you remember it! I bet you don't forget it this time! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, the next Sabbath Day, when we have this Appointment with **YAHWEH** and His Teachers, then you won't break this Law, will you?

66 **...for they do not even realize that they do evil...** When they don't prepare themselves to listen. They don't realize it. They're too stupid to know. As the Apostle says, "I don't want you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning this." But they're too ignorant to know that they're doing evil when they don't prepare themselves before they come in the door, prepare themselves to listen when they get before **YAHWEH**. And they let that pour out of their mouth sometimes. And of course Yahshua said, "By their words they're going to be condemned." I'm trying to save your life. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 **Verse 2, Do not be rash; reckless, with your mouth...** Because this comes next. By not being prepared to listen, then he is rash with his mouth. They don't stop. You remember in the lesson, the first lesson? Stop! Think! Stop! Think! Consider the options before you proceed, before you open your mouth.

68 Well, the first thing was stop. Am I ready to listen now? Am I prepared to keep this Law that **YAHWEH** said here to just enter His House? This is the thinking that should be going on in your mind. Don't be reckless with your mouth.

69 **...do not think of hastily uttering a word before YAHWEH. YAHWEH is in heaven, and you are on earth, so let your words be few...** When you come into His House. "Greetings. Shalom." That would be few enough, I would think. And the rest of it, where am I gonna sit? That would be few enough. And then be prepared with your *Book of YAHWEH* in front of you to read what's in it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 **Verse 3, A dream comes...** Dreams come, that word should have been translated *illegal lusts* or *ambitions*. You could translate it *ambitions*. Remember, the Great Teacher said, "Don't show your ambitions to the king, son." He wasn't meaning, don't show your ambition for the Work of **YAHWEH**. That wasn't what he meant. He meant, don't show your stupidity! [laughing] Be ready to listen to the king and don't show your illegal lusts, your lustful thinking to **YAHWEH**. Be ready to listen and to overcome and be always ready to repent. When you listen, then be ready to repent and convert right then. You should go to The House of **YAHWEH** to find out what you're doing that is wrong. You should lust after that. That's the ambition you should show the King. The King is Yahshua Messiah. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 But dreams, **A dream comes because of a multitude of business; after much preoccupation. A fool's speech comes because of a multitude of...** Dreams or multitude of illegal lusting, their ambitions to go out and find excitement or disease. You're not going to find joy out there. You can find excitement. You can find frills. You can go out there and find people dressed like clowns or like whores or whatever it is that seems to stir your mind, but that won't bring you peace. Peace will come if you obey these words right here. This is the first step in getting started with **YAHWEH**.

72 **A fool's speech comes because of a multitude of words...** Brought about by these foolish dreams or ambitions or illegal lusts.

73 **Verse 4, When you make a vow to YAHWEH, do not delay to pay it...** When you came here and were baptized, you made vows to **YAHWEH**. That's a vow you made to **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** says, you can't relent on a vow. He said it would have been better if you hadn't even vowed if you didn't intend to keep that vow that you made when you were baptized. That's what He was saying. Vows are important, but if you don't intend to keep a vow, why would you make one? You think you were going to get, like the Christians do, you think you gonna get to heaven with no works? The House of **YAHWEH** is a House of overcoming. First finding where you're wrong and then repenting and converting away from that wrongful doing, that evil, that He calls evil back up here in **verse 1**. Converting away from that evil to Perfection, the Perfection that **YAHWEH** says, "My House is going to bring, starting in a land, a Babylonish land not yet established."

74 You know when Oklahoma was established? Did anyone look up that history? Just a few years

before I was born, very few years before I was born. Oklahoma was the last state settled. Did you ever read about the Oklahoma runs? I'll bring you the history on it. Forty-five years before I was born were the Oklahoma runs. After that, Oklahoma was established, forty-five years before I was born. He was holding that for me. Yes! It wasn't even established. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They wouldn't even allow people to live there, not even the Indians. Yes, that's true. I'm telling you the truth.

75 Forty-five years before I was born they had the Oklahoma runs and they gave the land to about 50,000 families and they started staking it off and building. Forty-five years before I was born. And then after they got it settled, houses built there where I could live there, think of this. They got it settled. They got some towns built where I could buy some groceries. They got some houses built so I could live in them, yes. And then **YAHWEH** sends dust and He turns the whole thing into a dust bowl and drives them out. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, you think about this and think about His Protection for the Work in these Last Days.

76 I'll show you all the proof on all of this. I'll read it to you straight from history during the Feast. I have it planned. I just want to give you some things to think about. **YAHWEH** didn't haphazardly throw somebody down here to start a Work. He had this Work planned. He had it planned for you to be sitting there in that chair, listening to me right now, every one of you. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 He drove out the people. By the thousands, they left. I had no trouble finding a house. They were vacant by the thousands. Had no trouble finding land to work, it was plenteous. We picked our own place. Had a natural lake in it. We owned it. We had it. It was ours. **YAHWEH** gave it to us for me to be raised in a certain way, in a certain place. That's what **YAHWEH** prepared in preparation for you being here today. Think of the forethought He put in you being here in front of me today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 **Verse 4, When you make a vow to YAHWEH...** You need to take thought before you do this. Don't give the sacrifice of fools coming from your mouth. But now that you have given the sacrifice of a fool, you better repent that you broke it and you need to convert and say, "I'm going to keep my vows from now on. Please forgive me for this stupidity to begin with." That's what you need to do, but still the choice is yours, isn't it? You only have a few months left, I'd say. I'd say this is all going to come down,

we're going to see the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** in this year, this coming year, 2011. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 **Verse 4, When you make a vow to YAHWEH, do not delay to pay it, for He has no pleasure in fools!...** This is the sacrifice of a fool that you're giving when you don't intend to keep it. ...**Pay what you have vowed...** Pay what you have vowed and then teach this to your children. Teach it to your children. You've got to teach this to your children. He holds you responsible for your children. If you don't have a child, you're still responsible for teaching mine. I have children. You're still responsible for helping us teach all the children here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 One of the jobs of The House of **YAHWEH**, including you whether you have a child or not here, is to diligently teach these children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That couldn't be done before The House of **YAHWEH** was established, brethren. But it's possible now. We have teaching going on almost twenty-four hours a day, teaching and training.

81 **Verse 5, It is better that you should...** Not make that vow at that time. That's what He's talking about. He's not saying, don't vow. But don't make a foolish vow that you don't intend to keep. ...**than to vow something and not pay it.**

82 **Verse 6, Do not let your mouth cause your body to sin...** If you make a vow and you don't pay it or you rush back out in the world, you didn't listen when you came to the House, then you rush back into the world and you start smoking marijuana or taking some other kind of drug to rule, to rule your brain or eating pork that will fill your brain with trichinosis or STDs which hide in the brain. Did you know that? It can actually hide, STDs, HIV can actually hide in your brain for years and open doors for other confusion to come into your brain.

83 You remember reading **Leviticus 18** and the confusion that comes with breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws? Now you know scientifically what actually causes that. I told you years ago what was causing it. This is what got the scientists in America to looking where I told them to look and now they're seeing exactly what I said they would find. No one looked there before. Now, they're looking into the firmament. Did you know that? They're finding all kinds of things I said were there. [laughing] They will find more if they will keep studying it. They will see how **YAHWEH** controls the atmosphere on earth for you and how certain things send out distress signals and say, "I need help. I need help

over here on this table. I need help over here on this fryer.” Now, this is coming from the atmosphere itself that I’m speaking of, the trees that we eat the fruit from, the ground we grow the vegetables from and so forth. It’s in pain. It’s crying out right now because of the sins of mankind, sexual sins of mankind. And you want to be a part of that? You sure you want to be a part of that? You want your children to be a part of that? They won’t be that old when it goes down.

**84 Verse 6, Do not let your mouth cause your body to sin; do not say in the presence of the Messenger of YAHWEH: It was a mistake...** Think about it before you do it and you won’t have to be saying this, is what He’s saying. **...Why should YAHWEH be angered by what you said, and destroy the works of your hands?**

**85 Verse 7, In the multitude of dreams...** Here again you have the same thing. It’s ambitions. It’s illegal lusts. You daydream. It’s talking about daydreams, you wanting to do this, you wanting to do that. It’s like Satan wanting to run to and fro. Well, what are you seeking, Satan? “Well I’m seeking joy. I just want to do this.” Why? Can’t you see the harm that’s there waiting on you? Have you thought about it at all? Have you considered what you’re going into, what you’re leading your family, your children into? Look around you. Listen to the news. See what is taking place in baal’s world.

**86 Verse 7, In the multitude of...** Your illegal lusts. **...and in empty words...** Coming from your mouth. **...there is much vanity; meaninglessness. Therefore, simply reverence YAHWEH!...** That is, show obedience to YAHWEH. I won’t go through the rest of that chapter, but you need to. Turn over to the last chapter of this great teacher here who YAHWEH gave you to try to enlighten you as to where to begin in His House.

**87** There’s much here to tell you how to begin and how to achieve exactly what YAHWEH tells you, you can achieve, being made into the Image of YAHWEH. Look at **verse 13**. Here’s the conclusion right here.

**88 Ecclesiastes 12:13. Let us hear the conclusion**

**of the whole matter: Reverence YAHWEH...** You remember the sermons on the Reverence? [21-sermon series called *The Reverence Of YAHWEH*. Also available in the *Fourth Book of Yisrayl*.] How do you reverence YAHWEH? You reverence Him, first off, by being ready to listen and then obey what He says, His Laws, His Statutes and His Judgments. That’s why we don’t offer a Passover lamb. Because His Judgments, His Statutes show us that no, you don’t offer one now. It’s already been offered by YAHWEH. Those who don’t want to accept that, they’re not ready to listen when they come to the House. They let their mouth overload their Salvation and it causes it to fall.

**89** That’s just one of the things. That’s the reason we don’t give gifts in The House of YAHWEH because YAHWEH said gifts turn the head. They don’t see this evil that the man wanted from giving this gift, so it turns the head. “Well, I gave you a favor.” “Oh, I know, mark this much off of your list.” You remember the unfaithful servant that Yahshua spoke of? It started with the giving of a damned gift. Don’t give gifts in The House of YAHWEH. If you give a gift, give it to YAHWEH’s House. Don’t give it to a person. YAHWEH says, “Pick Priests who hate gifts.” Why would He say this? I’ll bring more on this later, but I want to get it in before the Feast. Don’t be taking gifts. Don’t be accepting gifts from anybody. Beware! Beware of those giving gifts. Why would He tell you this? To warn you that it turns the head. It causes unjust judgments.

**90** Get your mind on YAHWEH and doing exactly what He says and you will find the Joy of YAHWEH in His House and He’ll give you the greatest gift of all, which is joy and gladness. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Joy, you’ll find joy. You’ll find delight in YAHWEH’s Service, if you will do what YAHWEH tells you to do. If you don’t, it’s going to all be taken away from you. Everything you had will be taken away from you.

**91** May YAHWEH bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brethren! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

---

**Get your mind on YAHWEH and doing exactly what He says and you will find the Joy of YAHWEH in His House and He’ll give you the greatest gift of all, which is joy and gladness. Joy, you’ll find joy. You’ll find delight in YAHWEH’s Service, if you will do what YAHWEH tells you to do.**

---



---

# Chapter Nine

## You As An Individual Must Become Able To Make Atonement 9/18/10

---

*K. Tobyah: With that, if you'll all please stand, at this time I'd like to turn it over--it's my honor and pleasure to turn it over to the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Let's hear some cheering out there! Come on! That's better! That's a little better. We're looking forward to Atonement, right? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 That is part of Atonement, the Peace of **YAHWEH** being with each and every one of you. And we're getting ready, we're getting ready, of course, for this great Atonement with **YAHWEH**. What a beautiful thing! [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Been working forty-something years for this, in the wilderness. Just like they did in the days of old when they were writing this stuff for us and practicing, spelling it out.

3 I've got some things here I've got to bring you to show you what a mess this world's getting in. *Russia to sell Syria anti-ship cruise missiles...* That's gonna bring peace, surely. [laughing] *Israeli forces kill West Bank Hamas commander...* You can see that things haven't settled down there too awfully much.

4 But the one thing they haven't found out is the reason we're here and the reason The House of **YAHWEH** was built in these Last Days or was established in these Last Days. Peace treaties don't bring peace, you know. And if you studied the history of Oklahoma and all the treaties the Indians had with the others that came here, the other Indians that came

here, then you'll see that treaties don't bring peace. Treaties, most treaties are made to take advantage of another country or another people and hold advantage for a certain length of time.

5 But treaties without the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, without teaching of peace will not bring peace. It won't bring it in the world. And now is the time for the governments--all the governments of the land, of the cities, the nations to start purchasing the character education program, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and start teaching it in their schools, homes and work places and this will bring peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 I know you're wanting peace. And the reason most people are wanting peace is because they don't want to get blown apart and they're seeing this is what's going to take place--the bombs are going to be used. Nuclear bombs are going to be used.

7 *Drug resistant super-bugs hit 35 states, spread worldwide. Bacteria that are able to survive every modern antibiotic are cropping up in many U.S. hospitals and are spreading outside the U.S.A., public health officials say...* And are very concerned about what they see here because they know that there's going to be disease epidemics. I think that's what our Atonement said in **Mattithyah 24**. Didn't He say something about disease epidemics for this time period?

8 Let me tell you another one taking place right



here in Texas, but all over the world. *Every sixty seconds...* That's every minute now. *...more than seventeen young Americans contract an STD...* That's about one every three seconds if I got that right, about one every three seconds. More than one, every three seconds, are contracting an STD, STD. When will it hit you? Maybe in Walmart, next time you go to Walmart? [laughing] I'm telling you, you better start protecting yourselves and we got things that will, so don't forget that.

9 I could go on and on with these articles, but you can see what a mess things are getting in here. *Iran accused of building secret underground nuclear plants...* Now, they're really picking on Iran.

10 I want to show you a schoolhouse here. I want you to notice it doesn't have windows. It had a couple of doors, but no windows. I'm not too sure that this schoolhouse was even built with nails.

11 We're going to have a carpenter class during the Feast because Yahshua was a carpenter and I think it's needful for all of our young children, our school children. This will be for our school children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 You see Washington here. [showing photo] He was the first president of the United States. That was about 18... 1865. (Is that right boys? 18 what? 18-what was it when George Washington was first president? I'm asking them! You're not a young child! Come on! You got gray in your hair already! [laughing])



13 You look down here and you see Abraham Lincoln. (You know anything about him Gray Hair? [laughing]) He was the sixteenth president of the United States. Now, Oklahoma wasn't a settled territory when Washington was our first president. The sixteenth President Lincoln--Oklahoma still wasn't settled, hadn't even been given for settlement at that time and that was 1865. I gave

you the first date on purpose there because you need to learn these things. You need to check up on this history, especially about Oklahoma.

14 But look at the school. No windows. You see the heater? Wood heater. Actually, it was a coal. We got coal. When you go in the front door, there'll be a coal room on the right and we would be assigned, the boys would, to go and shovel up a bucket of coal and bring in and the teachers wouldn't allow us to put it in the fire. They'd put it in the heater themselves.

15 I was sitting about right here, [laughing] the first day of school. I don't think you can see my seat. This is not my school, but it's one just like it and they were all built just alike, no windows. I don't think they even had a back door. I think that the front door was the only door they had on the school.

16 The rows, they had a row for the first, second and third grade, I believe it was and then--or maybe it was just the first and second. Then the next row was for the third, fourth and fifth or something like that and then it went up to the sixth grade, I believe. Maybe it was the fifth grade and then sixth grade on up to the tenth was in the other room. But that's the country school, one of the country schools.

17 The Goins School was the name of the school where I went to school. It was just like this, built just like this and I really believe the school was put together with wooden nails! [laughing] I don't believe that we had the iron nails at that time. They were pegs and you drive them in like Noah's ark. That's what Noah's ark was made with. Well, that's what this school was made with at that time, some of them.



18 And that's going to be taught now during the Feast and I want all you, all you young Priests to learn this. They're also gonna have women's classes for the Priestesses, don't forget, and I'll tell you about that as soon as they get it organized and get it to me.

19 By the time I was six-years-old, I think I could count to 100 before I went to school and I think I knew my abc's. I think I did. I'm not sure. I might have learned them later, but I think I did. I think you were required to have them. And now, when the children start the school at six-years-old, that is, in The House of **YAHWEH**, they're already reading books, giving sermons, teaching, teaching teachers. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Here're a few of them teaching the groups overseas. You can see the Kahan sitting there with them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it's quite a difference now, but they're in their classroom here teaching. I think this one is either Kenya or somewhere overseas. And there is a picture of them. Now, this will be shown a lot more during the Feast because they're gonna bring you up to date on all of the activity that's going on in how The House of **YAHWEH**; how **YAHWEH** is actually using His House to reach the entire world, to bring, at least present Perfection to them. They'll never get it until they come to The House of **YAHWEH** because they can't keep all the Laws until they come to The House of **YAHWEH**. They can't keep His Statutes or His Judgments, but they can keep part of them and get them to the point to where they can come to His House and learn the rest.



21 Here's a little better picture with the TV that the Priests can see while they're actually talking to them live, now, back and forth and these people are talking to our young Priests and the young Priests are answering their questions. And of course, we got the cameraman there and I'm thinking these are on different nights and in different locations in Africa, different nations, maybe, but they'll give you that information themselves. The one standing there is

the one teaching at that time and teaching, you can see the ones who they are teaching there.



22 (Let's see. That one's blurred.) This one is when prayer is going on, so they're having prayer here with people literally thousands and thousands of people overseas in the foreign nations. Now that's a miracle that **YAHWEH** has put together for this time period when He had prophesied that we would reach all nations, all nations. And of course, eventually, He says, all the nations or what's left of them are going to come here.



23 Well, believe it or not, it started somewhere around this spot right here. This is a viaduct in Chickasha, Oklahoma. And I haven't been there for years but the missionaries went there on a trip and taught a bunch of teachers and they stopped by and took some pictures. I didn't know whether the viaduct was standing, but this goes over the railroad tracks, as you can see there in Chickasha and this is what, I believe it's the same bridge, maybe improved, but it's the same one that dad

and mother traveled over in a covered wagon, in a covered wagon, shortly after or just a few years after people were allowed in the state of Oklahoma. They weren't there in the sixteenth president's time in 1865. But a few years after him, then they were allowed to settle Oklahoma. So **YAHWEH** was keeping Oklahoma for a purpose, for a reason. That's the reason you need to learn the history of Oklahoma.



24 As the story was told to me, when dad and mother were traveling--this is west, over here is east and you can see it's pretty steep there where it comes down from over there--here's another picture just about like that one, but a little better. Here's one that shows the actually drop off, how steep it is. And when mother and dad started down this slope, that's where the mules, their feet got to slipping, they couldn't hold the wagon, so dad, he said he let them loose where they would start running to keep them from falling and keep the wagon from falling over them to get down to the bottom of the hill. And that's when mother started having pains. [crying] Wow, that'd be worse than riding a donkey! That's what Miriam did with Yahshua, somewhere near the same setup. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Except mother started having pains and then they thought the baby was going to be born there.



The baby wasn't born there. **YAHWEH** had a place for me to be born. So the pains stopped. The mules started on and they went to Lexington. (Let's see.)

26 I want you to get something in your mind. The Catholic church has been taught by Satan all these days and, of course, it started with Cain--and it was a rebellious attitude. But today and I didn't know this until the day before yesterday and Kahan Banahyah gave me some information and I was reading it and they referred to **YAHWEH** as the "dreadful Judge," the "dreadful Judge." Now, you know, you wouldn't refer to the Creator that way, you wouldn't, you wouldn't make vicious moves against Him unless you thought there was some sort of protection. And of course, that's what Satan has promised the Catholic church. So she will never humble herself. She'll never do what you're going to do which is make Atonement.

27 Before sundown, I want you to remember this. It helps me. I think it will help you to eat cucumbers before sundown. It helps your body to retain moisture so you won't be getting so thirsty. I'm getting thirsty just thinking about Atonement! But this will help you if you'll eat some cucumbers. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But anyway, at sunset, Atonement shows what you are willing to go through for others. Now, that's putting it in a nutshell--ten words or less, but this is the test for you and it doesn't start with the day, like the Jews teach and this is not the only Judgment Day. In fact, getting you ready for this Day is where it all started.

29 And what it is, I know people, about the deepest they ever get into understanding Atonement is that we have to do without food and water on the Day of Atonement and afflict their souls. They don't understand that word either. And I've been to or I've studied all the literature from all the churches, long before The House of **YAHWEH** was established, before **YAHWEH** established The House of **YAHWEH**, and so I know what they teach on it and I know they don't have the understanding of Atonement. And I'm hoping I can make you understand if you will listen really closely.

30 Turn over to **Leviticus 23** with me, where all the Feasts are given. And if you will really pay attention, but you're gonna have to pay attention or you'll miss it again. I've brought all this stuff out to you in many different sermons, of course, but maybe if I go through it this time and show you maybe with the background now, maybe you will be able to understand what you're actually doing tomorrow, what you have come to, hopefully, do.

31 But here in **Leviticus 23** and verse 27,

**Leviticus 23:27. Also the tenth of this seventh moon is the Day of Atonement. It shall be a Holy Convocation for you. You shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire to YAHWEH...**

Well, get your lambs, boys, and this is another lack of understanding that we have, mainly because enough study is not going into the sermons. They're not being relistened to. They're not. A lot more could be done to get this into your mind what is actually taking place here. Maybe, maybe you'll see after this sermon that you do need help and maybe you will start working harder to get it. It's all there in the Books and the Booklets. **YAHWEH** has made it possible for everyone.

32 But, first off, offering an offering made by fire is work. Now, I've explained this before, this portion of it, and hopefully you understand that because it also has to do or the same thing has to do with keeping the Sabbath. None of your work shall be done, none of your work. **YAHWEH** didn't do His Own Work on the Sabbath, He did your work for you. He actually took care of you. He became Your Slave. He blessed the Sabbath Day for you by taking care of you.

33 Before you were ever called, He was taking care of you and preparing for you, before you came here, so you could prepare Atonement. So you, You! can make Atonement. And I know you don't understand what I'm saying, but that's what you're gonna do tomorrow if you get all your eggs in the basket and don't break them.

34 Well, an offering made by fire, that is work; so we know that it's not speaking of not doing any work at all. There was a group of people that, of course, there were thousands of groups of people and they were coming up with thousands of objections like Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu said, you know, that he had against peace. He had thousands of objections. He had never studied the way to peace, but he had studied objections and how to make them and he would dream about how to make objections at these meetings. And if it didn't work, he'd simply get up and walk out. Now, this was how determined he was in doing his job.

35 And that attitude, Satan tries to put into mankind so you will start criticizing. Did you ever notice how you're prone to criticize instead of bless? Well, **YAHWEH** could have come and looked at this miserable group of people. [laughing] Remember that schoolhouse without any windows in it and I failed to mention that there was no deodorant at that time either! [laughing] History said that this is why incense was invented! Of course, that's not true! [laughing] But, incense was a sweet smelling aroma

that they sent up with their prayers to **YAHWEH** and it does mean things. And although **YAHWEH** hasn't required it of us, I said I believe that I would like to do it.

36 The same reason I said when I found out that Yahshua was the One Who invented the law, the nolo contendere law, which He would not, He would not turn in a guilty or not-guilty plea, just nolo contendere, "I won't fight it." And I saw that and I said, I want, I want to do that and the men said, "But all of this could be dismissed" and I said yeah, but Yahshua did it and this is my only opportunity. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 So I said, I want to do this and then, of course, let them dismiss the other. Because I want to brag about that throughout all eternity as I'm bragging about it now. And I went through it and I'm glad I went through it. I don't want to have to go through it again. I don't want anyone else to ever have to go through it again. But I know what it is and I know what Yahshua went through, partially. I couldn't go through what Yahshua went through but I could go through part of it. I wouldn't. I couldn't do it. I would miserably fall.

38 I don't think there's been a man alive, if you'll get Him in your mind and I want you to because you need it to understand Atonement, I don't think a man has ever lived before or after Yahshua that could go through what He went through to be Your Atonement. And of course, that's the Atonement that we're making now. That's the Atonement **YAHWEH** was making then. Now, that should be a bit of a clue there to get you on this roadmap to finding the great treasure, the deep, hidden treasure, the deep hidden manna, as **YAHWEH** called it, from **YAHWEH**.

39 It's you, it's The House of **YAHWEH** that's making you into a person that can make Atonement and that's what you've got to do. It's not made with a sacrificial lamb. "Sacrifices and offerings I would not require of you. I never required it of you. Never did! Never will! I told you, stay in this tent and I will teach you My Laws! But no, you wouldn't have it. You wanted to build a House for Me to stay in." Remember the Words of the Prophets, of the Apostles? "You stiff necked and rebellious, you went ahead and built it anyway and I told you I'm

---

**...it's The House of YAHWEH that's making you into a person that can make Atonement...**

---

not going to stay there.” **YAHWEH** does not stay in houses built by hands. “Sacrifices and offerings I didn’t require of you.” But you had them, why? As a reminder that you couldn’t get out of your sins, that you was gonna die in your sins.

40 If you don’t make this Atonement tomorrow, I’m thinking maybe you probably won’t, but I’m thinking that you can if you’ll just set your mind and heart to it and really do some praying before this day begins and then get this in your mind what I’m saying. If you miss this today, you better get this tape and go back and listen to it because I am bringing it out.

41 The children of Israyl were being prepared by **YAHWEH** to make Atonement. That Atonement they were making was Yahshua. That hidden manna was the Teaching that **YAHWEH** was giving them so they could make that Atonement. Now, with that in your mind, look at your Scriptures and notice what He’s saying here to you. Everyone read your Scriptures. Look at them.

42 **Leviticus 23:27. Also the tenth of this seventh moon is the Day of Atonement...** There’s a Day set aside for this where you should make an Atonement—the time limit is up. [laughing] The time limit is up. You should have come to this time period and this is what **YAHWEH** is saying. They should have come to that already. Look at the miracles that they saw, the miracles that they saw worked at that time. The seas opened. The waters, the floods that came against them were all put down. And **YAHWEH**, He fulfilled the Prophecy He gave concerning the seed of Abraham and taking them to this place for so many years and then on that time period, He actually delivered them out of there.

43 They should have been able to make Atonement at that time, but they couldn’t. Every baby, every baby that came from them was defiled. Their women were defiled. The wives were defiled and they were still defiling each other, even at that time period. So there’s no way they could have brought an Atonement. There was no way they could make Yahshua. So **YAHWEH** kept them in this wilderness.

44 No, they didn’t travel for forty years to get to Jerusalem! [laughing] They traveled back and forth to The House of **YAHWEH** from their succahs learning how to make Atonement, how to make Yahshua. And there were certain ones, certain ones from certain tribes who saw the Light. They saw the Light of how to make Yahshua and, of course, they made Him. And when He came, He was Perfect. He was your Atonement made Perfect.

45 Some of them learned how to make Atonement

and hopefully you, before sundown this evening, you’ll bitterly repent, turn from all your sins and beg **YAHWEH**’s forgiveness and then tell Him, “Please, don’t ever let me do that again. Kick me! Hit me over the head, whatever You have to do!” Promise Him you’ll go to the Priests and get them to help you. Anything to get His forgiveness and get His belief that you’re sincere this time.

46 **Verse 28, You shall do no work at all...** Now, it just got through saying you’ll offer an offering made by fire, so you know this is mistranslated the way it’s translated here. **You shall not do any of your own work...** The same thing that’s said about the Sabbath, the weekly Sabbath Day, the High Days on the Feast Days and so forth.

47 **You shall not do any of your own work on that same day, for it is the Day of Atonement, to make Atonement for you...** In making an Atonement. Of course, this was part of that making that brought forth the Holy Seed that brought forth Holiness into the people so they could bring forth a Holy Seed. **...in front of YAHWEH your Heavenly Father.**

48 **Verse 29, Any person who is not afflicted...** That word there should have been translated **humbled. Any person who is not humbled...** Humbled by this. Any person who keeps their same rebellious attitude of “I don’t need a Priest. I don’t need one. I didn’t tell **YAHWEH** to put that guard at the gate. I’m gonna go back and break the Sabbath. I didn’t tell Him to put this thing up here on top of the building where we could watch here and there. This is not of **YAHWEH**. I’m gonna go back and break the Sabbath. I’m gonna spit in **YAHWEH**’s Face Who built all of this for me to begin with. I’ll just show Him how stubborn I am! I’ll cut my throat to spite my belly!” [laughing] You see, you see how goofy that is?

49 The world is damned and the attitude, that attitude damns a person to eternal death, the high and mighty attitude that keeps you from repenting. “You don’t have to repent. You’re not going to die. You got an immortal soul dwelling in you.” Of course, if you read any of the Scriptures, you know that this is a lie and that’s the reason Yahshua said Satan is a liar. She’s been a liar from the beginning. That was the first lie she told, that you would have Eternal Life in spite of breaking **YAHWEH**’s Laws.

50 There’s a picture painted by Satan that we get caught up in and that is that we get a reward, where **YAHWEH** is offering us a reward if we do this. [laughing] And of course, in her deception, you know, she promises that she is going to intercede

between the Catholic church and this Judge, this Judge Who won't forgive, Who is so strict on keeping His Laws.

51 The sickness and disease that we see here today, I've told you that these come from sin. It starts by thinking you're gonna get away with something. I don't think there's ever been a sin that didn't cause suffering. And the multitudes of the young people now, every three seconds one or more than one in every three seconds getting an STD now, started with somebody who thought he could get away with sin and it wouldn't affect him, wouldn't affect his children. "See, I got away with it." You know, "I'm not feeling anything." Well, of course, you don't feel microorganisms. You don't feel them in your brain.

52 I don't know if you've been to the state school and saw the people, just look at them, observe them; you can watch television and see the same things. We know now, science knows now, I told them about twenty-five years ago that STDs get in the brain. And this is what brings forth confusion and this is a lot of what we're seeing at the state school today. This is what we see from people who come here out of the world and are in The House of **YAHWEH** right now and they have STDs in their brain. Those STDs are alive. They're breeding. They're multiplying. They're eating and they're eliminating in your brain. And the cesspools that are in the person's brain are what're bringing forth the toxins that cause him to do crazy things at times.

53 The ones we see that are obvious, these're the more hardcore cases. The others are just as dangerous or maybe even more so because we see these same people holding governmental offices, positions where they have the power to do a great deal of damage in today's world.

54 Coming out of this, making Atonement, becoming like Yahshua Himself, yes, **YAHWEH** is that Harsh Judge Who reaps where He doesn't sow and sows where He doesn't reap. **YAHWEH** will not allow you in unless you are humbled as a little child, come to His Sanctuary and learn how to make Atonement. And then, **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** then will choose from those who do this and are able to make Atonement and that brings you to be exactly the Reflection of **YAHWEH** Himself, making you into His Image and Likeness, you see. That's Who Yahshua was. But Yahshua was for that purpose. He, **YAHWEH**, showed how hard it is for this to take place. And He brought these Children of Israyl out and this is what we see here and by that time they should have been ready, but they weren't. So He couldn't use them. He couldn't use them as a

Kingdom at all. Some of them He could and some of them He kept working with until He got this full bloodline, this pure bloodline that brought forth Yahshua for us.

55 (Where did we get?) **Verse 29, Any person who is not humbled...** Humbled. Now put **humbled** over that. Write it in your Holy Scriptures. **...on that same day...** Has not reached this Perfection. **...he shall be cut off from...** **YAHWEH** and cut off from Eternal Life if He hasn't reached this by then. Hopefully, by sundown this evening, **YAHWEH** will be able to pick His Kingdom.

56 **Verse 30, Any person who does any of your own work on that same day...** On that day, you're required to do **YAHWEH's** Work. That's true! Even on the Day of Atonement, you're required to make these prayers to **YAHWEH**. Don't get a lamb and butcher him, no! That was done with! [laughing] Our Atonement has been made. A tough time doing it, but it has been made. Now, you've got to make it. You've got to be able to make Atonement. Of such is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, Yahshua said, where we're going to make a lot of them.

57 **Verse 30, Any person who does any of his own work on that same day, he shall be cut off...** That's what **Isayah 59** says. Remember that? Your sins, your iniquities, cut you off from **YAHWEH**. So if you haven't humbled yourself by this time, by tomorrow, then you'll still be cut off from **YAHWEH**. So you'll still need, you'll still need to keep working at it until you can get this done.

58 **Verse 31, You shall do no manner of work at all...** Notice the words *at all* is added there. **No manner of your own work**, is what it should have been. **...it shall be a Statute...** Notice a Statute here. This is a Statute. What is the Law? [laughing] The Law, of course, is to make this a blessing to other people. **...This is forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings...** Throughout your generations. This is a Statute you'll follow in order to make Atonement, be able, come to the point of being able to make Atonement.

59 **Verse 32, It is to you a Sabbath of Rest...** A Sabbath of blessing, a Sabbath of doing what **YAHWEH** did on the very first Sabbath, being a Blessing to His People. **...and you shall...** Humble. **...yourselves...** That word again there is used that means actually humble. **...you shall humble yourselves. On the ninth of the moon at evening; at the setting of the sun, through the tenth of the moon at evening; at the setting of the sun, from evening until evening, you shall celebrate your Sabbath...** Doing, being a blessing as **YAHWEH** was a Blessing to His People.

---

**The only way that you can keep the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program from working in your life is refuse it. That's the only way you can keep it from working. If you don't refuse it, it's going to work in your life.**

---

60 Now, notice carefully there **verse 29** and **verse 32**. You might circle those words **afflict**. The word is #6031, if you want to write this down in your book. The Hebrew word is **anon**, **anon** and it means *looking down*. Browbeating yourself, that's what it means. ...*depress yourself*... Literally depress yourself. Make yourself humble. Even if you hate the Priests, let it be known in your mind you need that Priest to help you. You can't make it without him! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 It's like the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* being here in books and on the air and you read it, you write it, hey, you say, "This is great. Wow! I want to teach this." So, we allow you to teach it and then you go home and you fight it out with your wife. You haven't made Atonement. You haven't even got close to making Atonement. How can you not see that what you're doing is wrong? We're making a big sign, I want you to see it and impress it in your mind. The only way that you can keep the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* from working in your life is refuse it. That's the only way you can keep it from working. If you don't refuse it, it's going to work in your life. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 The word **anon** means *to afflict*. It also means *humble*. Humble and force yourself, you have to, it means force. You've got to force yourself to do it. You know why? Because the carnal mind is a regular fight all the time with **YAHWEH**'s Laws. It's against **YAHWEH**'s Laws. That's the reason you have to force yourself to call the Sabbath a Delight, the Holy of **YAHWEH** and you have to force yourself to find delight in this Day of Atonement. But if you do it right, if you do it right, you're going to start loving your brothers and sisters and the Priests and The House of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** has given you.

63 Now, the Prophecy concerning these people that were being taught right here, the Prophecy concerning them, you want to know what the

Prophecy is about you? [laughing] Read this. If you don't humble yourself--**Leviticus 26**. See, He gives all of this. He says He gives you the Statute here of this and tells you. Of course, you don't understand it unless you understand the rest of the Scriptures and why **YAHWEH** passed or gave these Laws to begin with, this combination of Laws; because all of them working in a combination is what's going to make you get along with your brothers, your sisters, your wives, your friends, your relatives and what's gonna bring Peace to the universe one day through you. But you won't do it unless you humble yourselves first to where you'll never disobey **YAHWEH** again.

64 **Leviticus 26**. Look at **verse 2**. **Leviticus 26:2. You shall reverence Me, by keeping My Sabbaths at My Sanctuary...** You can't leave off the last part of that. ...**at My Sanctuary...** You get mad at me for something that I've done to protect everybody and say, "Well, I'm gonna go keep the Sabbath somewhere else. You can't. There's no way. You're going to break the Law right here. The Statute of keeping the Sabbath is to keep it at **YAHWEH**'s House. Well, if you want to break that, you can, but you won't be chosen as a part of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, as being made in the Likeness of **YAHWEH**. Being made in the Likeness of **YAHWEH** is, of course, our Example Yahshua Messiah Who is also our Example of Atonement that you've got to learn to make.

65 But notice, at His Sanctuary. **You shall reverence Me, by keeping My Sabbaths at My Sanctuary. I am YAHWEH...** I don't have time to cover all of this but I want to put this in your mind now. Now, you can do certain things outside the Sanctuary, but you cannot have Salvation except at the Sanctuary in **YAHWEH**'s House. You can't keep an Appointment with **YAHWEH**. You can keep all kinds of appointments with Satan and all of her workers outside the Sanctuary, but you cannot have Salvation or keep an Appointment with **YAHWEH** to get Salvation. That's your reward. Yes. There's nothing wrong with rewards, but seeking reward only and not seeking Righteousness, you're still not going to make Atonement. You're not going to be in unity with **YAHWEH**.

66 **YAHWEH** has Eternal Life already. He didn't have to have you to make Eternal Life for Himself. He has it already. What coaxed Him to want to bring you into existence? It was concern, concern for others. That's what coaxed this whole thing. That's what He passed these Laws for, was concern for others. Well, He knows when a bed is defiled, there's no undefiling that bed. It's defiled. It stays



defiled and it defiles everyone. It's like the tentacles of an octopus. It reaches out in all directions.

67 It's like the STDs. It's spreading throughout the world. That's what we're seeing right here. I told you 100% of them have it. I know that for a fact. 100% in the world have it. They're to the point to where they know that one every three seconds is getting it now. Pretty soon they'll see, they'll come to the understanding that I have from **YAHWEH** and that is everyone in the world has got it. That's the reason it won't ever be allowed again after His Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 Well here, don't forget the last words. You can't mark them out. ...**Sabbaths at My Sanctuary. I am YAHWEH.**

69 **Verse 3, If you walk in My Statutes and keep My Laws, and perform and do them...** Of course, you're going to be chosen as **YAHWEH's** People.

70 But remember in the Last Days now, **YAHWEH** says in **Isayah 2, Micahyah 4**, He said, "But in the Last Days I will establish My House." Now just before that, He told you, He gave you a Prophecy back here or in this chapter right here what was going to take place, in **Leviticus 26**. This shows what Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl, what **YAHWEH** was going to allow them to do.

71 What was He gonna allow them to do? One of y'all want to stand up, boys, and tell me right now? We may make you do it the next time so you better pay attention. What did **YAHWEH** allow Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl to do? He allowed them to be stubborn and rebellious, to go their own ways, do their own things, and have the temple. But He had even told them, "No, I don't dwell in houses made with hands." But He allowed them to do this, yes. And Satan took her seat there, of course.

72 And those twelve tribes of Israyl, violent men took over the temple and with unison killed the Atonement, killed the Atonement. Well, they fulfilled one of the Statutes concerning the Passover Lamb, of course. After Satan had actually bought Him and then the money came back afterwards, after the act was done and gave Him back to **YAHWEH**! [laughing] This was a trick that **YAHWEH** pulled on them. Well all of that now.

73 But in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** says, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House." And then in **Zecharyah 4 and 5**, He talks of this House taking Perfection to all the nations. That's what the Priests are doing today. I showed you a picture of it here. Even the small children, **YAHWEH**, as **YAHWEH** prophesied you would do. Read **Yahyl 2** and you'll

---

**If you will keep these Laws and Statutes, He said. You've got to know the Statutes and Ordinances before you can keep them, right? And this is where you learn them, at YAHWEH's House, not at your own.**

---

see, you're prophesied to be bringing this to the world. Your young people will prophesy. That means to preach to the world. That's what you were doing here on this show that I showed a while ago, the picture of it. Right! Fulfilling a Prophecy! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Everyone I think should get here early on Sabbath and listen to these boys, especially when they teach.

74 **Verse 11, I will set My tabernacle among you, and I will not abhor you...** If you will keep these Laws and Statutes, He said. You've got to know the Statutes and Ordinances before you can keep them, right? And this is where you learn them, at **YAHWEH's** House, not at your own.

75 **Verse 12, I will walk among you and be your Father, and you shall be My People.**

76 **Verse 13, I am YAHWEH your Father Who brought you out of the land of Egypt, that you should not be their slaves; I have broken the bars of your yoke and made you walk upright.**

77 **Verse 14, But if you do not obey Me, and do not observe and do all these Laws...** Then He shows you the Prophecy of what will take place.

78 Look at **verse 17, I will set My Face against you...** It's set against you already, He said. ...**so that you will be defeated by your enemies; those who hate you will rule over you...** Those who hate you among the twelve tribes will rule over you. ... **and you will flee even when no one is pursuing you.**

79 **Verse 18, If after all this you will not listen to Me, I will judge you for your sins seven times over.**

80 **Verse 19, I will break down your stubborn pride...** I will, **YAHWEH** said. You know, He hasn't given up on these yet. In fact, the Apostles says that He won't. He's actually going to convert these people and did before they died, many of them. But it was only in their dying breaths, it seemed like that they were ready to listen to the Priests. "Send me a Priest. I want to confess." [laughing]

81 **Verse 29, You shall eat the flesh of your sons and you shall eat the flesh of your daughters...** This

took place, brethren. This was actually fulfilled concerning these people that **YAHWEH** had offered to teach them how to make Atonement, just a few verses over.

82 You need to read all this for yourself, but **verse 31** says, **I will lay your cities waste... He did. ...and bring your sanctuaries to desolation... He did.** That is, He allowed this to, He allowed them to destroy within themselves these things; even the temple itself was destroyed by the twelve tribes.

83 **Verse 33, I will scatter you among the nations and draw out a sword after you; your land shall be desolate and your cities wasted.**

84 **Verse 34, Then the land shall enjoy its Sabbaths...** That's part of the Sabbaths that **YAHWEH's** House keeps today.

85 **Verse 39, And those of you who are left shall waste away because of their iniquity in your enemies' lands...** Your enemies, the **enemies** here are speaking about their own brethren who turned and hated them and they made wars against each other and the strong created empires in order to rule. Not to be a blessing, as **YAHWEH** was, but to rule over their brothers.

86 **Verse 35, As long as it lies desolate...** That's the land.

87 Look down to **verse 39, And those of you who are left shall waste away because of their iniquity in your enemies' lands...**

88 **Verse 40, But if they will confess their sins and the sins of their fathers, with their unfaithfulness...** Now, He's not speaking of those in His House at Abel who actually brought forth this Atonement for us. He's not speaking of them. He's speaking of the stubborn rebellious that refuse to follow the One Sent. That's who He's speaking of.

89 Don't let Satan twist this in your own mind. Know who is against **YAHWEH's** Last Days' House. He's not speaking of the Priests in His House who are taking confessions and saying, "You need to straighten this up," and guiding you to straighten it up. He's speaking to those that're saying, "I'm sent here to judge the House. I don't think this should be here. This is not of **YAHWEH**. I'm gonna turn and go and show how stubborn I am to **YAHWEH**." Well, He already knew it. You didn't really have to show Him that. You know, He knew it to begin with.

90 **Verse 40, But if they will confess their sins and the sins of their fathers, with their unfaithfulness in which they were unfaithful to Me, in which they also have walked contrary to Me,**

91 **Verse 41, Which made Me walk contrary toward them so that I sent them into the land of their enemies, then when their uncircumcised hearts are humbled... Notice that. ...are humbled and they pay for this sin.**

92 **Verse 42, Then I will remember My Covenant with Yaaqob, and My Covenant with Isaac, and My Covenant with Abraham I will remember; I will remember the land.**

93 **Verse 43, The land also shall be left empty by them, and will enjoy its Sabbaths while it lies desolate without them; they will accept their guilt, because they despised My Judgments and because they abhorred My Statutes...** They made a mockery of **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths by, well you know what they did, the things they added to it.

94 Let's turn quickly now. That was in **Leviticus 26**. Don't forget this. This is a Prophecy concerning the ones that left Samuyl and **YAHWEH** showed you what they were gonna do and then He brought it to pass, the history of it and showed you what they did. Let's go back to **Deuteronomy 8** now. **Deuteronomy 8.** **YAHWEH** showed you what they were going to do. He showed you what they did. He showed you where they went after that and how they're ruling the world, how they became a great empire that took over the whole world and is still in existence, of course. The empire, the empire is spread about. It's devoured the whole earth.

95 We think, "Well the Roman empire doesn't exist anymore." Brethren, it exists in every city of America. Where you been laying asleep? [laughing] The badge of every police officer in America is a Roman shield. Every government is set up under the Roman government. It's a Roman empire; every one of them. The Roman historians said, "Our empire, we have become an empire that now rules the whole world," and they brag about it all through history. And it does.

96 Well, here now in **Deuteronomy 8**. Look at **verse 1. Deuteronomy 8:1. You must be careful to observe and do every Law which I give you today...** According to its Statutes and Judgments. Remember that. You can't keep a Law without knowing what to do and when to do it and the Statutes and Judgments are what most people don't understand. That's the reason they're doing things that were never meant to do again! [laughing] A memorial is meant to remember it, but not to be done. Statutes and Judgments govern that, if you'll just learn them, if you'll listen to what I'm bringing.

97 I started bringing this before Passover, by the way. And people, well, they'll half listen. Many will half listen and then they start judging **YAHWEH's**

House, taking Satan's side. That's what you've done. You really need to repent before sunset and get these things out of your life and promise **YAHWEH** you'll never do it again and maybe He will, maybe He will go ahead and let you come back.

98 **...so that you may live, and multiply...** Well, let's start over again. **You must be careful to observe and do every Law which I give you today so that you may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land YAHWEH vowed on oath to your fathers.**

99 **Verse 2, You must remember that YAHWEH your Father led you all the way these forty years in the wilderness, in order to humble you...** Humble you. That's what that word **afflict** means, **afflict your souls**. I hope you've come to that point. We show it. We show it in a certain manner. I got to get to this before I close. **...in order to humble you, test and prove you, and know what was in your heart...** So He will know whether or not, whether or not you're in the Image of Yahshua. These people that are trying to cast off Yahshua, they're casting off the Perfect Atonement Who **YAHWEH** actually brought all this way for you as an Example, as a Perfect Example for your life. He kept the Sabbath perfectly, Yahshua did, and taught His Disciples to do the same.

100 Notice, **...to see whether you would keep His Laws...** That's what He's been doing forty years now in the wilderness here in Abilene.

101 **Verse 3, So He humbled you, and allowed you to hunger, and fed you with manna...** Fed you with manna. Get that word in your mind right quickly. **...which you did not know...** No, and they still don't know it today. In fact, all the churches I've ever been to, they never did know what they was eating! Oh boy! [laughing]

102 **...nor did your fathers know of it; so He might make you know that man does not live by bread only, but by every Word...** That's how people get so screwed up, not knowing the every Word. Thinking, "Oh, wow. Somebody showed me this. Took me five minutes to learn this and now I'm gonna go judge the House on this because they're not doing this, this way."

103 **...that proceeds out of the Mouth of YAHWEH, does man live...** Every Word. He had to humble them to teach them that very, little thing right there.

104 Let's go over to **Yahchanan** quickly. I'll skip some of these and I'll be bringing it out at the Feast in different things that I've got planned in the sermon so you will hear the rest of it then. But quickly. This will tie this ball together to get you to

---

**If you believe into the One Sent then you have Eternal Life because if you believe into the One Sent, then YAHWEH is guiding that One Sent and you're not gonna go wrong. He sent Yahshua. He sent His Prophets. He sent the Apostles. Yahshua sent His Apostles. These things they write, you can believe.**

---

thinking and get your mind on this track if you'll let it. If I were you and I didn't catch all of it, maybe you ought to go back and get the sermon. I'm sure the Great Kahan Michayl could get you a copy to where you could listen to it over and over, maybe throughout tomorrow, until you get this down in your mind what is actually taking place here.

105 In **Yahchanan 6** now, **Yahchanan 6**, the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, in the fulfillment of these Prophecies. If you'll look at **verse 47. Yahchanan 6:47. Truly, truly, I say to you...** This is **Yahchanan 6:47. Truly, truly, I say to you: He who believes has Everlasting Life...** That, remember, this is the Work of **YAHWEH** that you believe into the One Sent. That's what He's saying here. If you believe into the One Sent then you have Eternal Life because if you believe into the One Sent, then **YAHWEH** is guiding that One Sent and you're not gonna go wrong. He sent Yahshua. He sent His Prophets. He sent the Apostles. Yahshua sent His Apostles. These things they write, you can believe.

106 **Verse 48, I am that bread of life...** I am that manna.

107 **Verse 49, Your fathers ate manna in the wilderness...** But they didn't know what they was eating. **...ate manna in the wilderness, but are now dead.**

108 **Verse 50, This is that bread coming out of YAHWEH, in order that man might eat of it, and might not die...** That bread? Look back there to **verse 29.**

109 **Yahchanan 6:29. Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH: that you believe in Him Whom He has sent...** Now, remember what He's saying right here now.

110 **Verse 51, I am the Living Bread out of YAHWEH...** "I've lived the Perfect Example of this

True Manna that comes down from **YAHWEH** out of heaven.” You didn’t know what it was, but it’s the Word of **YAHWEH** that comes straight from **YAHWEH**. You couldn’t eat that manna then and live forever, but you can eat what it represented coming from **YAHWEH** and live forever, the One Sent.

**111 Verse 51, I am the Living Bread out of YAHWEH, which came down. If any man eats of this bread, he will live forever...** Eat? That is, takes in this same Spirit, comes to this same Spirit, this same Atonement, this same Atonement. **...and the bread that I will give is My Flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.**

**112** Think of that. Think of what this took for a Man to know what He was going through and gonna go through, and yet go ahead and proceed to this cruelty that this Man went through for us. Now, He’s not talking about His Body. He’s talking about the Spirit that brought Him to this point. And when I say Spirit, I’m not talking about a ball of gas. I’m talking about an attitude, a character. The true manna from **YAHWEH**, the true manna that makes you love your brothers enough to die for them. This was what Yahshua was.

**113** This was what **YAHWEH** did. **YAHWEH** actually loved you enough to send His First Begotten Son, His First Begotten Son, and then saying, “If they don’t make it, You don’t make it.” Even after all of that, “If they don’t make it, You don’t make it.” That’s exactly **YAHWEH**’s promise to you. Showing, Yahshua’s going to bring you through brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**114 Verse 52, Because of this, the Yahdaim quarreled among themselves, saying; How can this Man give us His Flesh to eat?...** Well, He was feeding it to them daily. In the synagogues, He was feeding them this Spirit. They wouldn’t listen to it. No! It’s like the group that says you can’t move on the Sabbath. They wouldn’t even allow their body functions to take place. And somebody said, “Don’t you know that your body functions are taking place anyway and that’s what’s causing you the pain?” [laughing] You know, but this is the stupidity you can get by going out on your own. Saying, “I didn’t put that guard up there on top of that building. I don’t think this is of **YAHWEH**. I’m judging **YAHWEH**’s House right now. I’m gonna go back home and show them how stubborn I am.”

**115** How much sense does this make to you now when it’s coming from my mouth to you? Does that show you how crazy you could be? No worse than a man laying there in his bed refusing to move, thinking he’s keeping the Sabbath. How is

that making a blessing? This is what you get when you go out on your own.

**116** The Pharisees, they added so many laws. “Well, here’s the way you keep it: you put this, if you got to carry this needle to some place to have somebody’s skirt sewn up, carry it so many paces and then if that’s not far enough, well turn your hand over and put it on the back of your hand and then you can carry it the rest of the way. That won’t break the Sabbath.”

**117** These people that did the trading that Yahshua drove out; He didn’t drive them out of the temple. They weren’t in the temple. You hear that all the time! [laughing] They weren’t inside the temple. No, but they were inside the grounds where they offered sacrifices. And what they were doing, they were making money. They were selling things that shouldn’t have been sold for prices that they never should have gotten for them. They were actually cheating their brothers and sisters. If you’ll get the true history where you can understand what took place here, you’ll know why Yahshua drove them out. First off, the animals were filthy too and Malakyah had already told them this. “You’re bringing in filthy sacrifices to **YAHWEH**’s People.” You’ve got to tie that in with what Yahshua did. They were unfit for sacrifices. People don’t even know that today and we have all this history before us right now.

**118** And I told you, there is no such thing as a totally clean, acceptable for Passover, lamb on earth today. You can’t find one. They’re all like human beings; they’re defiled. If you would read the Holy Scriptures, defiled animals can’t be offered to **YAHWEH**; not even in a burnt offering, they can’t! They’ve got to be without blemish, without spot and blemish for the Passover Sacrifice! You couldn’t find one! We finally found One! His Name was Yahshua and He was sacrificed for us! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**119** Now, go out on your own and forget this and you will die in your sins. It’s that simple. You won’t be keeping **YAHWEH**’s Feasts or Sabbaths at His House. You won’t be becoming an Atonement for anyone. You won’t be able to make an Atonement period. You can’t even make yourself that unless you humble yourself on this day to **YAHWEH**’s Priests at His Sanctuary and obey what they tell you to do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We’re not telling you to rape little children here. You can’t compare us with the Catholic church. We’re telling you, keep **YAHWEH**’s Laws with the Statutes and the Judgments thereof, the same thing that every Prophet told the people.

---

**We're gonna make ourselves Atonement because we love one another so we'll make Atonement for one another. We'll help one another in getting into the Kingdom, rich, poor, whatever, it don't make any difference. Go and tell them the Message is preached to the poor here. The people are fed Yahshua's Body and Blood right here, making them where they can make Atonement.**

---

120 Well verse 53 now, **Then Yahshua said to them; Truly, truly, I say to you: Unless you eat the Flesh of the Son of Man, and drink His Blood...** You shall in no way, in no way enter the Kingdom.

121 **Verse 54, He who eats My Flesh and drinks My Blood, has Eternal Life...** Well, how are we gonna do that now? He's already dead and resurrected. He's sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. Tell me, how are you gonna do it? You can't eat [take in the spirit of] a lamb. That's an animal. That's far gone. He's saying eat My Flesh and drink My Blood. His Flesh and His Blood were Perfect Examples of cleanness, brethren. They were Perfect Examples of **YAHWEH** and Life Eternal.

122 His Flesh and His Blood, I'll say it again, were the True Atonement that **YAHWEH** was trying to get the twelve tribes to make, to make. Make Atonement this Day. You make this Atonement this Day or else I'm gonna scatter you among the nations and show you what a pitiful mess you will come to in the Last Days. But in the Last Days, I'll establish My House and it's gonna make Atonement. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

123 We're gonna make ourselves Atonement because we love one another so we'll make Atonement for one another. We'll help one another in getting into the Kingdom, rich, poor, whatever, it don't make any difference. Go and tell them the Message is preached to the poor here. The people are fed Yahshua's Body and Blood right here, making them where they can make Atonement.

124 **Verse 55, For My Flesh represents the true food and My Blood represents the true drink...** The true drink.

125 Let's, no, we got to go on. (Let me see.)

**Verse 56, He who eats My Flesh and drinks My Blood remains in Me, and I in him...** Remember, you got to believe in the One Sent, into the One Sent. If you drink and eat what He represents--the Pureness, the Pureness, the Spirit of Pureness that He had in Him. He took in no uncleanness. He let out no uncleanness. His Body was not defiled as you see today.

126 We can't become in the state of Yahshua, but we can become into the state that brings Atonement, that brings Yahshua or that would actually produce a healthy, living child without defilement, a healthy Atonement without defilement; a healthy body, a healthy body, a healthy Atonement if you can get that. I know it's hard to understand, but we can bring that forth. We can get to that state, that character where we can actually breed Perfection as Yahshua was bred.

127 **Verse 57, notice, Just as the Living Father has sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who eats Me...** As I eat the Father. Yes, He was eating the Father as you're eating the Father, but you're not eating of the Father, but you're eating of our High Priest Yahshua and the one who Yahshua sent. I'm the one He says He's tying His donkeys' colts to. Don't forget that. You can't leave out any of it. You got to remember that in the Last Days also, He says, "Tie your donkeys' colts to the Branch." I am that Branch and you're drinking from me the oil, as is shown in **Zecharyah**. Remember that? It's all shown to you in one big picture as if you're eating **YAHWEH** Himself is what you're doing. You're eating **YAHWEH** Himself, taking Himself into you, this Perfect Character of **YAHWEH**. That is Spirit and it is Life and it comes forth from **YAHWEH**'s Word.

128 **Verse 57, Just as the Living Father has sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who eats Me, will live because of Me.**

129 **Verse 58, This is that Bread which came out of YAHWEH, that came down. Not like your fathers who ate manna, but died; he who eats of this Bread will live forever.**

130 Look on down to **verse 63**, now, **verse 63, It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** That you must be eating, taking into your body.

131 **Verse 64, But there are some of you who do not believe...** There are some here who still don't believe.

132 Let's go over to **Revelation**. (We'll stop on this one.) **Revelation 2**. Now, this, of course, is dealing with The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last

Days, the re-established House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days and you've got to remember this. I'll just read it to you, but I won't expound on it until during the Feast. It's scheduled sometime during the Feast if we get to it and I think we will.

133 **Revelation 2:17. He who has an ear, let him hear...** He who has understanding, he who has understanding, or is possible for him to get understanding, let him hear. **...what the Spirit says to the Called Out Ones of The House of YAHWEH...** He's speaking to you, brethren, the Called Out Ones of The House of **YAHWEH**, to Yahshua, to the people in those days, the Disciples in the days of Yahshua, if I can paint you this picture.

134 **...hear what the Spirit says...** What **YAHWEH** says, what His Word says to you. "I'm sending you a Savior Who will teach you, guide you in Perfection, Who will become the Image, the spitting Image of **YAHWEH**, Who will have gained the Authority of Eternal Life and be able to give it to you; and His Flesh you must eat and His Blood you must drink." Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That was in the days of Yahshua.

135 Now, in the Last Days you have a different picture. You have the colts being tied to a Branch, the donkeys' colts. The donkeys were the Disciples. The donkeys' colts in the Last Days, **Genesis 49**, in the Last Days, "I'm gonna show you what will take place in the Last Days," that's **verse 1**. About **verse 10**, tether your donkeys' colts to the Branch, to the Branch.

136 They gave the Disciples Yahshua, but they gave the donkeys' colts a Branch to be tied to. Yahshua is tying the donkeys' colts to the Branch, the Olive Branch that pours out the Golden Oil from himself to you, the Great Teachings, the Blood of Yahshua, the Body of Yahshua to you, to get you to be like Yahshua Himself.

137 **Revelation 2:17. He who has an ear, let him hear...** Let him understand. **...what the Spirit says to the Called Out Ones of The House of YAHWEH...** In the Last Days. **...To him who overcomes I will give to eat of the hidden manna...** These're the ones tied to the Branch. **...and will give him...** the Branch. **...a white stone; sentence of acquittal, and in the stone a restored Name; YAHWEH, written...** A Name **YAHWEH** written, **YAHWEH** written. He gives this Branch a Name. So He's saying to you, remember this, He's talking to you about Prophecy. **...which no one acknowledges except he who understands...** So you won't get this from the world.

138 You know what the commentators are saying? The commentators are saying these are the famous Prophecies, the famous Prophecies that the world's true bible scholars have struggled with for years trying to figure out who this man is because they know that it fits no other person in history, in the books of history or the books in the bible. But they have struggled with it for thousands of years now, trying to figure out who he is.

139 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**What YAHWEH says, what His Word says to you. "I'm sending you a Savior Who will teach you, guide you in Perfection, Who will become the Image, the spitting Image of YAHWEH, Who will have gained the Authority of Eternal Life and be able to give it to you; and His Flesh you must eat and His Blood you must drink." That was in the days of Yahshua. They gave the Disciples Yahshua, but they gave the donkeys' colts a Branch to be tied to. Yahshua is tying the donkeys' colts to the Branch, the Olive Branch that pours out the Golden Oil from himself to you, the Great Teachings, the Blood of Yahshua, the Body of Yahshua to you, to get you to be like Yahshua Himself.**

---

---

# Chapter Ten

## Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #1— The Chief Corner Stone #1: Seek The House Of YAHWEH: The Gate To Salvation—The Gate Of YAHWEH 09/24/10

### Feast of Tabernacles

---

*K. Shaul: I would like to present to you, the only one who can give us understanding of the Scriptures, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! [laughing] Ah, isn't it beautiful! Look at that! What beautiful tents, O Yisrayl! Ah, wow! This is too much! Too much! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Today, the first day of the Feast, it's a beautiful day. I saw, I heard some racket down here earlier and I turned the monitor on to see what was going on and I said, I can't wait to get down there! Ah boy! [laughing] Children singing and rejoicing! What a beautiful sight that was going on down here before services started. You should have been here an hour earlier, brethren! Beautiful! Beautiful!

3 What's going on in the world, hopefully no one has to go back out there! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] I've been telling you the animals were defiled. Well, they say this new superbug is spread from farm animals. Well it's spread from people to the farm animals and then from the farm animals back to people and other animals.

4 Doctors raise concern over the worrying resistance to antibiotics... It says, *The bugs have developed a resistance to the antibiotics that are normally used to treat infections in both animals and humans. Similar strains of E. coli have been implicated in human illnesses... And deaths. ...such as urinary tract and blood infections...* We see this quite a bit here lately and, of course, we're seeing it now in the news--they can't cover it anymore.

5 They used to, they'd just drag a boy off of the field. They did that back in the arenas too but they're doing it more now because of the defilement of the people, the people's body and, of course, it's weaknesses that're going on inside the bloodstream, the heart, the brain, so forth.

6 The aneurisms that take place in the brain, under a little bit of pressure where a parasite has bored up and made himself a home and he's raising a family, it would be much like you would set up a housekeeping and you'd build you a septic system and so forth. Well, that's what's going on inside of people's brains now from the parasites that eliminate



inside the brain. They eat and they eliminate inside the brain. And then, of course, under pressure, that bursts.

7 And if the boy is playing football, which you probably saw. Now, it's being advertised quite widely throughout the United States. If he's playing football or practicing football or doing any exertion, then he could keel over dead instantly. They drag him off of the field, pretending they're doing some kind of treatment until the game is over and then they pronounce him dead.

8 This is the world that we're living in at this time. This is the world that **YAHWEH** is calling you out of at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This is the world that's making all the animals and people defiled at this time. You can't find one undefiled animal on earth at this time. There is no such thing as animals without spot and blemish anymore in the world. In fact, that's been so for a long time.

9 Here's great news, I bet you'll really be glad to hear. *Biblical parting of the Red Sea 'could have happened'...* [laughing] These little pip-squeaks put me in mind of people who go around teaching, thinking they know the Holy Scriptures and they learned it all in four hours! "I've been studying this for four hours and I'm here to teach you where you're wrong." [laughings]

10 The same ones they wind up crossing our clean fish, the salmon, you may have noticed that, with an unclean eel, unclean. Of course, they don't know the difference in clean and unclean and that's the reason The House of **YAHWEH** was created, established in these Last Days to teach this.

11 At the Feast of Tabernacles today, I lost my card and I'll probably get this all wrong, but the smoked Okie beef that we're having today, I tell you just thinking about this makes me hungry! And that's what I'm gonna do to you right now, I'm going to make you hungry! But, but what I really want you to eat at this Feast is the Word of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 I want you to eat that spiritual manna that came down from heaven and that's what I'm going to feed you and if you pay close attention, you'll see some beautiful things that **YAHWEH** is bringing out at this Feast that you've never known before that Malakim in heaven have searched for diligently and scholars have, they say, poured over for years now trying to understand who this person is that **YAHWEH** is talking about here.

13 And brethren, you're the only ones that know. But in the presence of our enemies, in the presence of our enemies, **YAHWEH** has created a Work. If

you could have seen what was going on at four a.m. this morning, four a.m., we were teaching. We, our Priests, our very small Priests, along with the guidance, of course, of the older Priests, we have Priests, who're training to be Priests, who are actually teaching people all over the world in fulfillment of the Prophecy of **Yahyl 2**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Right behind that, behind that, we had Priestesses, very young Priestesses teaching the people all over the world, going live throughout the world. People asking questions of these young Priestesses and young Priests and being taught by them. Now, that's what's going on in The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days according to Prophecy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 Anyway, I want you to turn over to **Luke**. The Great Kahan Shaul was talking about this--the deception and, of course, the problem is people do not believe. And when you get to questioning them, when they're having trouble and you get to questioning them, you'll find out that they, you know, that's what it is, they simply don't believe. And the reason they don't believe, of course, is because Satan has a deep hand in their life that they haven't learned to shake. And the Savior showed this. He showed that three out of four people will fall away from the Work.

16 They fell away from Yahshua. They left Him. At one time they had all left except His Disciples. And they came to Him by the thousands. They saw miracles worked. He actually had control over the enzymes that make up the earth and everything that we eat and breathe. Yahshua was given power over it. He made it. He was that One Who was and Who came to be in the Image, in the Atonement with **YAHWEH** and as I brought out, if you haven't gotten that sermon about Atonement and what it actually means, the Day of Atonement, you should. It's so, it's so ridiculous the thinking that goes on among the Jews about Atonement and, of course, Christianity too. But you need to know the truth about it. Get the sermon--get the sermon. (I guess we got it available. Don't we, Kahan Michayl? We can get it.) Go to the South Office. They'll get it for you.

17 And you've got to realize brethren, that everyone who comes here is not converted. We make it open and available to them to learn the Truth and then if they will submit, humbly submit themselves, then they will repent and **YAHWEH** will start opening their mind to understanding as He has the Priests of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. Because the Priests of **YAHWEH** have a



deep understanding of **YAHWEH's** Word and they're studying and applying themselves daily, the Priests, the Priestesses in the House, the Kahans, the Kohanahs are the ones I'm talking about. We have Deacons and Deaconesses who are growing and are capable right now of training the world and are doing so.

18 But there're quite a few. I don't know how many, but I'm sure you can find some this Feast too. There's getting to be less every Feast, those that are not converted. They come here unconverted and normally, the first thing they want is a gift or they're wanting to give somebody a gift in order to get them hooked. That's the reason we're told to beware of people who give gifts. Don't take gifts. In fact, if you knew what I know about gifts right now from the Holy Scriptures, you would hate it. You would hate gifts and you'd want to turn from them. And that's what **YAHWEH** tells you to do and hopefully I'll get to that sermon during the Feast. Maybe all of it.

19 But I'm telling you, don't take gifts at this Feast. Don't give gifts at the Feast. If somebody comes to you wanting something, needing something or you think they need something, tell them to go to the South Office. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Bring all your tithes and offerings into The House of **YAHWEH**, your gifts. Bring them to The House of **YAHWEH**. Let **YAHWEH** give them out. You won't get credit from that person, but it's not gonna be credit you're getting anyway. You're gonna get discredited from the Kingdom of Heaven unless you do what I tell you and stay clear of this kind of stuff that Satan tries to put in front of you.

20 She wants things like Christmas and Halloween, and Halloween has now become the number one. It's overtaken Easter even, you know, because the gifts, the gift giving, the trick-or-treating, you know. They go out prowling and demanding it. Anyway, stay away from gifts. The only gifts we want are the gifts that **YAHWEH** has to offer. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

21 And **YAHWEH** says, **YAHWEH** says to find joy in Him. Find joy in **YAHWEH**. And the only way you can do that is eat the manna that came down from heaven, which is this Word that I'm trying to explain to everyone and get it in your bodies.

22 Satan devoured or the horn, the little horn devoured the earth; that is, she ate it. This little horn ate the earth, ate, consumed all nations, devoured the nations. Well, we've got to do the same thing with Yahshua. Yahshua was that manna from heaven. He taught it. He lived it perfectly and, of

course, He was able to pay the debt for mankind. You couldn't do that with bulls and goats or sheep and goats. They wouldn't pay for it. They'd remind you that you were a sinner and needed help but that wasn't what people wanted. They didn't want to be reminded of that. They thought they were perfect already.

23 Well, in **Luke 24**, we find throughout the Holy Scriptures deception being taught. It's taught in **Genesis 1** and **2** and it shows how serious it is. Serious enough that people get killed over it. That's what occurred to Abel. They killed off **YAHWEH's** Righteous Priest. Smite the shepherd and the sheep will scatter. That's Satan, always been her trick.

24 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** said He's not going to allow this in these Last Days. His Work is never, it's not going to cease from here. You people sitting right here in front of me, listening to me, eating my words right now, you're going to receive Power of Life, Life and death. Yes, that's what you're here for! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You're going to resurrect Abel. You're gonna be a part of resurrecting Abel, the first man who was killed by this beastly system.

25 They hate, they hate the Word of **YAHWEH**. And of course, Yahshua came teaching it and living it perfectly and they would not accept Him. "We don't want this Man to rule over us," they said and this is exactly what they said. "We don't want this Man. Take Him and hang Him on the stake. Give us that murderer. Let Him live. These were their own words and these were the high priests, the high priest and the under priests that had control of the temple. Now, keep that in mind as we study the Feast of Tabernacles here today.

26 Yahshua said in **verse 25, Luke 24:25. Then He said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken!...** People will read one little Scripture and set their Salvation on that one little Scripture, passing up everything in front and behind.

27 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** said, you must go to the place. That comes next. Let's go over to **Deuteronomy 12**. Now, believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Then, when you start believing that, go to the place. **Deuteronomy 12** and look at **verse 1. Deuteronomy 12:1**. You're here so you have done part of it now already.

28 **Deuteronomy 12:1**. He says, **These are the Statutes and Judgments; the Laws which you must observe to do...** Statutes and Judgments. Well, Statutes and Judgments govern the Laws or they tell you how to perform a certain Law, when to perform it, what to perform it with. All of these

things go with the Statutes and Judgments and the Ordinance, of course, that show things you must do and when you are to do it and how you are to do it, that govern the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

29 **Verse 1, These are the Statutes and Judgments; the Laws which you must observe...** You must observe these. ...to do in the land...

30 Look at **verse 5, But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father...** Well, that's what you did. With a little help from **YAHWEH**, that's what you were doing. You probably didn't realize that **YAHWEH** was guiding you at the time, but you thought you were doing it on your own. But **YAHWEH** set in mind long before you were born, in fact, before the earth was created.

31 If you think of the mind this Being has in doing this. He created the earth and He created mankind. And He knows so much about this that He is, He was able, before He even created the earth, He was able to predict that a certain Man would come, be born, live Righteously, suffer persecution, be rejected, be hung on a stake. He had all of these things, and gave the time periods when this was going to take place. And then He was able to go on further than that, at the end of the 6,000 year period, show the donkeys' colts who were tied to the Branch by the One Who sits at **YAHWEH**'s Right Hand, at this time, as High Priest over the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Now, think of that! Before you were born, all of this was calculated out in detail and not one thing has occurred that wasn't permitted by our Father **YAHWEH**. Magnificent! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we have these pipsqueaks that say, "Yeah, the parting of the sea could have happened." [laughing] Yeah, how brilliant you must be to figure that out! But these are people who do not believe. You believe now.

33 You came here to His House. He said, ... **you are to seek the Habitation of your Father...** Well, first off, you learn here this is the Habitation of the Father **YAHWEH** if you get to the right Place. Now, there're a lot of people using the Name **YAHWEH** today. Is their name Yisrayl Hawkins? No! [laughing] Well, that's one clue for you. Is it near Abilene somewhere? No! That's another clue for you. He gives all kinds of clues here that you are to look for. Every word, you're a fool if you don't believe every word.

34 "Well, this guy's using the Name **YAHWEH**," yeah, then that's as far as they got with it. Another guy's keeping the Seventh Day. He's keeping it? How's he keeping it? You know, there's no one

on the face of the earth that I know of today that's actually keeping the Sabbath Holy except **YAHWEH**'s House. They don't know how to keep it Holy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 The Savior set them an Example, but they rejected the Savior. They said, "We don't want Him ruling over us. We don't want to keep the Sabbath the way He said keep the Sabbath," the way He taught that it must be kept to be a blessing, like **YAHWEH** blessed the original Sabbath. That's the way the Savior kept it and they said, "Why are you not following the traditions of the elders?" Well, because they're not **YAHWEH**'s House. "Well, they're using the Name... Oh no, they use the name lord, don't they? Well, one of them uses the Name **YAHWEH**. He says **YAHWEH**-God. Surely, he can be trusted!" [laughing] Well, remember every Word that proceeds out of the Mouth of **YAHWEH**.

36 ...**seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH—the Place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name—and there you must go...** Well, in order to do this, you know, we've had people, in fact, a person this week, just this last week, we're reaching people by the way where we're not supposed to reach people! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They're not supposed to be listening to or talking about any religion except what's in their country. And I'm talking about places like Russia, China, Laos, places where it's strictly governed in their religion. They say, "You can worship in this church only. This is our religion and don't be trying to bring anything else in here. This is it. No more. No more, no less. It's got to be this. You don't have to go there, but if you want to worship, this is the way you're gonna worship in this country."

37 The people actually said, one of the people that called this week said, you know, "We knew that there was a House of **YAHWEH** somewhere and we knew that it had to be alive and going on right now in the world." But something else they knew, they knew that there was somebody over or used by **YAHWEH** in that House. They didn't know his name at the time and they were so joyous to find it out. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 But they got this now from the *King James Version*, some of it and then they got the rest of it from the Internet which, of course, they can pick up from time to time. I think they're trying to block it out but it's getting through and they're picking it up. I wonder how it's getting through all their walls! [laughing] All their gates, they call them gates. Well, remember **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to open the gates." Remember that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 Now there, He doesn't say, "Go there if you feel like it," or "If you don't have anything better to do, why don't you come on down." Notice, what He says for Salvation. **Verse 6, There you must bring your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your tithes, and special gifts you have vowed to give, your freewill offerings, and the firstborn of your herds and flocks.**

40 **Verse 7, There, in front of YAHWEH your Father...** Notice, in front of Him. He's going to be there, He said. **...in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat...** Eat, of course, the manna from heaven is the main thing to eat, but there you must eat food and so forth.

41 Now, I want you to remember we have booths. We have booths set up where you can go and eat. And I want you to think about, you know, this bed of roses that our forefathers had, you know, where **YAHWEH** made their lives so easy. You know, they all got rich and famous and that's the reason they stayed in The House of **YAHWEH**. Zig Ziglar said that God is gonna make everybody rich who comes to this church; now that's their teaching.

42 Of course, **YAHWEH** wants you to know what misery these people went through in order to bring some of them to Perfection. People like Samuyl, like Yliyah, like Daniyl; think of Daniyl, the tests that Daniyl went through. Daniyl was to the point to where it was an "I don't care" attitude. "I don't care what you do to me, just go ahead, whatever, whatever you can get by with." That was his attitude. But **YAHWEH** had a job for Daniyl so He didn't let him die like He let Abel die, but He let Abel die. Yes, He let him die to show you and to show our forefathers what occurs when you don't have the One Sent to teach you.

43 And this is the reason now, Yahshua said, the Work of **YAHWEH** is to believe the One Sent. That's the Work that **YAHWEH** is doing in your mind and if you don't have that going on in

---

**And this is the reason now, Yahshua said, the Work of YAHWEH is to believe the One Sent. That's the Work that YAHWEH is doing in your mind and if you don't have that going on in your mind, then you're not part of this Work that YAHWEH is creating.**

---

your mind, then you're not part of this Work that **YAHWEH** is creating. And if you disbelieve, you can't be a part of it. Oh fearful and unbelieving, they will have their part in the lake of fire, not in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. But if you will do what the Savior said, I know there're people saying, "Oh, the Savior, He's not the One, you know. He can't be because Yahshua, **YAHWEH** doesn't accept human sacrifices." Boy, what a brilliant statement that one was! [laughing]

44 There've been human sacrifices all the way down through the centuries and **YAHWEH** says not one of these took place without His permission. Nothing was done that was done. Why won't we believe the Scriptures, every Word that was spoken and written by the Prophets? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 They said, "**YAHWEH** wouldn't have killed Yahshua." **YAHWEH** didn't kill Yahshua, you did! He allowed you to! Your stupidity! Your unbelief! And that's the reason if you don't get rid of this unbelief, you will have your part in the lake of fire, not in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And you can't take bits and pieces out of it and say, "Well, this is it. This is it. This is the Law." [laughing] Well, show me the Ordinances that govern that Law first. "Oh, well where are they?" [laughing] Well, teacher, oh teacher's breath, you're the one that's speaking!" [laughing]

46 **Verse 7, There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat, and...** Here's the second thing. **...you shall rejoice...**

47 Now, if you'll look over, don't go there now, I'll just tell you about it, but **Isayah 58, Isayah 58** about **verse 13** it talks about the Sabbaths of **YAHWEH** and how you're to find joy in **YAHWEH**. Now, you can find joy in **YAHWEH** if you'll do what is told, if you'll humbly submit yourself to the Priest at **YAHWEH**'s House in the Last Days, who **YAHWEH** promises you in **Zecharyah** and many other places that the Perfection of the Way of **YAHWEH** is going to be taught in that place.

48 I hope to get to all of it during the Feast, but let me just put this in your mind. **YAHWEH** said that in the Last Days He would establish His House. He said by another Prophet it'll be in a Babylonish land not yet established. I hope to bring out some of the history of Oklahoma because it was the last nation that was established and it was only established a few years before I was born. Yes, just a few years. I think it was 1907. I was born in 1934.

49 **YAHWEH** allowed some houses and buildings

to be built there for me that was going to bring forth the Work and after they got these built then He sent or He turned Oklahoma into a dust bowl and almost emptied it. Thousands of people left. If that wasn't enough, the Great Depression started and Oklahoma was the worst one hit. And people were working for three dollars a day and these wages were very, very high at that time. The reason that this person got more was he had a tractor with a blade on the front and he was going out saying, "Get off of this land." And he was taking that blade and tearing down those houses and saying, "Don't come back. The bank is repossessing your land."

50 Well, this was the Great Depression that took place in the United States just a couple of years before I was born. So the people left Oklahoma by droves. Thousands upon thousands every day were leaving to find food, just to find food. My parents wouldn't leave because they believed in the Holy Scriptures. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 I think there was something else too because there was a one-year-old boy that was sitting on my dad's knee and dad was playing with him and he said, "What would you name your new brother?" And out of this boy's mouth come loud and clear for the whole family to hear, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." The boy couldn't talk, but that miracle was talked about in my family and still being talked about up to a few years ago.

52 If you look at some of the things that took place in Yahshua's and Yahchanan's lives, you will see these same miracles took place there. Also, the country that I hope to get to in detail is where **YAHWEH** actually drove or told Yahseph to take his family and go to Egypt. Why on earth would he take his family and go to Egypt? Ah, the things that are shown, brethren, in the Holy Scriptures, they are so marvelous. There ain't no way you could learn these things and not find joy in **YAHWEH**.

53 But, if you make it into the Kingdom, Solomon and all of his glory will not be arrayed like you will. He will not have any of the glory, even, even one speck that you're going to receive as a child of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Well, here in front of **YAHWEH**, here's where it starts, here's where it starts. Here's where it ends too. **Verse 7, There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat, and you shall rejoice...** It's not an "if, and or a but" here. There's not. You find one there? You see it between the lines somewhere? You'd have to write it if you did. It's not there. No ifs, ands and buts, you must rejoice if you want a part in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

55 Well, how do you rejoice? Get somebody to

serve you? Get somebody to come and serve you? This is the way to rejoice? Say, "Come and cook my supper. Then after you get through, if there's time left, then you can fix yourself something." Well, this was the example that Yahshua said you must get away from. He said, do you know that the rulers of this world, that this religious world, the kings of the east, they rule over their subjects. And those who have more authority rule over them and those who have more authority and have the kingdoms up here, the corporations who get all the money, who put you in a school down here that you didn't know, you didn't even know they had anything to do with the operation of that school. But they were training you to work for this man up here to take all of your time.

56 And they said, "Well, this is not enough. This man, yes, he's holding down two jobs, but if we put his wife to work, she can hold down two more jobs and they can pay even more taxes to this up here and contribute even more money into this pile of money up here. And soon, we will be able to own all the world. We'll have all the silver in the world." But they won't be satisfied with that silver. Well, they're not satisfied with it now. Their, of course, their world is crumbling underneath them.

57 Well, **YAHWEH** has a different Plan and it's back to basics and that's what you're going to find here. By the way, if you have children, we have classes going on, workshops and then after the workshops we have carpenter classes. After that, we have electrical and solar classes. If you have children and want to get them interested in something that would be actually beneficial to them. Yahshua was a carpenter. I don't know of a better trade than that except maybe a fisherman! [laughing] And His Disciples were fishermen. And, of course, those were great trades. I don't know if we got a fishing class set up or not but we should have, shouldn't we? We should have a fishing class. Maybe we can get one. But we have all kinds of classes so get your young people involved in The House of **YAHWEH**.

58 And then I tell you what you do! You become a servant to somebody. Find your place in The House of **YAHWEH** and you'll find pleasure there. There's nothing more fulfilling than to be a servant to The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 Now, people, don't let people drag you off of that. **YAHWEH** says find your place in the House and whatever you're assigned to do, do it with all your might. That's what that Scripture actually said. Whatever you're assigned to do. Well, of

**Find your place in  
The House of YAHWEH  
and you'll find pleasure  
there. There's nothing  
more fulfilling than to be  
a servant to  
The House of YAHWEH.**



course, the Priests will assign you something to do. Whatever it is, do it with all your might. And do it like you know that **YAHWEH** is looking at you, is watching you. There's where your blessings will come from. There's where your gifts should come from. Not from people, but from **YAHWEH** Himself. He sees in secret but He will reward you openly if you'll do what I tell you to do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 And you'll be rewarded right now at this Feast. You'll find joy if you'll do what I tell you to do. There is no reward in griping, disputing, arguing about the Priests, condemning the Priests. You will find your reward in the pit of fire in that manner. And that's exactly what Satan wants you to do.

61 Well here, **...you shall rejoice...** It's a Command for you to rejoice. **...in all that you have put your hand...** That's, all that you are assigned. **...to do...** By the Priests you are to go to. Do it! **...because YAHWEH your Father has blessed you.**

62 Verse 8, **You must not at all do as we are doing here this day—every man doing whatever is right in his own eyes...** Don't be thinking on your own, go to the Priests and let the Priests tell you what to do. That's what **YAHWEH** is commanding you to do.

63 Look at verse 1 again, **These are the Statutes and Judgments; the Laws, which you must observe to do...** This is it! And then He tells you to do it and then rejoice in doing so.

64 If you'll go over to Yahshua now and **Yahchanan 6. Yahchanan 6.** And in the Last Days, remember, **YAHWEH** says He would establish His House and that He has done in the Last Days and it is the Last Days, the last of the 6,000 year period. **YAHWEH** says He will establish His House.

65 In **Yahchanan 6:29** here, He said, **Yahshua** answered, and said to them: **This is the Work**

**of YAHWEH...** This is it. **...This is the Work of YAHWEH: that you believe in Him...** Or into Him. **...Whom... YAHWEH. ...He has sent...** That's the Work that **YAHWEH** is doing to you. He's working to get you to believe in the one He sends. This is going to go on throughout all eternity, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

66 And if or when you receive your new bodies and you're given or assigned your jobs to do, then **YAHWEH** will send someone to the different locations, the different planets to keep you informed, to take you messages. He set up that same Kingdom under Mosheh and the ones who are training here right now in this part, we're seeing more than any of the Prophets and Apostles before us. So we're getting the most training. And whether you know it or not, your subconscious mind has never missed a word of it. Right. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

67 Now, that's what **YAHWEH** put in your head, everybody. Even the mentally deranged people, people who can't make it on their own and they have to put them away. They're so eaten up with sexually transmitted diseases and born that way, they're born that way, and they're put in places where they can get them out of the public, where the people, the mothers and daddies won't even have to look at them. I mean, this is the way that it's felt about these people. These people are suffering because of our sins.

68 But in those people, it is said, and I think the studies are true from what I've read about them. Those people have subconscious minds that are as great as yours and to reach into that subconscious mind, it's impossible. You can reach the conscious mind but you cannot, nothing has ever prevailed, not even STDs, in getting into the subconscious mind.

69 So **YAHWEH** has a way that He is going to

resurrect these people. You're going to resurrect these people. In fact, I've brought that out before. You're the ones who're going to be given that Power if you do what **YAHWEH** says and what Yahshua says and believe. Stop being a fool! [laughing] And start believing every Word that the Prophets have spoken and follow those Words.

70 Well, that's just a small, small portion of what you're going to receive--the Glory that you're going to receive. But there's always going to be the One Sent and if you don't believe the One Sent now, He can't send you. Why, why would He? If you don't believe the one who's being sent now, why would **YAHWEH** trust you to send you somewhere, to take Word from **YAHWEH** to another planet, another country somewhere, another people somewhere? He won't. You won't make it. You won't be used for that job.

71 But the ones who believe the One Sent at that time will go--these here. It's like sending someone from here to Germany right now. The only thing, it may be Jupiter where you're sent to. And they will know, they will have the Signet of **YAHWEH**, and I'll bring that out. That is a wonderful, wonderful lesson. But you will have that Badge of Honor from **YAHWEH** and when you go to Jupiter or where else, they will know instantly that you are of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 Those who believe in this, those who will believe you will start working with you to bring about the Government of **YAHWEH** on Jupiter, on Mars, whatever the planet might be. We don't even know how many billions of miles that these planets reach out. But we know one thing from the Scriptures, as sure as you're sitting here, you're going to be teaching **YAHWEH**'s Word on one of these days, if you make it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**So what YAHWEH has got to do, what He's got to do before you can make it is make you believe in the One Sent. That's the total Work of YAHWEH to make you believe in the One Sent. And if you don't believe in the One Sent, then He can't send you. You won't be part of it.**

---

73 So what **YAHWEH** has got to do, what He's got to do before you can make it is make you believe in the One Sent. That's the total Work of **YAHWEH** to make you believe in the One Sent. And if you don't believe in the One Sent, then He can't send you. You won't be part of it.

74 Let's turn over now to this Prophecy. This is Yahshua Who was doing the speaking here in **Psalms**. Turn over to **Psalms 118**. This is a very short **Psalms** and let's start here with **verse 17**. I hope everyone will start bringing your *Book of YAHWEH*. We're still thinking about setting up tables but I really don't think we'd have room, but we're still thinking about it. There's a thing called money that's prevented it so far. [laughing] But we may overcome that, I don't know. Maybe **YAHWEH** could set up two layers of you! [laughing] The first one would defy gravity and go up a little higher! Okay.

75 **Psalms 118:17. We will not die...** Well, you remember the Apostle quoted this. He said, "We will not all die" and then he talks about being able to resurrect. Well here we see the Prophecy of this and what the Apostles meant. They were speaking the Words of the Prophets always when they spoke. They believed it.

76 So, **We will not die...** That can only be speaking, of course, of our time period. We're the last ones. We're the last House of **YAHWEH**. When the Seventh Malak speaks, there's no time left. That's it. We are the last time. We're it! There's no time after this one. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There's no time shown; shown on the hidden codes either. It doesn't show after 2011 I'm told. And we've got men searching this, men and women and they haven't found where anything, any time is shown after 2011.

77 But **verse 17, We will not die, but we will live, and declare the Works of YAHWEH...** Well, the Works of **YAHWEH** is to believe the One Sent. Even after this, you know, the planets are going to be taught to believe the one who **YAHWEH** sends to that planet. Believe and carry out His Word and humbly submit to Him and find peace and joy and love, the same thing the Savior taught and practiced. And it was so in His Life.

78 Yahshua was so joyful at what He knew was coming and what He believed in that He was willing to go through this torture that He went through and go ahead and die for your sins. No, He wasn't a goat or a bull or a sheep! He was a Man Who could pay for the death of another person. The wages of sin is

death. He was able to pay the wages of sin, which was death, and then be bought back. Be refused. Be refused. "Throw it in the potters, throw it in the potters..." You know what that means? Well, I'll tell you! [laughing]

79 They called them potters in the temple. They had the temple treasury and then they had pots. Most of them were clay pots and then they had the potters who managed the clay pots. The offerings that weren't clean or weren't pure, if it was tainted with blood, like the thirty pieces of silver, if it was tainted with blood they couldn't throw it, they couldn't use it for the temple treasury because it wasn't allowed to be touched. So they said, "Throw it to the potters." We're about to find out the Prophecy concerning the potters because there's a beautiful Prophecy concerning Yahshua that had to do with the potters. And I'll explain it in detail. If you'll just remember and listen, I'll get to that part, **YAHWEH** willing.

80 Well, the thirty pieces of silver, of course, were tainted so he said throw it to the potter. Well, that could only be used to buy tainted stuff, like a grave or a gravesite or Yahshua Who shed His Blood.

81 **Verse 18, YAHWEH has severely disciplined us...** And this is what He wants you to remember as you eat something in the booths that have been set up. Now, it says live in them, which means relive it. It should have been translated, "Relive what I put your forefathers through to humble them."

82 Surely, **YAHWEH** doesn't have to do that again! Surely, He won't have to make you dwell in a wilderness forty years and let you die to humble you, knowing what we know today and seeing the wonderful Prophecies that **YAHWEH** has proven to you so you can believe. You know, Yahshua taught the Disciples the Prophecies concerning Himself.

83 There're more Prophecies concerning me and The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days than there were about Yahshua. Now, Yahshua is described in some of these Prophecies. Like the very first Prophecy concerning myself, Yahshua is given the order to tether, that is, tie, His donkeys' colts to me, the Branch. Who are these Branches? Who is this Branch? Well scholars are still wondering who that Branch is and who is going to be chosen by **YAHWEH** to do this. Well, they're about to find out because we're going through it in detail this Feast. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

84 Well, **YAHWEH** has disciplined us. ...but **He has not given us over to death...** No, He's

disciplined us, yes. We will not die, He says. So it's speaking to us. He's disciplining us now and, of course, people come here, they're broken down in their bodies from breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws, suffering the sins of the earth, the lifestyle as they call it. It's our lifestyles that are causing this. Well heaven forbid, let's change our lifestyles! Let's keep on doing our lifestyles. "Give me a pill to get rid of this curse," you know. "Give me a shot." [laughing] They're offering flu shots up here now for those who have the bird flu or are gonna get the bird flu or those spitting out fur balls or whatever it is coming out your nose. Don't get these! And I saw the people lined up to get these shots and I said, for heaven's sake, they look like they're half-dead already and here they are marching up there to get another shot!

85 **Verse 19, Open to us the gates of Righteousness!...** Now, without **YAHWEH** doing this, without **YAHWEH** setting up a House, without **YAHWEH** establishing His House, without **YAHWEH** saying, "Go, find the place where I have established My Name, where I choose to put My Name." And then Amosyah saying, the Great Prophet Amosyah saying, "**YAHWEH** is not going to have any Work unless it's prophesied." You should be able to put those two together and know and then do what Yahshua said and believe every Word that the Prophets have spoken.

86 And if you believe every Word that the Prophets have spoken, you'll start hunting like these scholars are that've been as the commentaries say, "Struggling over these famous Prophecies." They call them famous Prophecies that no one knows, no one knows who this person is. But they're struggling to try to find out. Will they accept it when they find it? They didn't Yahshua. Of course, their minds weren't opened. And that was the thing that was permitted by **YAHWEH**, for Satan to close their minds. Remember that.

87 Well, **verse 19, Open to us the gates of Righteousness!...** Unless it is opened by **YAHWEH**, we won't find it and we won't go in. ...**We will go through them, and we will praise YAHWEH!**

88 **Verse 20, This is the gate...** This is the gate He had. This is the gate, we added that word is, but if you look above in the first Scripture there, you'll see the gates and that's what it's speaking of, still on the same subject. That's the reason we added it.

89 **Verse 20, This is the gate which belongs to YAHWEH...** Take out the "which belongs." It's

okay. It just doesn't need to be there. **This is the gate to YAHWEH...** The gate to **YAHWEH**. ... **the Righteous will enter in at it!**... Remember now, what Daniyl said, none of the wicked will understand, so none of the wicked will enter and if they do, they'll be quickly cast out even if they creep through.

90 **Verse 21, We will praise You....** But get that in your mind now. The Righteous will enter this gate that **YAHWEH** opens. Well, unless He prophesied it, it's not **YAHWEH**, unless it is prophesied. We know that this one is prophesied with literally hundreds of Prophecies concerning this Last Days' Work. Even starting in **Genesis**. He tells you what the last end, the last results are going to be. Those made in the Image of **YAHWEH** are going to be given authority, authority to actually raise the dead. We will not die, **YAHWEH** says, but we're going to be given that Authority, what Yahshua has already been given only much more. Yahshua is only given a portion of it right now, but He's got access to all of it. He's earned it. He did come through in Perfect Righteousness.

91 **Verse 21, We will praise You; for You have heard us, and have become our Salvation!**

92 **Verse 22, The Stone which the builders rejected, has become the Head Stone of the corner...** Now, I think another Kahan is going to bring that information out in detail so I won't cover that a lot. But let me just see if there's something. I think there was one thing that I wanted to show on that.

93 **Verse 22, The Stone...** The Stone. ...**which the builders rejected, has become the Head Stone of the corner...** The Head of the corner. Now, you have to be a bricklayer to understand this and a bricklayer is going to bring you that because he's now a Great Priest in The House of **YAHWEH**.

94 Now, get this in your mind now. The House of **YAHWEH** is sometimes in Scripture called a building, sometimes; it's called a building. The Saints are the living stones, the Scripture shows that Yahshua is the Chief Corner Stone. Now, that's all in Scripture and it's shown here and dozens of other places in Scripture.

95 But the rebellious priests to whom belonged the office of building The House of **YAHWEH** refused this Stone. "We will not have this Man over us," they said. Well, you know the picture. Yahshua gave the parables concerning this about sending his servants. They beat up on his servants. They sent his son. They killed his son. All of this was a part of these parables but they were a part of Prophecy

and that's the reason Yahshua was painting it in a parable and not just reading it from the Prophets' own Words. But the Prophets' own Words spoke these very things, "We will not have this Man ruling over us."

96 *That [Yahshua] became our Salvation is a fact in Scripture, prophesied and fulfilled and it is marvelous in our eyes!...* As this **Psalm** also said. ...*So it ever must be that [Yahshua] should die, the Just for the unjust...* That's what **YAHWEH** said. ...*to bring us to [YAHWEH]...*

97 I know I'm out of time, and I can't cover all of this in this sermon, but let's turn over to **Mattithyah 21**, and keep this now in mind here. **Psalm 118:22** that the Stone which they rejected, they still don't accept Yahshua. They say they accept Jesus and, of course, Jesus is a false name given to them by Constantine. But even that, you know, the Words, if they would read the Words that the Savior spoke, they don't accept that either because Yahshua taught you must live by every Word that proceeds out of the Mouth of **YAHWEH**. That's the only way to Life. You must, if you would enter into Life, keep the Commandments. That's what Yahshua said. That's in **Mattithyah 5:19**.

98 He said in **Revelation**, blessed are those who keep the Commandments. That's **Revelation 22:14**. Blessed are those who keep His Laws, they have right to the Tree of Life. No one else does. Well, the same thing is what this Psalmist or the Prophet was saying here in this **Psalm** that we're reading, **Psalm 118**.

99 But here in **Mattithyah 21** now, notice **verse 42. Mattithyah 21:42**. He says, **Yahshua said to them: Have you never read in the Scriptures; The Stone...** He was always doing this. He was saying, "You need to read the Scriptures." Which means, they had the Scriptures. They had the Scriptures but they were like they are now. "Well, I studied it for four hours." Well, that's about it. And then when I said that one time, somebody wrote me a letter and said, "It doesn't take me four hours to see that..." So and so and so and so. [laughing] I don't remember what it was he pointed out, but he was wrong on that! And I wrote him a letter showing where he was wrong. Never heard from him after that. But I do get people who write and get extremely enraged. In fact, I think sometimes I'm the most unpopular person on earth. I'm the most loved at the same time, but I'm the most unpopular! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

100 But, He said, ...**Have you never read in the Scriptures; The Stone which the**



**builders rejected, has become the Headstone of the corner? This is YAHWEH's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!...** He was quoting this Prophecy that was given to Him right here by King David. A Prophecy given by King David and He was quoting it right here.

101 **Verse 43, Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you, and given to a people...** Well, we know who these people are. These're some of the things that the scholars are scholaring for, to find out who these people are. But the thing of it is, they say, when they find it, when they find words leading them to it--let's turn over to **Acts 4**--when they find words leading them to it, they say, "Well this is problematic. Let's push that one aside." The next one becomes problematic too so they have to push all of them aside so they never find out. None of the wicked will understand.

102 In **Acts** now, here's the Apostle speaking here, talking about, **Acts 4:1. And as they spoke to the people, the priests...** The priests, these were the Catholics, Catholics who were running the temple at that time. I'll prove this later to you. I've got proof now that shows absolute proof of that Prophecy. But the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, they were the Catholics; they became Catholics later. They were called Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes at that time. But they became Catholics. They were running the temple. They were the violent men that Yahshua said the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is taken by violence and they had it under their control. This is how they judged Yahshua and said, "We don't want this Man ruling over us," even though the judge acquitted him. He said, "There is no fault in this man. There's no fault that I can find at all." Yet they condemned Him to death, the priests that were running the temple.

103 **Verse 2, Being indignant that they taught the people, and preached the resurrection from the dead through Yahshua...** Well, of course, this was taught by the Prophets and, of course, it was taught by the Disciples after that.

104 People actually reject this and they say there is no resurrection. This was what one of them taught, the Sadducees I guess it was. They said, "There is no resurrection. We have an immortal soul." The Apostle said, "No, not if you break these Laws. You do not have immortality dwelling in you." That's in **I Yahchanan [John] 3** about **verse 9 or 10**, somewhere along in there.

105 Okay. **Verse 3, So they laid hands on them, and placed them under arrest...** So they

became jailbirds. Notice, these were the priests that did this, the priests. They had control over the police, which was the Roman army, under their control. Remember these things. It will help you to understand where we're going and what **YAHWEH** has allowed and how it's come down to the fact now that we have no Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes, but we have universal, Catholic.

106 **Verse 5, On the next day, their rulers, elders, and scribes...** All of them.

107 **Verse 6, With Chananyah the High Priest, and Caiaphas, Yahchanan, and Alexander, as well as all who were related to the High Priest, were gathered together at Yerusalem...** Yes, they controlled Yerusalem. In fact, it was given unto them by lot as I showed you in a previous lesson. It was given unto them, Benyamin and Yahdah, by lot. They owned that land and they controlled Israyl from that land.

108 **Verse 7, When they had set them in their midst, they asked; By what power; authority, or by what name...** Which means authority. ...have you done this?

109 Well, he says here then in **verse 11, This is the Stone which was rejected by you...** Which is Yahshua Messiah. ...**the builders, which has become the Head Stone of the corner...** And He's now High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. That's what **Acts** said.

110 Let's get one more Scripture, one more Scripture and then we will close and please remember this. Please remember. Remember. Listen to the sermon, if you have time, again.

111 But **Ephesians 2, Ephesians 2:1.** He said, **And to you, who were dead in your trespasses and sins...** You were dead. You had no promise of Life Eternal.

112 **Verse 2, In which you walked in times past according to the course of this world...** The same thing the people are doing right now, the course of this world. They admit their lifestyles are what're causing their curses. This was what was taking place then. And the Apostle Kepha, when they are converted, he said, they think it's strange when you don't go rioting with them.

113 That's in *The Book of YAHWEH*, it's found on page 916, **Ephesians**. Page 916. I tell you what I do, what I learned years ago in *The Book of YAHWEH*. Maybe I can show you some of the homemade tabs I've made for myself. You see those, the tabs? [showing on monitor] Now, I don't put that on every Book, but the small Books. This will help you to look and find your small books quickly.

114 If you will make you a tab and put **Ephesians** on it, just abbreviate it, of course, and see that starts the first page of your **Book of Ephesians**. So you can look readily at this tab--**Philippians, Colossians, I Thessalonians**, the small Books which you have trouble finding. If you'll make these tabs and then I use scotch tape. You can buy the tabs, but I can't afford them! [laughing]

115 I'd rather buy you something to go here like, do we have the sign up yet that says *The Only Way That The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program Will Not Work For You...* Is it up? Do we have it up yet? No? Huh? Outside? Oh, okay. You really need to memorize that because the only way that the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* will not work for you at this Feast in bringing you joy, gladness love and so forth, is because you're refusing to let it work. Now, you can come here and I can teach it to you, but you can also leave here, go home and start a fight with your wife. That is not what you'll learn here. But if you'll go home and be a servant to your wife and children, there's no way they can keep from loving you and you'll benefit from it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You'll benefit greatly.

116 If you find your place in The House of **YAHWEH**, like I have, then you'll learn to serve everyone in The House of **YAHWEH** and there's even more joy in that and more benefit. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

117 Where were we? We were in **Ephesians 2**, found on page 916. **Ephesians 2** and he said in **verse 2, In which you walked in times past according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air: the God (el) that is now at work in the children of disobedience...** Now, they, one of them named that gentiles and, of course, they put gentiles. You know, they put this false illusion to you that there're gentiles and Jews and anyone who's not a Jew is a gentile. But the word that they should have had there is **heathen** and the word they should have had for "Jew" is **believer**.

118 There were believers who had the Word of **YAHWEH** and the gates were opened, the gates of Righteousness were open to the Believers. And of course, they could go in. They had right to the Kingdom, as Yahshua said in **Revelation 22:14**.

They had right to the Kingdom and right to Eternal Life. The disbelievers were called heathen or they named them gentiles. That's what it should have been called throughout the Holy Scriptures. There's no different races. It's just simply believers and nonbelievers and that's what you find from Adam clear down to now.

119 How did we get blacks? How did we get whites? Maybe we were all black at one time. Maybe we were green at one time. It doesn't really make any difference does it? [Someone yells out, "No!"] So who cares? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But the way it came was through breeding. I can breed solid white dogs from solid black dogs. You can actually do that. You can breed a white cow from black cows. You can breed black cows from white cows if you know what to do. We know what to do! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

120 I'm not interested in changing your color. **YAHWEH** allowed that. That doesn't hamper you in any way with **YAHWEH**. You can be white and still get into the Kingdom. That's what **YAHWEH** says to me. That's what He tells me so that's the reason I know! And I can, regardless of the stupid look that I have on my face, that's not gonna keep me from getting into the Kingdom. But the Righteousness will get me into the Kingdom, eating Yahshua. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Eating Yahshua, that Perfect Righteousness and I got people who love me for it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

121 I'm running a little bit overtime, but we'll take up here in the morning. Remember what I said now here and don't miss a day of this Feast. It's gonna be chock full of information; learning, that's what you're here for. Learn **YAHWEH's** Way and rejoice in finding it. Look for it and you're looking for the Kingdom when you're looking for **YAHWEH's** Priests who teach the Word of **YAHWEH**. That's Yahshua. That way you'll eat Yahshua and it'll make you worthy of the Kingdom.

122 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you brothers and sisters! Rejoice now, eight days, nine days! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**If you find your place in The House of YAHWEH, like I have, then you'll learn to serve everyone in The House of YAHWEH and there's even more joy in that and more benefit.**

---

---

# Chapter Eleven

## Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #2—The Chief Corner Stone #2: The Chief Corner Stone Is The Righteousness Of YAHWEH Displayed In Human Flesh: Yahshua, The High Priest Over The House Of YAHWEH 09/25/10

### Feast of Tabernacles

---

*K. Nearyah: I have the honor and the privilege to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! I can't hear ya! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. We got eight more days. Isn't that wonderful! Eight more days! If we stretch them...! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Get my notes here lined out to where I can just look and read. I won't have to talk and work too! The great rainy day today, cooled things off. We ought to be feeling really, really great. I was just handed a newspaper clipping about these food prices. I don't know if you're keeping up on them or not but there's a warning and you better start thinking about it.

3 *Global development moving to bring food prices up. U.N. Warning...* It's a U.N warning to you. I've been warning you for several years now.

4 I want you to turn over to **Revelation 6**. I'll come back to the announcements here. But

**Revelation 6**, if you don't have these sermons on the Quartet you need to get them or get the *Book of Yisrayl* where they're in detail, where you can read it and search it out with your Scriptures. But **Revelation 6**. Now the Savior was given this Prophecy, if you remember **Revelation 1:1**. He was given this Prophecy to give to you, you, The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period. Can you imagine that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 Our Savior, our Creator **YAHWEH** knew that we would be sitting here, learning of His Ways at this time period and He gave the Savior and High Priest a message for you today. That's what **Revelation** was written for. It wasn't written for those people back then, it was written for us today. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 And the Savior shows you here in **Revelation 6** the Quartet and He shows you what it's going into here--let's see. **Verse 4, ...power was granted to him**



who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another...

7 And then the very next one, **verse 5, And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature say... Or the third living say. ... Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.**

8 **Verse 6, And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living ones, saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil and the wine...** Well that's what we did have. And in the midst of this, right in the middle of this Quartet's activity here, the power that was granted to them, Barack Obama included in this thing right here, shown in the hidden codes.

9 And he says in **verse 7** and when he opened this fourth one then, here comes **verse 8**, the pale horse. **...And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword... War. ...and with hunger, and with pestilence... But hunger.**

10 Well, listen to this now. Now, this just came out on the 24th, yesterday. *The world may be on the brink of a major new food crisis caused...* Now this is caused. *...by environmental disasters and rampant market speculators...* To clue you in on what's taking place here, the future market is where you can buy food, you can buy anything, anything that's raised. This comes from the schools of higher learning and it's for the purpose of making money. Now, you can buy all the wheat in the country and you can store this wheat, never see it. You don't even have to see it. The bankers, you know, who have your money can buy this future and the stock market can do all this for you, buy the wheat up and then hold it. And, of course, sometimes, sometimes you can make a lot of money like this.

11 Sometimes, if you don't know what you're doing, you can lose a lot of money, but with the Catholic church, they have money to burn. So they can buy all the wheat in the world and dish it out a little at a time, just enough to make the market climb and we start begging for the wheat and, of course, willing to pay more for it. But this is true of all the commodities raised. The corn is shooting up too. The rice, corn, rice and wheat and the wheat has taken a great boost here lately. But let me read this now and you keep that in mind that this is caused as the Scriptures show it would be, here in **Revelation 6**.

12 Okay. The world may be on the brink of this major food crisis. (Let's see, today emergency

meeting. Well, let me just read the whole thing). *The world may be on the brink of a major new food crisis caused by environmental disasters and rampant market speculators, the U.N. was warned today at an emergency meeting on food price inflation....* They were warned that the food prices are going to skyrocket.

13 *...The U.N.'s Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO) meeting in Rome today was called last month after a heat wave and wildfires in Russia led to a draconian...* That word there is, (if I got it here) this was more from your schools of higher learning. Draco, it actually means, it's *the Athenian politicians who codified the laws of Athens...* This is part of it now. *A constellation in the polar region...* And this takes you to **dragon**. I'm looking that up now because I think it has or I know it has to do with the solar system and the following of a God.

14 And then the word **draconian** itself, this word they used here, means *exceedingly harsh; very severe...* If you remember, the Vice President, Joe Biden, he said at the election of Barack Obama, he said Barack Obama must or is going to have to make some severe changes, things that you're not going to like, he said. Now, how did he know this, they'd just been elected? Well, of course, it was laid out for them and this is some of the news that's coming forth from it, now that we're getting news about what was laid out to them from Rome and Athens, Greece, from the schools of higher learning. Keep this in mind because this is what the Scripture shows down through the centuries that was created for the purpose of speculation, but making money. That's the reason Christmas was chosen, to make money. Gift giving, gift giving, the more you learn about gift giving, the more you'll see how evil, how evil this thing is. I'm gonna show you before this Feast is out, hopefully. That's part of the sermons anyway.

15 O.K. *...The U.N.'s Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO) meeting in Rome today was called last month after a heat wave and wildfires in Russia led to a draconian wheat export ban...* This was one of their big decisions that they made now due to the speculation of the future's market. *...and food riots broke out in Mozambique, killing 13 people. But U.N. experts heard that pension and hedge funds, sovereign wealth funds and large banks who speculate on the commodity markets may also be responsible for inflation in food prices being seen across all continents now.*

16 *...In a new paper released this week, Olivier De Schutter, the U.N.'s special rapporteur on food, says that the increases in price and the volatility*

of food commodities can only be explained by the emergence of a “speculative bubble” which he traces back to the early 90s... It was started before Barack Obama was elected, early 90s.

17 ...*A near doubling of many staple food prices in 2007 and 2008 led to riots in more than 30 countries and an estimated 150 million extra people going hungry. While some commodity prices have since reduced, the majority are well over fifty percent higher than pre-2007 figures-and are now rising quickly upwards again. “Once again we find ourselves in a situation where basic food commodities are undergoing supply shocks.”*

18 ...*“World wheat futures... That’s the future market, if you don’t understand. The future market, you can buy it if you want to. You can buy part of it if you want to. ... “World wheat futures and spot prices climbed steadily until the beginning of August 2010, when Russia-faced with massive wildfires that destroyed its wheat harvest-imposed an export ban on the commodity. In addition, other markets such as sugar and oilseeds are witnessing significant price increases,” said De Shutter, who spoke today at the UK Food Group’s conference in London.*

19 ...*The emergency U.N. meeting in Rome is a clear warning sign that we could be on the brink of another food price crisis unless swift action is taken... Now, we have the food. They’re saying we have the food, but unless we take some kind of action to distribute it to the people who cannot afford it at this time, what has this solved? It’ll get to where only the very rich can afford it. But if we don’t take action to get it to where these people can buy it, then we’re going to have riots and we’re going to have revolutions.*

20 ...*“Already nearly a billion people go to bed hungry every night... You think you got some headaches here? You think you got problems? [laughing]*

21 Last night, every time someone would call me with a complaint, I read them part of the book *The Children of the Dust Bowl!* [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I lived through that and each one of them, you know, they stopped and thought for a minute. They got real quiet and said, “I don’t have any problem.” [laughing] Well, Praise **YAHWEH**!

22 ...*brink of another food crisis unless swift action is taken. Already nearly a billion people go to bed hungry every night--another food crisis would be catastrophic for millions of poor people”... That’s not all of it. I’m gonna save some of this to tie in with the Scriptures later as I get to that point.*

23 Now, yesterday’s lesson. We were talking about the Feast of Tabernacles, believing the

Prophets, believing the One Sent, the Laws that **YAHWEH** says you must observe at His House. There’s no other place you can observe it, but at the place He chooses to place His Name, and we’re observing one at this time, the Feast of Tabernacles.

24 **YAHWEH** says to seek the place and you must go there and you must rejoice or you must learn to rejoice in **YAHWEH**’s Way. Getting people to turn from their lustful ways that the schools of higher learning have put in their minds, running to and fro, lusting, fulfilling their lust, has gotten the world to the point to where they’re all, every human being on earth is defiled. Their children are born with defilement. The state schools are filled with people that are obviously deformed but you see them out on the streets too because the state schools, they can’t handle all of them. And right now the funding is so high, they’re running out of funding.

25 The schools of higher learning, they can’t tax the people anymore because of the depression that we’re under and the oppression keeps getting heavier on everyone and now they’re taking it out of the rich people’s pockets. Barack Obama wants them to share the load and some are saying they will. Others are saying they will not, and “You have no right to ask for my money.” [laughing]

26 Well, it’s beginning to fall and everyone knows it and, of course, that’s what the Scripture predicts and that’s what’s bringing on the wars among the kings of the east, which started this whole mess to begin with. But I’m getting you to see that the way **YAHWEH** instituted mankind to live is without sin. This brings healthy minds, healthy bodies that help you to rejoice in doing your work or doing the Work. At the same time, you can fulfill every dream, every Lawful desire, things that are very satisfying, that do satisfy. You don’t find satisfaction in carnivals or in state fairs, you find excitement. And there’s a great deal of difference in this excitement and frills, fantasies--there’s a great deal of difference in that and true joy or even peace in living.

27 Well, **YAHWEH** offers you the True Joy and tells you how you can find it. But telling a person this and getting them to act on it is a hard thing. It’s not an easy thing to do. The people want Salvation. Everyone wants Salvation, but they put in their mind, the beastly system puts in their mind that **YAHWEH** is trying, just trying to get them to say, “Oh, I’ll accept, I’ll accept your savior. Yeah, put me on your list for heaven.” [laughing] Well, that’s about as deep as their studies go.

28 The fact is, **YAHWEH** is not trying at all to get you saved or anybody saved. He could, He could convert anyone He wanted to. This is a trial period

here on earth that He's putting everybody through for 6,000 years. The people that turned against him, that didn't go along with His Plan, they're not actually lost, but they never were called into His Work either. But they were used. They were allowed to go their own way or follow Satan's way to prove His point and He knew this was going to take place. And He had a Plan of 6,000 years to bring about a True Savior, then a Righteous Work that would, in these Last Days, be the turning point of bringing the world to understanding.

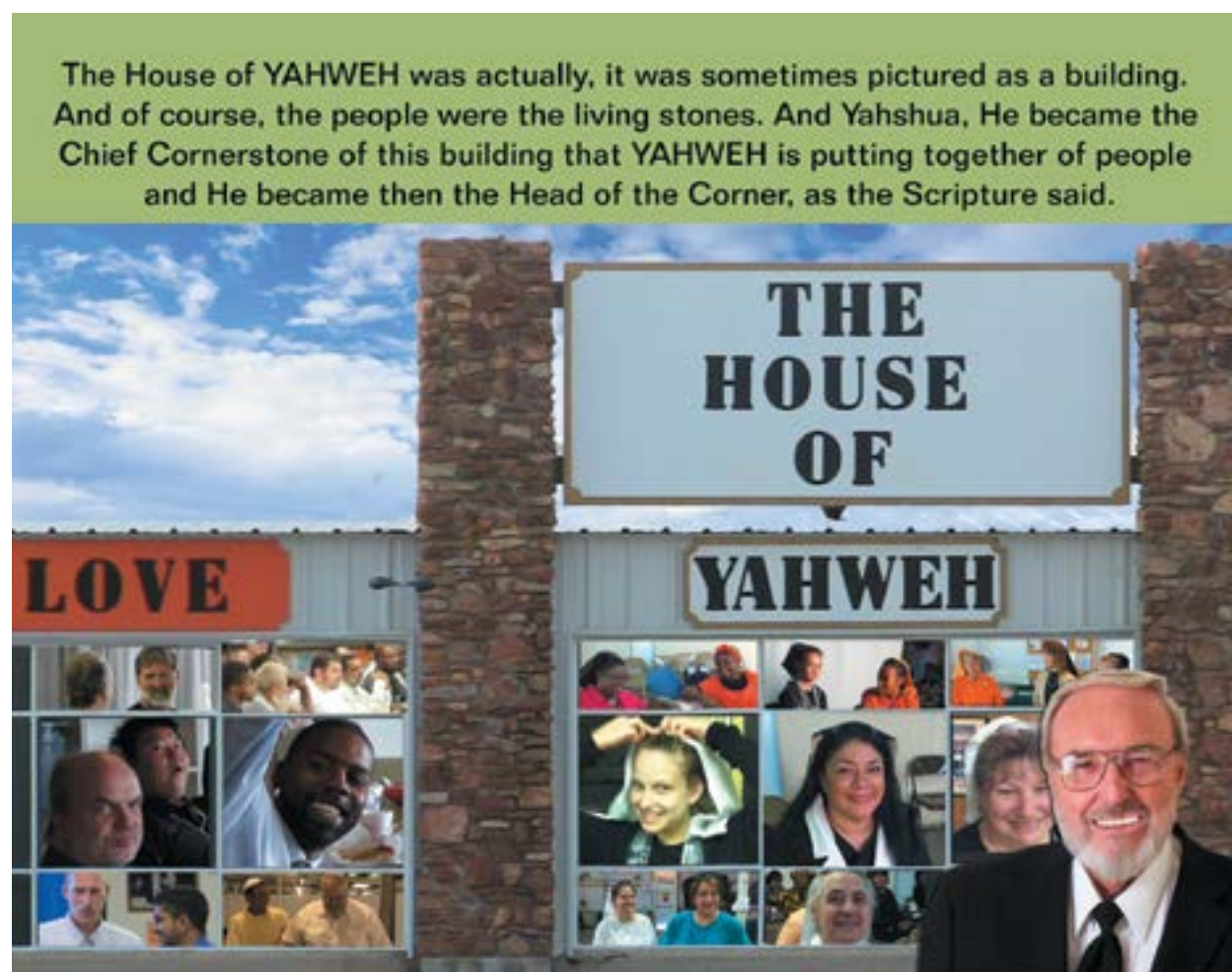
29 When you can see the world falling and then you see the bombs tearing the buildings down and everything that you've seen burn up, it's pretty easy to see then, it will be pretty easy to see then that **YAHWEH** was correct in what He was saying. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 We see a part of it now. We see a part of it. We can see that **Revelation** here is coming to pass. The Quartet, the very fact that the Quartet was prophesied for this time period, the hidden codes even show the names for this time period, the names of the Work of **YAHWEH** and the leading

governments' leaders, the leaders' names. Barack Obama, Michelle Obama, they're all in the hidden codes and they don't go past 2011, the dates don't go past that. So we know that we're right at the end of this time period that **YAHWEH** has allotted.

31 Well, the reason you're sitting here is that **YAHWEH** is making you or building you to the point of Righteousness where you can make Atonement. Get that sermon. If you haven't listened to it, get that sermon! Where you can make Atonement. Where you could actually start a breeding program in your family and bring forth Yahshuas, one after another after another. That's what we're going to bring forth in the Kingdom. It won't be like it is today where you're having children, you know, that are deformed already with strikes against them and then you're pleading with them to do Righteousness, but it's coming back to them to do evil all the time. It won't be like that at all. They will be according to this breeding program that **YAHWEH** brought forth and guided every minute that brought Yahshua forth.

32 Well Yahshua, of course, He lived a sinless





life as we saw. He became what was pictured as a Passover Lamb. Get that sermon too. If you haven't got that sermon, get it and listen to it and mark it in your Holy Scriptures. I've covered every point there. Yahshua became the Chief Corner Stone of the building.

33 If you remember, I showed you yesterday The House of **YAHWEH** was actually, it was sometimes pictured as a building. And of course, the people were the living stones. And Yahshua, He became the Chief Cornerstone of this building that **YAHWEH** is putting together of people and He became then the Head of the Corner, as the Scripture said. And whosoever is not connected with Him, with Yahshua, they have no life. That's what the Scripture shows. That's what I read you yesterday. And this was, of course, **YAHWEH's** doing and we rejoice in that Plan.

34 Now, we came down to the Chief Cornerstone in **Mattithyah 21:42, Acts 4:11** and then **Ephesians 2:2**. Now, I want you to turn with me to **II Kepha. I Kepha**, I'm sorry. **I Kepha. I Kepha 2** and let's start with **verse 1**.

35 **I Kepha 2:1. Therefore, laying aside all malice and all guile, hypocrisy...** Yes, there is something to do. If you got Christianity in you right now and you think there's nothing to do, that He did it all for you but all you have to do is say, "I accept you." Get down on your knees maybe. No, you don't have to do that. I don't guess you have to say, "I accept you." They say you don't have to do anything, but then they tell you, you got to accept Jesus. So you got to do something, I guess, even in Christianity.

36 But it's the most confused mess. There's nothing that makes any sense in it, if you'd just study what is taught there. He says here, the Apostle himself who they hung upside down and killed, these are the people that they, that this beastly system went after and tried to destroy. They tried to destroy all of them, but they couldn't. They never could destroy all of them and the Word kept spreading that Yahshua had died on the stake as was prophesied of Him and that He spoke after the resurrection and His Disciples saw Him rise up and into the clouds and ascended into the heavens, ascended into the heaven.

37 Well, the Apostles now, in speaking after this and telling about this, they said, **verse 1, Therefore, laying aside all malice and all guile...** This is bitterness and hatred. **...hypocrisy...** Pretension. Pretension. You know, people come here and pretend that they want to be Righteous but when they're corrected sometimes they turn in bitterness and hatred and want to hang onto

things that will keep them out of the Kingdom. The only reason you should be here is to want to be a part of Righteousness, which leads to Salvation, which leads to the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the gate to **YAHWEH**, Righteousness is.

38 Get rid of it, this hypocrisy. Get rid of **...envy, and all evil speaking...** Evil speaking is any word against the Work. That's the way Yahshua put it. Any word against the Work, it will not be forgiven you, Yahshua said.

39 **Verse 2, As newborn babes, long for the sincere milk of the Word...** Long for it. Go to the place I've chosen to place My Name. Go to the Priest. Find your place. Do whatever you're assigned to do. Do it with all your might. Whether it's study, whether it's a job or what.

40 Look on down to **verse 4, Coming to Him as to a living stone...** As living stones. **...indeed rejected by men...** Yes, The House of **YAHWEH** has suffered persecution since the day it was started and **YAHWEH** promised this. He prophesied that Yaaqob would be given to death. He would be--that's the first Witness. That was my older brother. He would be given to death but the second Witness, Yisrayl, **YAHWEH** said, would be given to reproaches. And of course, that's exactly what we have suffered and are still suffering reproaches throughout the world today.

41 We're the most hated group. This was proven in court when I was arrested. It was proven that **ACU** is the highest on the list. We are the very lowest. I'm worse than Al Capone it was said. This is the way they described it. Well, we have gone through that period, still going through it.

42 **...rejected by men...** Yes, we are rejected by men. **...but chosen by YAHWEH, and precious...** In His Sight. That's what He's saying to you right now brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Very precious, why? Because you're going to be given Authority, the Authority over the universe. This is what Satan hated. You know, she had great authority and she didn't want it taken from her so she started trying to destroy mankind and she started trying to lead him astray, which **YAHWEH** allowed her to do. And He used her and used her character to actually bring forth His Plan and prove it to the universe, to the whole universe. He said, "I call heaven and earth to witness against you. Either you keep My Laws or you won't make it into My Kingdom." So the universe is gonna know that the only ones who will enter, who will be given this Authority are those who rule as **YAHWEH** rules. You got that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

44 Now **verse 5, You also, as living stones, are**

**being built up into a spiritual House...** Remember, Yahshua said these Laws, they are the Spirit of **YAHWEH**. That's the Spirit that He wants in you, meaning character, of course. It brings about a character. And even though you're born with three strikes against you, **YAHWEH** says that you can convert, renew your body and be given a new body that won't have all these defects. But the time when you're given this new body, then you will be to the point to where you won't bring this body, this second body down that **YAHWEH** is going to give you.

45 Not all will die and come up with a new body. Many of us will live, **YAHWEH** said, as I read you yesterday. We won't die. We won't, **YAHWEH** says, but we will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye and we won't have aches and pains after that, neither will we be bringing sexually transmitted diseases into that body to bring it down. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 So we're built into a spiritual House, a Spirit that keeps **YAHWEH**'s Laws that is exactly like Yahshua lived, a Spirit of Servitude, being a Servant to others and that's what we've got to be. We can't rule. We've got to lead, teach and guide and be Servants to one another. That's the way to joy and peace.

47 **...to be a Holy Priesthood...** That's what we're training for. **...Holy Priesthood, offering spiritual sacrifices acceptable to YAHWEH through Yahshua Messiah...** What is a spiritual sacrifice? Well, it's that bit of gas that's floating around here in the cloud that looks like a lamb. Look up there in the sky, you'll see it somewhere. Play Hiawatha here for a while and go looking for it! A spiritual sacrifice is your service to mankind, to each other.

48 **Verse 6, Therefore, it is also contained in the Scriptures: Behold, I lay in Zion a Chief Cornerstone, Elect, Precious...** Now, He's laying this in Zion so we know that He had to die in Zion. This is the place where He died. He had to die in a certain place. He was laid as a Foundation in Zion.

49 **...Precious...** He's Precious to **YAHWEH**. **...and he who believes...** He who believes, He who believes in the One Sent, that's what He's talking about, believing. The unbelievers will have their part in the lake of fire. That's the only part they can look forward to.

50 Well, what's He talking about believing? Well, believing that Jesus is the christ, is that what it is? That Jesus is the christ, that's all you have to do is believe that Jesus is the christ? [laughing] Well that's Christianity. Be as evil as you want, but believe that Jesus is the christ and that will get you to heaven. Oh, is that our reward, getting to heaven?

We can do that in a plane! We can do it in a rocket! They're going up there every day, paying big money to go up there.

51 No! The reward, brethren, is that great change that takes place in your mind that makes you like Yahshua Himself and He laid that Foundation through Yahshua. And it's precious and it should be precious to you, you who believe. Precious. **...and he who believes on Him will by no means be put to shame...** You can suffer shame from men, but you won't be shamed by **YAHWEH**. You won't be shamed by Yahshua. He will recognize you as His.

52 **Verse 7, Therefore, to you who believe...** Believe into the One Sent. **...He is Precious; but to those who are disobedient...** Well, here shows your unbelief. As **Hebrews 4** said the reason they didn't keep the Sabbath was because they didn't believe. They didn't believe in this Appointment, this Everlasting Appointment with **YAHWEH**. This is one of them that we're keeping here today. Keeping one of these Appointments that is Everlasting that we will be keeping throughout all eternity. No matter what planet we're on, we will travel to this earth to keep this Appointment. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 **...but to those who are disobedient: The Stone which the builders rejected, has become the Head of the corner...** Whether they like it or not, He became the Head of the corner and He became that Head of the corner through keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws, upholding everything that was written by the Laws, in the Laws and the Prophecies.

54 **Verse 8, And: A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense...** A stone of stumbling. "We don't want this Man ruling over us." He was offered, if you remember, He was taken up and offered all the kingdoms of the world. Well, that's what the Pope wanted. That's what the fourth empire, called the Roman empire, when they finally took over the world, their historians, you know, they rejoiced always in their bragging about "our empire." "Our empire has become universal. It rules the whole world." Well, of course, that's what **YAHWEH** prophesied in **Daniyl** that it would and we'll see, we'll get to that in just a moment, but get this in your mind about these stones.

55 He became a stone of stumbling. He still is today. He still is today. You can get people so close and then lo and behold, here's somebody that comes up and says, "**YAHWEH** doesn't accept human sacrifice. This Man could have never been sacrificed. He could have never done what the Scripture says that He did, what He was prophesied to do." So it just wipes their whole thing out. As Yahshua says



they have no depth because they only studied for four hours. So they have no depth to carry them through and see that the people are lying to them when they say such goofy things as this.

56 But they think, they say, "Well, yeah, that's true. This is true. He couldn't. So where's the Savior. Oh, well we got to find this animal, get this lamb out here and go butcher it. That's our savior. And then we'll all be healed. It will be a miracle! Healed!" [laughing]

57 **...They stumble, being...** Being what? What does it say? Why do they stumble? Look at it for yourself. **...disobedient...** They're disobedient to something. They may not tell you that, but they are. They're not wanting to keep the Sabbath. They're not wanting to humble themselves to the Priest, which is the very first thing you have to do. They don't want to go to the place where **YAHWEH** chose to place His Name. There's some Lawbreaking they don't want to give up. It's the disobedience to something. It's not because they truly believe this that somebody has said. You couldn't believe that kind of stupidity. There's no way you could, but you can use it as an excuse to be disobedient and that's exactly what **YAHWEH** is showing you here.

58 **...They stumble, being disobedient to the Laws of YAHWEH, to which also they were appointed...** Did you see that? So this person that did this, you've got to keep in mind, that this person that did this may be appointed to do so as a test to you to see if he can lead you away. And then if he can lead you away, then you would never be fit for this Kingdom that **YAHWEH** wants to give you; all of this Authority to send you to a planet to teach that planet.

59 What if they don't believe you came? Well, you could work a miracle. Well, that doesn't work. Yahshua worked miracles and they all left Him except His twelve. Now, think of this, what I'm telling you. Yes, you could work miracles. You could move mountains. What is going to get you believed is what **YAHWEH** is proving right now. "I call heaven and earth to witness against you. If you don't keep these Laws of **YAHWEH**, as I've told you to do, if you don't follow the Savior Who is your Teacher, High Priest and King, and try to become like Him--and be an example of Him..." You can't be better than your Teacher but you can be close to Him in Righteousness.

60 It's the Righteousness that they will see and judge you as being sent by **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And believe me, they will have your records! [laughing] **YAHWEH** will provide that for you. He will give you a white stone of acquittal. Now, keep that in mind because we're

going to see this. A white stone of acquittal, He promises you that. Okay?

61 Now, look back here to **verse 9, But you are a Chosen Generation...** Yes, that's the only reason. The only thing that makes you different from the man out there in the world, anyone out there in the world is because **YAHWEH** chose you and brought you to His House, opened your eyes to understanding as the Great Kahan Shaul Hawkins brought out of the man in the chariot who was reading. And Philip said, "Do you understand what you read?" and he said, "No, I can't. I have to have someone show me. Someone would have to show me this." Well, of course, he understood that part, that he has to find someone who can understand Scripture and that understanding doesn't come to everyone. Blessed, blessed are those who are actually chosen to read. Then blessed are those who will actually hear or choose to hear. You're chosen to hear right now. Now, whether you believe what you hear or not is your choice. That's your choice. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 **Verse 9, But you are a Chosen Generation, a Royal Priesthood, a Holy Nation, a peculiar people; that you would show forth the praises of Him Who has called you out of darkness into His Marvelous Light...** Show forth the praise to Him, as Yahshua, living by and upholding everything that **YAHWEH** taught, all the Laws, all the Prophecies. If you remember, He taught the Prophecies, showed all the Prophecies concerning Himself, which you will be able to do too. You came through this generation right here, the most wicked generation of all. This is the most evil generation of any generation of all because it has more pull. It has pull from all directions. The TV was bad enough, but now the Internet. It has pulls that can get you to lusting, I'm told. I don't fool with the Internet. I don't fool with anything except our shows on the Internet and somebody pulls them up to show them to me. I don't even want to search the Internet. I want to search these Scriptures. That's my job and I'm doing it too! I love to do it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 **...darkness into His Marvelous Light...** Get that word **Light**, it will help you to understand the Prophecies. Get that word **Light**, it will help you to understand the Prophecy.

64 **Verse 10, Who in time past were not a people...** No, you were nothing, nothing more, as one of the Prophets said, one of the Apostles said, you're like a sack of manure unless you believe. You're worth nothing more than a sack of manure that will be used to fertilize the sands of the earth unless you believe the One Sent and unless you

act on that belief and start being a Servant to your fellow man, those around you.

65 **Verse 10, Who in time past...** Being a Servant now, not on your own, but whatever job you're assigned to do, assigned to do by **YAHWEH**; that is, the Priests of **YAHWEH**. You can't go to heaven and see **YAHWEH** right now and get your order. [laughing] You can't go see Yahshua, but He's got a Messenger here on earth that He sent who can get you an answer and assign you a service to your fellow man. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 **Verse 10, Who in time past were not a people, but are now the people of YAHWEH; who had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy...** (Let's see how far I want to go here. A little further.)

67 **Verse 11, Beloved, I plead with you as sojourners and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts...** That come from the Internet, that come from television, that come from just walking around. Yahshua Himself said if you look on a woman with lust, you've already committed adultery with her in your heart and this is a registration against you, a mark against you. And if you entered a planet right now saying, "I'm sent here by **YAHWEH**," they can see that record and know you're lying, even if you had power to get there, which you won't.

68 **...abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul...** Or against your members, against the members of your body.

69 This, if you'd just think of what He's saying here, the same enzymes that feed your body, they come from fruits, vegetables, trees, whatever. These same enzymes, if they're defiled can turn against your body and war against the members of your body and start bringing it down as you see the world is at this time.

70 **Verse 12, Having your conduct honest...** This is something else. You see all the instructions He's giving you here about keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, turning to Righteousness? Yahshua, the Chief Cornerstone had those.

71 **Verse 12, Having your conduct honest among the gentiles...** Here we see that word again, that gentiles. It should have been **heathen**. **...honest among the heathen...** You know the world is divided. They divide themselves into races and one race hates the other race, you know.

72 Science knows that this is not so. Science has evidence to show this is not so. The Great Kahan Nearyah just showed you some of this, living proof that it's not so. We're all from Adam and Eve. No, we didn't come from tadpoles out of the ocean and develop hair and lose our scales or whatever. If you chose to believe that and the schools of higher learning teach it in every school, you know, then

that's your doing. You're classified as a disbeliever.

73 But, **...among the heathen...** Those who don't believe. **...so that, while slandering you as evildoers...** Which they will and they do and some even come here for that purpose to slander us as evildoers. **...they may, by your Righteous Works which they observe...** You doing. **...glorify YAHWEH in the day of visitation.**

74 **Verse 13, Therefore...** He says. **...submit yourselves to every ordinance of man...**

75 Look on over to verse 18. **Verse 18, Servants, be subject to your rulers with all fear; not only to the kind and gentle, but also to the harsh...** Well, there shouldn't be any harsh rulers here in The House of **YAHWEH**. It just shouldn't be. And if you're a harsh ruler here, you won't be in the Kingdom because that's gonna be a record against you.

76 **Verse 19, For it is commendable if a man bears up under the pain of unjust suffering, because he is conscious of YAHWEH...** Bearing it because he's conscious of **YAHWEH** and he, himself, is proving himself to **YAHWEH**. That won't be for long doing until you'll receive the prize. They won't.

77 **Verse 20, Now what glory is it, if you receive a beating for doing wrong, and you endure it? But if you suffer for doing Righteousness, and you endure it, this is commendable before YAHWEH...** He's the One Who you're proving yourself to.

78 **Verse 21, For to this you were called...** Nowhere do you ever find instruction where you are to buck up against a Priest, start calling them names, start acting like a crazy person. [laughing] Nowhere is this instruction. The same person who would be doing this is saying, "I've got to find me a lamb to slaughter," the same people.

79 **Verse 21, For to this you were called: to do Righteousness...** Not to evil doing. **...because for this: doing Righteousness, Messiah also suffered for us, leaving us an Example, that you should follow His Steps:**

80 **Verse 22, Who committed no sin...** Now, here, if you don't believe, then you could follow this person who's saying that **YAHWEH** didn't accept this; all of this is fairytales. The reason I know that it's not fairytales is the same way I know that all the Scriptures are not fairytales is because the Prophecy that these people give are being fulfilled. It has been fulfilled already and the rest is yet to come. You can see that it's going to be fulfilled right away just as they wrote. So no fairytale can do this. No person can do this.

81 **Verse 23, Who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return; when He suffered, He did**

**not threaten, but committed Himself to Him Who judges Righteously;**

82 **Verse 24, Who Himself bore our sins in His Own Body...** Did you get that? This was Yahshua. He bore our sins in His Own Body. ... **on the tree, that we, having died to sins, should live for Righteousness...** What is Righteousness? **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4, 7-8.** Don't let these churches fool you. He who keeps **YAHWEH's** Laws is Righteous and he who sins belongs to Satan the devil.

83 (Now, I want you to go back to **I Kepha** again, quickly. No, we just read that. Go back to, let's see, oh **Hebrews**.) Go over to **Hebrews**. This chief priest, what does this mean? The Chief Cornerstone, the Chief Cornerstone. If you turn to **Hebrews 10**, you'll see what this means. Now, this is the Priest or the Priesthood that He is building, the Body of Priests or the House of Priests that He is building. And if you look at **verse 21** there, it will tell you Who that Chief Cornerstone is, the Chief Cornerstone. I'll leave the rest there for Kahan Banahyah because he's bringing a sermon on this during the Feast. Don't miss that. It's very important.

84 Let's go back now to **Psalms**. If you remember **Psalms 118**, this is a beautiful Prophecy that is given to you here for us in these Last Days. **Psalms 118**. Remember we were working on this yesterday.

85 **Psalms 118:17. We will not die...**

86 **Verse 19, Open to us the gates of Righteousness!...** That's the gate to **YAHWEH**. Righteousness is the gate to **YAHWEH**. Righteousness is keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. These're **verses 19-20**.

87 **Verse 22, The Stone...** The One that we were talking about just now in **I Kepha**. The Stone here in **verse 22, The Stone which the builders rejected, has become the Head Stone of the corner...** No one accepts Yahshua today except The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren. You can't find where He is. People use His Name. There're some people that use His Name throughout the world, but they're not the Prophesied House of **YAHWEH** and they're just deception that Satan has set up to pull you away. If they repented, if they truly believed the Scriptures, they would repent and come to **YAHWEH's** House, the Prophesied Place where **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name and there they would be trained.

88 Look at **verse 23, This is YAHWEH's doing!...** That He's the Head Cornerstone. ...**It is marvelous in our eyes!...** It should be a marvelous thing in our eyes. That's **verse 23**.

89 **Verse 24, This is the day which YAHWEH**

**has made; we will rejoice and be glad in it!...** If you'll remember **Deuteronomy 12:7**, it said go to the place where **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name and keep My Feasts and you shall rejoice. Now, this ties in with keeping the Feast of Tabernacles. So get this in your mind. This is a Prophecy concerning us here today. Today! Right now! Get it in your mind. Rejoice and be glad! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

90 Now, **verse 25, Save now, we entreat You, O YAHWEH! O YAHWEH, we humbly implore You, grant success to us!**

91 **Verse 26, Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH!...** Blessed is he who's given Authority by **YAHWEH**. Blessed is he who's sent. He's a blessing to you. Whether you realize that or not, I'm a blessing sent from **YAHWEH** to you to teach you the gate of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If I wasn't prophesied, I wouldn't be talking to you right now. Knowing what I know, I would not dare talk to you with this Authority. But I do have Authority from **YAHWEH**, given in the same place Yahshua got it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Remember **Amosyah 3:7**? "I will have no work unless it is prophesied in advance by the Prophets of old." Now, we come to **verse 27** here.

92 **Verse 27, He says, YAHWEH is our Father, Who has given Light to us...** Remember those words, we just saw them a while ago in the Apostle's Work. ...**Bind the Sacrifice...** Bind the Sacrifice, notice. ...**Bind the Sacrifice for the Feast with ropes; take it to the horns...** Take it to the horns. What are these horns of this altar representing that they would bind Yahshua and take Him to the horns?

93 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll... I know! I know! [laughing] But don't miss this next sermon. Don't miss any of these sermons, brethren. The stuff you'll miss. This Feast is literally loaded with knowledge you need. We were talking yesterday about we need a longer Feast and I said, well, you know Solomon, he extended the Feast another seven days making it fourteen days. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He wasn't in a world of higher learning. I can guarantee you that because they have so many people under their control.

94 Everybody get your rejoicing sticks here! [waving palm branches] You're gonna, you're gonna see this in the next sermon now. You're gonna see this and how this Feast and everything here in this Prophecy ties in with Yahshua Himself. And it's a beautiful thing and especially when it shows us right there with Him. Yes, it does! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twelve

## Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #3—The Chief Corner Stone #3: Become Builders Of The House Of YAHWEH Through Yahshua Messiah Who Has Become The Chief Corner Stone 10/01/10 am

### The Last Great Day

---

*K. Shaul: On this Last Great Day of the Feast, brethren, it's my great honor and privilege to present to you our white stone, our sentence of acquittal and ticket of admission, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [joyful cheering and applause, crowd yelling out "We love you Pastor!" and "Praise YAHWEH!"] What a wonderful day! YAHWEH, You hear that! Praise YAHWEH! Your children, YAHWEH! [laughing] You may be seated. If I can get these tears out of my eyes where I can see now, tears of joy! Praise YAHWEH! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 While the world weeps and moans and sin brings them down, you know. Sin is just bringing the world down. It's getting worse every day. The newspaper reports, they're just extreme. Did you know that there're more people committing suicide. It says, *In 2007 the number of suicides was twice that of homicides...* And now, they're getting the picture finally because they're saying that the problems leading to suicide are related to mental health problems.

3 ...*Mental health problems were the most commonly noted circumstances for suicide...* Well, of course, the mental health problems are being

caused by sin. If they could just get that, you know, breaking YAHWEH's Laws. The mental health problems are rampant throughout the world today and much of it in today's world leaders.

4 The first article here shows the price of food's now going up. This is what the Quartet was given authority to do by the beastly system, if you remember, in **Revelation 6**.

5 *Every sixty seconds more than 17 young Americans contract a STD...* Now this is every minute. ...*more than 17 young Americans...* Young Americans. They don't tell you about the old ones, but they're getting it too.

6 *Drug-resistant "super-bugs" hit 35 states, spread worldwide...* This is a new one now, a new God, newly come up, as the Prophets showed.

7 *Israeli forces kill West Bank Hamas commander...* They think nothing about taking lives. There's no working it out, just "kill your enemies." This upside down sword, the handle sticking up with the crossbar, this is--with this, you



shall conquer'. It wasn't anything Righteous that this man carried. You didn't see Yahshua carrying one. You won't see Him carrying one.

8 *Russia to sell Syria anti-ship cruise missiles...* (Let's see.)

9 *College STD rates startling: Poses dangerous threat to future...* Yes, it's falling.

10 *January is cervical cancer awareness month. HPV is a family of viruses that can cause all sorts of cancer...* All different kinds of cancer.

11 *380 million eggs...* These poison eggs that they put out on the market, they got them back and then they sold them to people who use them for cooking. You know, it kills it that way. But they didn't get rid of them, they just sold them to other places and put more eggs on the market, raised by the same hens, of course.

12 (Let's see.) This right here, *Scientists Say Gulf Spill...* The oil spill. ...*May Permanently Alter Food...* Now, they know this for a fact, actually. They're seeing what it's already doing. There's something else that's altered, and this was presented to the World Health Organization, I believe three days ago. I don't have the article with me, but you remember me telling you about the firmament and the way **YAHWEH** made the firmament. He made microorganisms that actually govern how the rain falls to the earth. It makes it sprinkle instead of falling in sheets.

13 Well, this Gulf oil spill, according to the scientific research that's been going on, is now attacking this kind of microorganism. So, I don't know if that's what's causing the recent flooding, but this would cause flooding big time. Instead of coming down slowly, like the microorganisms that were created for that purpose make it do, if these microorganisms are damaged in any way, they won't be able to do their job and hold back the rain like it's supposed to be and let it fall slowly. You can see what a mess this is getting into.

14 I don't know if you noticed it, the Haaretz newspaper in Israel, you can now get it on the internet apparently because I see the dot com on the end. That was what was given to me. A few months ago, about a year ago, I guess it was, the Orthodox Jews built a dividing wall to divide the women from the men. Well, I thought this was great but the judges, the worldly judges that're ran by, I guess, the Catholic church, they ruled it unlawful and made them take it down. They didn't do this in other parts of the city, just in the Orthodox section. Because others have followed this same example now and they've built walls but they haven't made them take them down. Just in that one place for

some reason. You know, a bunch of those people are going to come here. You know that, right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

15 A word of advice on fruit: I learned in 1982 from the Jews in Israel; that not to eat fruit that falls to the ground unless you cook it. Fruit, the hide on it is really tender. And of course when it falls, it can hit the ground and puncture and parasites start getting in it almost immediately. So if you pick up fruit off the ground, make sure you cook it before you eat it. If you want fruit that's been filtered by the tree itself and cleaned, then pick it from the tree. But don't eat that off of the ground unless you cook it or can it first.

16 **Mercy**, I've been hearing that word and I think there's a deception that's been going with it that I want you to get. By the way, let's see, Lagos, I believe they're sitting over here in this corner! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] (Can they see me there? Can they see me live right there? They can! How about that!)

17 But this word **mercy**, now you got to get this lie that always comes from the beastly system where they're trying to make out like **YAHWEH** is not Merciful and the "Unmerciful Judge" they call Him. And of course, they're trying to get Satan to intercede for them. Their idea is to get Satan who was the queen of heaven that they worship, she has promised them that she will intercede for them. Plus all their so-called saints that they ordain as saints and they die and go to heaven, they're supposed to intercede for them. So it's not like they don't know that they're living in sin and bringing sin and filth and sickness and defilement to the world. They know this and they know that **YAHWEH** is not going to allow this into the Kingdom.

18 But they think that Satan, the queen of heaven, is going to make Him merciful by interceding for them and allow them into the Kingdom of Heaven without them turning from their sins. This is simply not true. And if you got this in your mind about mercy from **YAHWEH**, yes, He is very Merciful and the Scripture shows how He is merciful.

19 If you'll turn over to **Revelation 2**, it's right there, just below what the Great Kahan Shaul was reading this morning, in **Revelation 2**, and starting with that next correction of bringing His House in the Last Days to Perfection. He shows here the era of The House of **YAHWEH**, the toleration of false doctrine; the toleration here of false doctrine with the true religion. And of course, this we started getting out. This is what the Orthodox was trying

to get out when they built this wall. And they're not The House of **YAHWEH** and they're cut off from **YAHWEH**. But they are going to repent, many of them will repent.

20 They're hunting now for that person who fulfills those famous Prophecies. The scholars have been struggling to find out who that person is. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Many of them are Hebrew people and many of them are living in Israel.

21 But if you'll look there at **verse 21**. (Let me get a note here.) If you'll look there at **verse 21, Revelation 2:21**. You see, **And I gave her time to repent...** Or as the *King James Version* says *space*, gave her space to repent. **...of her fornication, but she did not repent...** And of course, she would not repent.

22 This is a little bit off. You can read these **verses 20-21** and I'll read you the corrected part here. It says, **verse 20, Nevertheless, I have a few things against you, because you permit that woman Yezebel; Baalzebel...** The lord of heaven or the lord of the heavenly habitation as the *Interpreter's Dictionary of the Bible* shows. **...who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce My Servants to God worship, and to eat things sacrificed to Gods (elohim)...** That they're not trying to clean up in Israel yet, but--that I know of. I haven't seen any efforts to do so. They're still eating blood in Israel. They're allowing, of course, other things to go on there with their food that we guard against when we go to Israel.

23 Now **verse 21, And I gave her time to repent of her fornication, but she did not repent.**

24 **Verse 22, Behold, I will cause her to fall into chastisement and those who fall away; worship rebelliously, fall into unbelief, and worship Gods with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their practices...** So you see, this tribulation is in this time period right here that He is talking about. But He's given us this to show the Mercy of **YAHWEH** is that He's given you time to repent. But if you think He's going to turn and let you sin or just forgive your sins without repentance and conversion, you're crazy. He's not going to do it. No way will He do this, unless you repent and convert and He says that in this same bit of verses right here.

25 Those who will not repent and convert to **YAHWEH's** Laws, as **Acts 3:19** also says, are going to be cast into hell fire, burned up and got out of the way of those who will live Righteously. That's the Mercy of **YAHWEH**. The Mercy of **YAHWEH** wouldn't be mercy at all to allow sin, sickness, disease and suffering to continue. That

wouldn't be merciful. That's what Satan's way is, totally unmerciful. Get your head on straight. Get your thinking cap on. Repent and get rid of these sins or you will never make it into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 He says, my Work is prophesied; that is, the Work that I'm doing, the Last Day's Witness. My Work is prophesied to be **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Work. Satan's servants, who she inspires to work at this time, their job is to pull people out of The House of **YAHWEH**. That's what she's inspiring them to do. And Yahshua said, "Satan is your teacher," is your teacher. He's talking about this, to those who will not believe into the One sent. That was Yahshua's Own Teaching. He says, "Satan is your teacher and whatever she wills that you do, you will do." Not **YAHWEH's**, not **YAHWEH's** House; they're not **YAHWEH's** House and unless they're prophesied they're not **YAHWEH's** House, as **Amosyah 3:7** says. If you're not familiar with that, you should, well let me read it to you.

27 **Amosyah 3:7**. There's only one Work of **YAHWEH** and it's prophesied by the Prophets of old and **YAHWEH** says, **Amosyah 3:7. Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** And every one of the Prophets, every one of the Apostles and Yahshua Himself taught this. They taught the same thing that I'm teaching today.

28 If I could just get people to read, in the last newsletter, no, this is not the last newsletter, this is 04/05-2010 newsletter. The writing here, *The Savior said that only a fool would disbelieve what I am about to show you*. In this newsletter, I said, *The Prophets, Apostles and Savior often voiced the fact that we must believe. The Savior even showed that those foolish enough to disbelieve will simply be burned up and gotten out of the way of those who do believe and who will receive their eternal inheritance.*

29 *...Revelation 21:8. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and worshipers of Gods...* That's what you do. Remember you're a servant to whom you obey and the word **worship** means *service* in both the first part and the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH. ... (elohim), and all liars, will have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone--which is the second death...* No resurrection after the second death. I can't help you then. I can help you now if you'll listen to what I say, but I won't be able to help you later. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 If you would read these, someone said, you know, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* was not teaching **YAHWEH's** Laws and I said, you really need to read that. The first lesson, where do you think that came from? It seems to me it came from **Exodus 20**, right? One of the Ten Commandments, Do Not Steal. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] People who say these things, you know, their mind is confused and Satan is confusing them but, of course, they won't admit they need help. If they would admit they need help, we would be able to help them.

31 If you remember where I left off the other day, this was in **Psalms 118**. **Psalms 118** and you don't have to turn there yet. You can, but we're going back to **Hebrews** to start with. Because **Psalms 118** leads up to and shows the Savior, the stones, everything that takes place. Go to **Hebrews 1** right now, the Apostle's Work here that was written to the Hebrews, the Hebrew people that were scattered abroad everywhere and, of course, different nations formed by them and Egypt taken over by them. I said this before and somebody said, they wrote us a letter, you know, that Egypt has never been taken over by Israyl. They don't read their Scriptures, you know. I said you can't trust history, all history, but you can certainly trust the history of the Holy Scriptures. And Egypt was devastated after **YAHWEH** led His People out and many of them went back, many of the twelve tribes, and took Egypt over.

32 In **Isayah 19**, if you want to write this down and read it later, **Isayah 19:18-25**, it says Egypt and Israyl will be one people. Well, how's that going to take place? Well, of course, that's what took place. Israyl went back into Egypt. They took over the governments; they took over everything, the people, the women. They started a new breeding program in Egypt. But it wasn't very, very far. The Egyptians at that time were not very far from children of Abraham anyway. You know, they were all kin. So, it wasn't a hard thing to do.

33 And the leaders that went back in, they were welcomed and there was no problem with it. History lies when they tell you there're different races on the face of the earth. There are no different races and that word **gentile**, remember, it's a false word. It's a lie! It's put there to cause deception in your mind. But look over now to **Hebrews**. Now, we're speaking of the Savior here and I've got to read this quickly and get back to **Psalms 118**. But you've got to have this in your mind or you'll be wondering about things that are written in **Psalms 118**.

34 But here in **Hebrew 1:1**, it says, **YAHWEH**,

**Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets,**

35 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son...** He's speaking to us through His Son in **Revelation**, the **Book of Revelation** and, of course, the Inspired Words of the Apostles here. That's the reason **Ephesians** says our Foundation is not just the Prophets, but our Foundation is that of the Prophets and Apostles. That's how **YAHWEH** laid this Foundation for His House in these Last Days. But all the first Work, brethren, the Foundation that was being laid in **Genesis** is for us. We're mentioned in **Genesis** as being this Last Days' Work who Yahshua ties His donkeys' colts to.

36 Now, there's not a preacher or an Orthodox Jew or anyone on the face of the earth, that I know of, that could explain what that means and why certain things took place in Israyl when Yahshua came and was actually ordained there as a King. They threw their garments under His feet and palm branches under His donkeys that He was riding on and we'll go into that in detail. But Yahshua could have taken over at that time. The whole nation was stirred by that Man, at that time, under the Inspiration of **YAHWEH**.

37 And if you think about all the things that were changing or that changed at that time period, from B.C. to A.D., all the changes that took place, that Man brought them about with His death. Now, you can deny Yahshua if you want to. You can deny Life Eternal when you do.

38 But notice, He's speaking to us by His Son. **...Whom He has appointed Heir of all things, for Whom He also made the world;**

39 **Verse 3, Who, being the Reflection of the Perfection of YAHWEH...** Who is Yahshua. He is. He's the Perfect Perfection of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** brought this breeding program down to where He could actually make Atonement, He did make Perfect Unity with this Man. With the Son of Man, **YAHWEH** did this. He made Perfect Unity. **YAHWEH's** the One Who did it, but Yahshua, through the bloodline breeding, He never sinned and He became in Perfect Unity with **YAHWEH**. And He says we have got to be able to do the same thing. If you missed the sermon, I guess I don't remember now when I brought it, but it's here recently about Atonement. [sermon dated 09/18/10]

40 **...and the Representation of YAHWEH's Plan...** Representation of His Plan from the beginning. **...by upholding...** How did He do it? **...by upholding all things concerning that which**

was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets, when He had purged sins, sat down on the Right Hand of YAHWEH on high.

41 Look over to **Hebrews 2** now and notice **verse 5**. We'll just skip through this. **Hebrews 2:5**. He says, **For it is not to the Malakim that He has subjected the world to come, about which we are speaking...** No, it's to mankind, the son of man, the sons of men He's done this.

42 Now in **verse 10**, look at **verse 10** of this same chapter. He says, **verse 10, For it was fitting for Him--on account of Whom are all things and through Whom are all things, in bringing many sons... Many sons. ...to glory—to lead the Prince of their Salvation to Perfection through sufferings.**

43 **Verse 11, For both He Who sanctifies...** Remember, you keep YAHWEH's Sabbaths, if you keep YAHWEH's Sabbaths, you will know it is Him Who sanctifies you. Now how do you keep His Sabbaths? First, you've got to find the place. You can't just keep a Sabbath anywhere. First, you've got to find the place to keep His Sabbaths in Prophecy. You don't go out hunting in the churches. You won't find Him there. I've been to all of them! I've studied everything they have. Their sayings and teachings are ridiculous when it comes to Salvation. They're all following the little horn who--you're going to understand this more too today and tomorrow.

44 **Verse 11, For both He Who sanctifies, and those who are sanctified, are all out of One—YAHWEH; therefore, He is not ashamed to call them brothers,**

45 **Verse 12, Saying...** (Let me see how far I want to go here, through **verse 12**.) **Saying: I will declare Your Name to My brothers; in the midst of the congregation I will sing praise to You.**

46 Look on over to **Hebrews 4** and now this is written to the Hebrews, remember, the Hebrews which were scattered throughout the world. They had already organized and built nations, nations, which still stand, and they're still operating those nations, including America.

47 In **Hebrews 4:1** now, He says, **Therefore...** Now, we just saw the sanctification. You must be sanctified by YAHWEH and in order to be sanctified by YAHWEH and know you're sanctified by YAHWEH is to keep the Sabbaths; keep His Sabbaths in the place He chooses to place His Name.

48 **Verse 1, Therefore, since a promise of entering His Rest remains, let us fear so that none of you should come short of it...** Let us fear. Let us

reverence YAHWEH. That's what that word **fear** means there. Let us reverence YAHWEH so you won't come short of that.

49 I spent about several months bringing you *The Reverence of YAHWEH*. [21-sermon series, also available in *The Fourth Book of Yisrayl*.] You can get that still on tape or on disk today. To reverence YAHWEH, you reverence Him by keeping His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. You must know those Statutes and Judgments before you can keep them, of course. You can't make up your own Statutes and Judgments concerning YAHWEH's Laws, as the Hebrews did. They made their own Statutes. They made their own Judgments and said, "This is the way this has to be kept. This is the way the Sabbath must be kept."

50 Well, of course, they couldn't agree among themselves on how to keep it. Some laid in the bed twenty-four hours, would not move. They tried to keep their bowels from moving while they were there but some could not, they said. And this was pointed out by them that you can't keep your body from working. So they saw how foolish that was.

51 One of those, that group, that particular group, the little horn uprooted and took them to Rome. Ah, this is a beautiful thing when you see this history and the Prophecies of this, you're gonna marvel. I hope to show it these next two days.

52 **Verse 2, For this Message was preached to us, as well as to them; but the word which they heard did not benefit them, because they did not share in the Faith of those who obeyed.**

53 **Verse 3, However, we who have believed...** Notice. **...we who have believed do enter that Rest...** We who have believed enter this Rest.

54 Look on over to **verse 4, For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh Day...** That's the Rest He was talking about entering. **...in this way: And YAHWEH rested the Seventh Day from all His Works.**

55 Look on down to **verse 9, Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People**

---

**You must be sanctified by YAHWEH and in order to be sanctified by YAHWEH and know you're sanctified by YAHWEH is to keep the Sabbaths; keep His Sabbaths in the place He chooses to place His Name.**

---



of YAHWEH... A *King James Version* with a center reference will have, *there remains the rest* and then over in the center reference it will say *Sabbath*. Like they couldn't put it in the writing like it's supposed to go! [laughing]

56 **Verse 9, Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath...** Or Sabbaths, it should be Sabbaths. ...to the People of YAHWEH.

57 **Verse 10, For he who has entered into His Rest has also ceased from his own works...** From his own works. ...as YAHWEH did from His... And they become a blessing, as YAHWEH did to His People on that Day.

58 **Verse 11, Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that Rest, so that no one may fall after the same example of unbelief...** But again, I say, it must be done from The House of YAHWEH, the place YAHWEH chooses to establish His Name in Prophecy.

59 Now, if you'll look on over to **Hebrews 10**, speaking of the Rest that we just read here. **Hebrews 10** and notice **verse 4. Hebrews 10:4. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and goats could take away sins...** We've all broken the Sabbath. We've all sinned. Now, we've got to have our sins taken away. Well, YAHWEH in His Plan prophesied the Perfect, Spotless, without blemish Lamb to do that. And of course, this is what He's about to tell the Hebrews and you here.

60 **Verse 5, Therefore, when He came into the world...** Who is Yahshua. ...**He said: Sacrifice and offering You did not want, but a Body You have prepared for Me...** Prepared through a long planned breeding program. And I've brought you much on that, the breeding program. ...**a Body You have prepared for Me.**

61 **Verse 6, In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin, You had no pleasure.**

62 **Verse 7, Then I said: Behold, I have come (in the volume of the Book it is written of Me) to do Your Will...** That's what YAHWEH requires that we do His Will. And Yahshua says how it starts. This Work starts by believing into the One Sent. The Work of YAHWEH, that YAHWEH started to begin with was to teach you, to teach every person who wants Salvation to believe in the One Sent. And of course, if you don't, you don't have Salvation, you don't have any teacher and you must have the teacher. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

63 **Verse 8, First He said: Sacrifice and offerings, burnt offerings and offerings for sin You did not want, nor had pleasure in them—which are offered according to the Laws;**

64 **Verse 9, Then He said...** Well, why was it offered? As a reminder that you were still sinning and you needed to stop sinning, as a reminder of sin. **Then He said...** You know, it's going to be offered throughout all eternity? Did you know that? Offerings are going to be offered throughout all eternity. There're gonna be sacrifices throughout all eternity. We're not gonna kill the Savior though and we're not gonna have any lambs to represent Him. It's already here. It's already done. That was done. We are gonna celebrate the Memorial, but we're not gonna kill a lamb to represent Yahshua.

65 **Verse 9, Then He said: Behold, I have come to do Your Will, O YAHWEH. He takes away the first Priesthood, that He may establish the second Priesthood...** The original Priesthood that is without sin, that is born again but it's born like Yahshua without sin. And that is, of course, what He's doing right now with you, making you an acceptable Atonement, an acceptable Atonement, that is at-one-ment, full unity with Him.

66 **Verse 10, And by that Will, we are sanctified through the offering of the Body of Yahshua Messiah, once for all...** You got that? Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

67 Look at **verse 16, This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them...** The sacrifices that we offer, brethren, won't be for sins. You know, you're not gonna be sinning. It will be for food. And of course, we'll sprinkle each one of them with salt.

---

**That's what YAHWEH requires that we do His Will. And Yahshua says how it starts. This Work starts by believing into the One Sent. The Work of YAHWEH, that YAHWEH started to begin with was to teach you, to teach every person who wants Salvation to believe in the One Sent. And of course, if you don't, you don't have Salvation, you don't have any teacher and you must have the teacher.**

---

68 Look on down to **verse 19, Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the Blood of Yahshua...** By the Blood of Yahshua. Not a lamb's blood or an animal's blood, but the blood of Yahshua. That's the only thing that could pay for your sins. An animal couldn't pay for your sin. It could remind you that you were bringing forth death by your sins but it can't pay for your sins. Only a person's life could pay for your sins. Yahshua, if He had sin in His Life, He couldn't pay for your sins, He'd have owed the death penalty Himself.

69 **Verse 20, By a new and living way which He has consecrated for us, through the veil; that is, to say, His Flesh.**

70 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH:**

71 **Verse 22, Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of the Faith...** Now, the Christian church, I don't know if you noticed the great report they put out, but they went around asking the Christian colleges questions. One lady they asked, "Where is the Book of **Genesis**?" or "What's the first Book in your bible?" And she said, "I don't know." That was the answer. "I don't know." But they asked them several questions and none of the questions was ever answered.

72 They said the Muslims, they were at the same level. This was done five years ago, I believe it was. They said the Muslims, they asked them and they stood about the same level on knowing the doctrine. They asked the Jews, those they call Jews, that is the people living in Israel I guess or maybe people who confess to be Jews here in America, but they asked them and they said they were about the same level that they were about five years ago.

73 But Christianity knew nothing. They're Scripturally illiterate. They never read, they never read their Scripture because the Pope has told them, "Don't read it. It's confusing. It's problematic." It causes him problems when you read the Scriptures. [laughing]

74 **Verse 22, Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of the Faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.**

75 **Verse 23, Let us hold fast the confession of the Faith...** Notice the things we got to do here because they had a preacher on right after this and he said, "Oh, that's okay. It's not necessary for them to know anything about the Scriptures." And the news announcer looked at him like he couldn't believe what he was saying. He said, "Well, what

are you talking about?" And he said, "All you have to do is believe." You don't have to know what you believe, just so you believe. I believe I have this card in my hand. "Okay. You're saved." [laughing]

76 Well, this is the stupidity that **YAHWEH** and the Prophets and Apostles talk about that Satan has got the world led into, to where the whole world is deceived. And **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." And He says, "I'm gonna use certain people," and then He names the people, but they didn't get the names. For some reason or another, they didn't notice the names and they're still hunting the names of these people who **YAHWEH** says are going to do this in these famous Prophecies.

77 **Verse 23, Let us hold fast the confession of the Faith without wavering; not bending, not giving way, for He Who promised is Faithful!**

78 Now notice what else is here in **verse 24, And let us consider one another...** He doesn't say consider yourself. He says to judge yourself and repent and be converted. But He says your job is to consider one another.

79 I told a person yesterday who was crying that she saw no love. And I said, I tell you what you do. Don't look for any love from them. You show love. Get your mind off of yourself and ask, "What can I do? What can I do?" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then, when they want to look in your bag, dump it out. Let them see. What is it you're hiding? I'll let you come search me anytime, day or night! [laughing]

80 They go to the airports and they're searched and they think nothing of it. But we're asked to keep a record of this and so far it's been one hundred percent straight. We have found nothing! The most dangerous thing we found was a hairpin and a fingernail clipper. [laughing]

81 **Verse 24, And let us consider one another how we may urge one another on toward love and Righteous works...** Set an example for one another in doing this. Put down your feelings. Teach, yes, teach, twenty-four hours a day. Become a teacher.

82 **Verse 25, Not forsaking...** Oh there's something that you do have to do here. Now, this is in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. This is in their so-called "New" Testament. Now, here's something you've got to do. Well that preacher must have been or he must have not have known anything about the Scriptures either, right? He didn't! He didn't! He's a liar, telling lies about things that he doesn't even know. He knows nothing about Salvation. He knows nothing

about the *King James Version* even. The *King James Version* says the same thing here. The *King James Version* says *not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...* He just talked about the Sabbath Day over here and says be zealous for this. And he gets over to **chapter 10** and says don't forsake this Sabbath Day. That's the commanded time for gathering yourselves together.

83 "But we Christians keep first day, because we love the Savior." They're lying through their teeth. If they had any love, they would keep His Commandments. And He says unless you keep **YAHWEH's** Commandments, **Revelation 22:14**, you will only deserve death. What do you believe then? What is it, fearful and unbelieving, what's He talking about? That you don't believe the One Sent and you don't believe all that the Prophets and Apostles have spoken, you don't believe what the Savior Himself said. Those are the things that Christianity is caught up in today. They don't believe anything. Saying, "I believe," is like saying, "Be you warmed and filled," without a cafeteria to go with it! We have the cafeteria to go with it! You're being fed by a buffalo and you're gonna eat buffalo for dinner, how about that! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 If there's any of the people who have studied the Indian tribes that came to Oklahoma, I heard them when I was a child and they danced around saying, "Hey, yah, yah, Ho, yah, yah," and I always wondered what that meant. And I said, what does this word yah mean? But you know, I was never able to get an answer. Now, this was in the early days before **YAHWEH** showed me His Name. But I heard it and I kept saying, well what does yah mean because I was friends with, you know, some of them. There were Indians all over Oklahoma at the time I was raised. And they had what they call dances, stomp dances as they called them where they stomp the ground with their feet, I guess, and they called them stomp dances. Well, other people named them that.

85 In fact, the Indians in Oklahoma did not choose their names. They were given names by Catholics. They called them things to degrade them. And of course, that's where you get the names today. I mean, these're the names that you read, they're not the names of those people. The names of those people, I think, were probably Hebrew. We won't know that, probably until we, you know, can go back and see it after **YAHWEH** gives us our subconscious minds. But they were Hebrew people who were fleeing, they were fleeing from the persecution

in Europe, came to America, what we now call America, and they lived there. And of course, when the Catholic church was trying to convert them to Christianity, some of them converted, some of them didn't, but they gave them all, their tribes, they gave them names and they sent them to school to learn those names in English. And of course, they were mostly degraded.

86 But you can see the Name **YAHWEH** in their writings. You can hear it in their songs. So we know that the people were **YAHWEH**-worshippers that came here and that's probably the reason they fled because they were being persecuted for using the Name. We will bring this out in the history of Oklahoma. That's a fantastic history. And Oklahoma, if you read the history or watch our missionaries, they put out a lot of information on that.

87 By the way, we're fixing those disks for you that you can take home of all of this missionary work that is going on. Yes, yes. Just check at the North Office. Turn your order in and they will get it. They're busy making them now. (Right? Okay.) Kahan Michayl said yes, we're busy making them right now. We've got the machines going up there. [laughing]

88 Okay. Now, so there's something you got to do here. **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is...** Already, He says. You're not keeping the Sabbath, so you've got to get back to keeping this Sabbath. ... **but exhorting one another; and so much the more as you see the day approaching...** Speaking of the Last Days, of our time right now. Don't forsake gathering on the Sabbath. You starve yourself spiritually when you do this.

89 And you who are living out of town, brethren, you can get us live on the Internet and watch this. Whether you can come here to The House of **YAHWEH** or not, you can get us live on the Internet every Sabbath from now on, I believe. (Is that right?) Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] This is going live right now and is going to be going live throughout the whole world very, very soon.

90 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully...** Notice, if you don't gather on this day that He's talking about here, it's a willful sin and He's calling it a willful sin if you don't keep the Sabbath Day. And if you had the opportunity to keep it at His House and you don't do it, that is a willful sin.

91 He says, **verse 26, For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins...** Well, what remains? Simply death.

---

**YAHWEH blessed His Sabbath by taking care of His People, making the Sabbath a delight for them. That's what He commands us to do. This creates unity in your heart. This is what changes your heart and the heart of the father and the heart of the son, when you start looking and considering others instead of yourself.**

---

92 Now, if you go back over here to **Colossians** quickly, **Colossians 2**, found on page 926. Look at **verse 6. Colossians 2:6. Therefore, just as you have received Yahshua Messiah our Head, so walk as He walked...** He gave us a Perfect Example, brethren, of keeping **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths. He was the Perfect Image of **YAHWEH**.

93 **YAHWEH** blessed His Sabbath by taking care of His People, making the Sabbath a delight for them. That's what He commands us to do. This creates unity in your heart. This is what changes your heart and the heart of the father and the heart of the son, when you start looking and considering others instead of yourself.

94 **Verse 7, Taking root to build The House of YAHWEH...** The Prophesied House of **YAHWEH**. You can't build a House of **YAHWEH** on your own. First off, you've got to have the Inspiration that comes straight from **YAHWEH** and you need it twenty-four hours a day. But, without being prophesied, **YAHWEH** won't work with you. He shows you in Prophecy the One Sent. And Yahshua said, the Work of **YAHWEH** is for you to believe into the One Sent. And if you do this, then you will take root in the House and start building The House of **YAHWEH** through Him. You get that? How simple! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

95 **...through Him, and also being established in the Faith, as you have been taught...** Oh, you've got to be taught. Who by? Who by? The One... [laughing] Can we say it all together? **THE ONE SENT!** Praise **YAHWEH!** That's better! The One sent, as you have been taught. **...abounding in it with thanksgiving...** Or joy, or joy.

96 Now, look on up to **verse 16, Therefore,**

**let no man condemn you...** For this because they were condemning the Hebrews that came across by the North Pole and came down to America. They condemned those people and they were out to kill them. They killed. They slaughtered with this upside down sword they called a cross, put in the hands of ruthless men who went out on crusades and promised the people on behalf of the popes. The popes were the ones that promised the people. They're the ones that promised them. "Come join us in killing these people. We'll take their land. We'll take their possessions. You'll be rich. You can have all the land you want, all the wealth you want." These were the promises of the popes to the people. Brethren, I'm not telling you lies. This is history. You can look it up. We got it printed for you, page number, everything where you can look it up in *The Prophetic Word*.

97 This is the most evil mess you could ever see, the religions of this world. They have nothing to do with the Righteousness of Yahshua. Yahshua never went out conquering with a sword. He said, those who live by the sword are going to die with the sword.

98 **Verse 16, Therefore, let no man condemn you...** You do what **YAHWEH** is telling you to do here, keeping His Sabbath at His House, building His House, building His House, not going out on your own. **...eating and drinking in the observance of a Feast Day...** That's what we're doing here today. **...or of a New Moon, or of the Sabbath Day...** All of them here.

99 **Verse 17, Which are a Shadow from things to come for the Body of Messiah...** You know, the *King James Version* says shadow of things to come. The words there, the authorities say, no, this can't be translated like this. So they deliberately translated it to deceive in the *King James Version*. But they're a Shadow from things to come. **...for the Body of Messiah...** That is The House of **YAHWEH**, the Body of Messiah.

100 **Verse 18, Let no man deprive you of your reward...** Well, he can by pulling you out of The House of **YAHWEH**.

101 Now, with that in your mind, let's go over to **Psalm 118**. Because of the person that He's talking about here. This is a great Prophecy here in **Psalm 118. Psalm 118:17. We will not die...** Or as the Apostle said, this is found on page 482, the Apostle said we will not all die because there's a job for those who **YAHWEH** keeps alive, and that is to resurrect. You're going to be given that Power to resurrect the dead and this is gonna be a great Work.

102 They just discovered a planet. I don't know if you saw this on the news, they're all amazed about this because it's a little ways from us. They said at the speed we can travel by rocket right now, it would only take us about three generations to get there. Brethren, this is a mass universe. There's no end to it.

103 If we started now to breeding Yahshuas, I think I'm gonna name my first thousand babies Yahshua this, Yahshua that, Yahshua something else! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But if we started now to breeding Yahshuas, the group here, the whole group here, we might get through. We might reach this planet, this last planet that they discovered that they say there's water on it and an atmosphere like earth and so forth. It's just another earth, they say. They're really amazed to find something like this out there. I don't know what it's for. **YAHWEH** knows what it's for. But it may be for some, for some of you to live on, I don't know.

104 But if we started breeding Yahshuas and trying to get this Message out to the universe and get workers out to the universe, if you could just imagine how long this would take to get one on each planet, you know. To get a group on a planet, where we could cover it, you know, they're densely populated so it'd be like trying to cover the earth with this Message and then lead them to changing their laws to where there's no sin left. Well, we're not all gonna die. We're going to receive that Power. **YAHWEH** has it. He's almost finished with His Kingdom.

105 **...but we will live, and declare the Works of YAHWEH...** That is, this Plan of **YAHWEH**. This is **verse 17** I was just reading.

106 **Verse 18, YAHWEH has severely disciplined us, but He has not given us over to death...** And we've gone through that.

107 **Verse 19, Open to us the gates of Righteousness!...** Not evil, but Righteousness now and that's what **YAHWEH** is doing and that's what you should be praying for. Put down yourself. Go to the place where **YAHWEH** chooses and ask **YAHWEH**, "Teach me Righteousness." And then be willing to humbly submit as a child to that Righteousness. **...We will go through them, and we will praise YAHWEH!**

108 **Verse 20, This is the gate which belongs to YAHWEH...** Righteousness is the gate to **YAHWEH**. **...the Righteous will enter in at it!**

109 **Verse 21, We will praise You; for You have heard us, and have become our Salvation!**

110 **Verse 22, The Stone which the builders rejected...** Now we covered some of this in the last sermon. **The Stone which the builders rejected, has become the Head Stone of the corner...** Who was Yahshua, of course.

111 **Verse 23, This is YAHWEH's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!**

112 **Verse 24, This is the day which YAHWEH has made; we will rejoice and be glad in it!...** This is actually speaking and I'll show you in **Hebrews** tomorrow. (I see my time's up.) I'll show you in **Hebrews** tomorrow that this is actually speaking of the Feast of Tabernacles and Yahshua's entry into Yerusaleim.

113 **Verse 25, Save now, we entreat You...** Save now. There's a great bit of information in this right here and you've got to know it in order to understand what occurred in Jerusalem. **Save now, we entreat You, O YAHWEH! O YAHWEH, we humbly implore You, grant success to us!**

114 **Verse 26, Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH!...** You've got to get that. That's what you got to search for. **Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH...** You're going to go in the Name of **YAHWEH** when **YAHWEH** gives you Authority and sends you out to this universe, this massive universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

115 **...We have blessed You out of... Where? ... The House of YAHWEH...** That's where you bless **YAHWEH**. You bless Him out of His House by becoming a part of that House and His Work. This is the Work of **YAHWEH**, that you believe in the One sent, push to make people believe in the One sent. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Teach your children. Teach your children to believe in the One sent, into the One sent.

116 **Verse 27, YAHWEH is our Father, Who has given Light to us. Bind the Sacrifice for the Feast with ropes; take it to the horns of the altar!...** I don't have time for any more today! [laughing] We will take up tomorrow now on this.

117 If--I may speak some this afternoon but I doubt if we're gonna have time. We got all the ordinations. But definitely in the morning, **YAHWEH** willing, we will be back here and continue on with this taking him to the horns. What does this mean? Well, I will teach you what it means! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] How could I know unless somebody teach me? Well, I will teach you in the morning, **YAHWEH** willing. I love you brothers and sisters with all my heart! **YAHWEH** bless you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Thirteen

## Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #4—The Chief Corner Stone #4: The Stone Was Accepted By The People On A Day Before Satan Put It In Their Minds To Deny Him

10/01/10 pm

### The Last Great Day

---

*K. Benyamin N.: At this time, I'd like to present to you YAHWEH's Last Days' Anointed Witness, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Am I wearing you down or something? I couldn't hear you! [laughing] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. I think this will be well worth your effort to get this little bit. Because if I didn't get it, then I wouldn't have time to cover all of this tomorrow, I know. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 So this morning, we were seeing how Yahshua, how He made it. He's the Chief Cornerstone. He's the Passover Lamb. He's the One Who came to Perfection and He says to us in **Colossians**, showing us that we can actually let someone take us out, you know. Of course, that is up to you. It's your choice. You don't have to let them take you.

3 Now, I'm talking about disbelievers who don't believe in YAHWEH's House, but YAHWEH has prophesied of His House. Yahshua says to believe the Prophets, every Word that the Prophets have spoken. Well, they've prophesied of His House, as they did Yahshua Messiah, that it would be established in these Last Days and He shows

where it would be established. We've got booklets out with that information and books out with that information. And of course, He says that He's High Priest over that House.

4 Now, we got over to **Psalms 118** and I want you to go back there at this time and get this. There're wonderful Prophecies in this **Psalms** right here that YAHWEH inspired King David to write here for you in these Last Days. And it's called YAHWEH's **Mercy is Forever**. And you can see how YAHWEH has taken His Time to try to bring Perfection to the universe and He's going to. Yahshua's already made it so we can see and we can see the tremendous job that YAHWEH went to, to bring that about.

5 Now, here in **Psalms**, I won't read it all, but if you'll look to-- (Let's see) start with **verse 24. Psalm 118:24. This is the day which YAHWEH has made; we will rejoice and be glad in it!**

6 **Verse 25, Save now, we entreat You...** All of these words are important for you to remember. And the word **rejoice**, it's, you know, **Deuteronomy 12:7**, I believe it is where He tells you to go to the place



where He chooses to place His Name and there gripe and raise hell and... [laughing] No! I didn't see any of that this Feast. Everything was wonderful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 I can remember some of the previous Feasts and how, you know, how troublesome they were and how hard it was at that time, you know, in trying to establish **YAHWEH**'s Laws of Mercy and Peace. **YAHWEH**'s Laws, of course, teach Peace. They teach Love between people and that's what the character education is for, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That's the reason it was written and it's something that we can get out to the world. We can even put it in the schools. But it starts a person off. And many of the people here at this Feast, they've told me, "The reason I was here was because I was introduced to the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and I found out about The House of **YAHWEH**." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So they're here at this Feast, learning now to come to Perfection in Peace, Peace and Love and Joy with each other.

8 Well, He says in **verse 24** there, He says rejoice and be glad. And then He said, **verse 25, Save now, we entreat You...** Remember those words.

9 And go on down to **verse 26, Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH!...** Blessed be He Who comes by the Authority of **YAHWEH**.

10 Well, of course, Yahshua in testifying to the Hebrew brothers, we had what, in His time, if you can imagine the temple. We had, in His time now, we had in that temple, at that time, I believe it was eleven different religions. Now, where did these come from? Well, they came from the twelve tribes.

11 The twelve tribes were out trying to imitate The House of **YAHWEH**. They saw what religion could do with the people. They didn't believe the Prophets but they liked the idea of having a religion to guide the people and to keep them tied to them. And of course, that's what The House of **YAHWEH** does. It keeps you. It keeps you in unity with **YAHWEH** and keeps you in loyalty to the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

12 So they saw this and they tried to imitate this many times in the different tribes. The tribes had split off. They'd gone to different nations. I've brought all this out. They'd taken over those nations, including Egypt, and all of this is in the Scriptures. If you'll start watching for it, you'll see it. Just every few days you'll see it. If you're reading the Scriptures, you'll see it in just every little bit if you'll remember this thing and watch for it.

13 But they, the twelve tribes, they became a multitude of nations. Well, among those nations

they didn't want to follow the Laws of **YAHWEH** because in keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, if you named the Name of **YAHWEH**, you have to also follow Righteousness. He that nameth the Name of **YAHWEH** has to turn away from evil also. **YAHWEH** won't allow it. He won't allow it any other way.

14 But they didn't believe this, so they created their own religions but they had to have something close enough to draw these other people in because they were all Hebrew people and they were wanting to draw them away from the other nations into their nation. So they came up, each nation they would take over, they would take over that religion. They wouldn't try to destroy that culture, they would just take over the religion and work with it and change it somewhat. So in the temple itself, we had eleven different religions there inside the temple itself. Now, this is shown in Scripture.

15 Now, history said it was dotted, Israyl was actually dotted with different religions, but I think these were branches off of what we've named in the booklets. I named many of these in *The Mark of the Beast*. And they were just branches from the main religion but they were tied to that main religion and, of course, they were all fighting amongst themselves, with each other. This is where the emperors had trouble in trying to control the people.

16 Well, here now, **verse 26, Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH!...** So everyone wasn't in the Name of **YAHWEH**. Everyone had a God that they were worshiping or Gods that they were worshiping and they had places of worship. You know, the history shows they had temples everywhere, even in Israyl, even just outside, a way from the temple a little bit, on Mount Zion they had a temple. One of Solomon's wives put it there. History says it was for the reason of bringing forth trade and cooperation from the other Hebrew nations that were scattered out so they would come and they'd worship at that place, knowing their God was there and they'd been taught. It only takes one generation to establish a religion and you establish it in the children's minds, that religion; and then they grow up worshiping that God.

17 Well, of course, these people, the Gods allowed them to do whatever they wanted to do. In fact, they encouraged it. They still do. They encouraged the young people to fulfill their illegal lusts and, of course, this is what young people want to hear because they haven't developed the wisdom to find out that these lusts, there're evil or curses that're going to come with fulfilling those illegal lusts. But even today, the Catholic church,

the Vatican, encourages young people to fulfill their lusts. They call it dreams, but it's the same. It's a lust they're fulfilling.

18 Well, **YAHWEH**, He said, **verse 26, Blessed...** The same blessing is pronounced in **Revelation 22**, blessed with Eternal Life. Blessed are those who keep His Commandments for they have the right to Eternal Life. Well, this is what you see here. **Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH! We have blessed You out of The House of YAHWEH!...** Who's **YAHWEH** Himself. But remember now, **YAHWEH** will have no Work unless it's prophesied in advance by the Prophets. And that's the reason that Yahshua said believe the Prophets.

19 Now, the next one, **verse 27, YAHWEH is our Father, Who has given Light to us. Bind the Sacrifice for the Feast with ropes...** *King James Version* says *cords. ...take it to the horns of the altar!*

20 Before we see that, I need you to turn over to *Zechariah* or **Zecharyah 11**. Zecharyah gives a great deal. He was inspired to give a great deal of Prophecies concerning Yahshua and the Last Days' Work. But here is just a small Prophecy concerning Yahshua and, of course, how this binding took place. That's what it's talking about here in **Psalms 118**.

21 **Zecharyah 11:12** says, **So I said to them: If you think it best, give Me My price; but if not—keep it. So they weighed for My price thirty pieces of silver...** My price, thirty pieces of silver. Remember this now. Remember this Scripture.

22 **Verse 13, Then YAHWEH said to me: Throw it to the potter—that considerable price that I was valued by them. So I took the thirty pieces of silver, and threw them to the potter in The House of YAHWEH...** Well, unless you knew what was behind the potter and what he did! [laughing] So you have to study the temple to see what all took place there, so you have to know their activities.

23 Well, let me give it to you in ten words or less or try anyway. They had pots where you come in. Yahshua talked about this when He said to His Disciples, you see how the rich people, they come in and they throw their money in much, by abundance, but, you know, they can afford it. Now, here's this widow woman, when she comes in, she threw her mites into the proper pot, the pots were marked as to what it went into.

24 Now, only certain money could be used for certain things. You couldn't bring the price of a dog or the hire of a whore, you couldn't bring anything defiled and throw it into the pot that was used for

the Sanctuary, for the purchases of the Sanctuary itself or the temple itself. So they had other pots set up for different things to drop it in. If anything was defiled, they had a pot for that too. Anything had blood on it, you know, and hadn't been cleansed, they had a pot for that.

25 Well, this is why He said in this Prophecy and this is speaking of Yahshua and the price paid for Yahshua as we will see, as we study the other Scripture about this. Throw it to the potter. The pots that were contained here for this defiled money were present in the temple and it couldn't or wasn't allowed to be used by the temple itself. It had to be used for something else outside the temple. You got all of that in your mind? Okay.

26 Now the price, let's go back over to **Exodus**. We can get this in several different ways and I have. I've found the price here in several different ways, but here is one that kind of spells it out best. Some in **Genesis**. It's also in **Genesis**, these prices, and the way they figured it. But I'll not burden you with that today because I don't have that much time.

27 But if you'll look to **Exodus 21** and notice **verse 32. Exodus 21:32. If the bull gores a manservant or a maidservant...** Now these were slaves. A manservant is a slave; a maidservant is a slave. And if he gores one of these menservants or a maidservant, **...he shall give to their owner...** The owner, see they're owned. They're slaves so they're owned by somebody here. And the owner of the bull, if he gores them, the owner of that bull shall give to their owner. **...thirty shekels of silver, and the bull shall be stoned...** So the bull is put to death.

28 Well, here's the price then that we have given to us here in plain Scriptural language, thirty pieces of silver, thirty pieces of silver for the manservant or the maidservant, the slave. That's what he was worth.

29 Now, to understand that, go back to **Yahchanan** now, **Yahchanan**. And here we see Yahshua. Yahshua became as **YAHWEH**, a Slave to the son of man or the sons of men and here He shows that in **Yahchanan 13**. He says He got up. And from now on, when you see what Yahshua was doing here, when you read this, then it will make sense to you what He was doing and what He was fulfilling back here when He did this.

30 Because they used, at the temple itself now, they would not let you come in without taking off your shoes, washing your feet, taking off your sandals and washing your feet. They still make you remove your shoes when you go into the Muslim mosque. They will make you remove your shoes.



You can't wear shoes in. You have to go barefooted or slip some rubber, plastic boots on or something. I haven't been in there! Never gone in there! But they tried to get me to and they said you'd have to take your shoes off at the door, but I didn't go in. But, but anyway, they still do this.

31 Well, it was stronger, from what I understand in reading history, it was stronger back in the days of the temple and you, sometimes a person would get by the first guard, but the second guard you didn't get by because he was responsible for your shoes, the second slave. The first one wasn't responsible, he was just responsible for telling which person to go to here, which slave because they were coming in by abundance so they had slaves lined out and he would say, "There's one down there, one up here." Kind of like parking the cars out here, you know, showing you where to park. Well, these were showing you where the empty pots were to wash your feet.

32 So the lowest slaves were put to washing feet. They were also employed in rich people's houses to wash the feet of his guests as they come in the door to party. Well, Yahshua took on the part of the lowest Slave here. Now, if you look at what He's doing.

33 **Yahchanan 13:4. He got up from supper, and laid aside His Tallit; then He took a towel and tied it around Himself.**

34 **Verse 5, After that, He poured water into a basin, then began to wash the Disciples' feet...** The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is the only Kingdom that you have to become a Slave in order to become a Son. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] And when you become a Son in the Kingdom, then you have the Authority to be a Slave. Quite a twist, isn't it! [laughing]

35 But you're given the Authority or the badge showing, or the white stone, as it would, the acquittal showing you're innocent, you can be trusted with people's possessions. You're given the Authority by **YAHWEH** to become a teacher of

some kind or a guider of some kind, as Yahshua was given twelve Disciples to teach the Laws, to teach them the Laws and He lost but one, He said. And that was the son that was prophesied to be lost. The one that was prophesied to be lost is the one He lost. The others had jobs they had to do and that one had to be replaced in order to do that job of bringing forth the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* to us today and all of that was prophesied, Prophecies about each one of these and what they would do.

36 Very interesting, it's very, very technical and deep so that it takes quite a bit of remembrance to get into, because it's shown in several different places. If **YAHWEH** had shown it out fully, for instance, Timothy, he had Prophecies of him that Shaul talked about that he knew. And they are recognizable but they're hidden; at the same time they're hidden. It's like the Prophecies of Yahshua. There were some that knew some about Yahshua when He was born. Not many, but they came hunting Him so they knew something about it before He was born and knew when He was gonna be born and where He was going to be born. Well, those Prophecies are shown, of course, the Name and all are shown there.

37 And others are, the same way about the Work in the Last Days. If **YAHWEH** would have said straight out, you know, then Satan would have known where He was. Like the way it was with others. **YAHWEH** had to say to Yahseph, "Get up! Get out of here. Take the boy, go to Egypt to save His Life because Herod is going to kill Him if he finds Him." Well, you know, this is a matter of believing and disbelieving--rebellion or obedience, but if Yahseph hadn't been obedient to **YAHWEH**, the Savior could have been killed. **YAHWEH** could have allowed Satan to kill Him. Same way with Mosheh. If everything hadn't been done as prophesied and followed out the way it was and then guided by Malakim and man, then Mosheh would have never made it and you have that record to go by to see.

38 Well, the same way with what is going on in these Last Days. If, and that's the reason **YAHWEH** said I was hidden, I was hidden. The Last Days' Witness was actually hidden until I was actually trained. Think of the influence that can take place and this is what **YAHWEH** guided Yahshua about and also Yahchanan and Mosheh. It was set up to where they could be trained by certain people and their minds could not be influenced by certain people until they got to where they could stand that influence and withstand it.

---

**The Kingdom of YAHWEH is the only Kingdom that you have to become a Slave in order to become a Son. Praise YAHWEH. [laughing, applause] And when you become a Son in the Kingdom, then you have the Authority to be a Slave.**

---

Because that influence is what pulls people out of The House of **YAHWEH**, a hint here or there or a disbelief here or there and it's planted by Satan in the mind and you'll be surprised how effective it is.

39 The few words that **YAHWEH**, rather, that Yahshua said to the Samaritan woman, if you remember that, I brought some information on it showing that He started a Work there. He actually started a Work there with that woman. Well, just those few words that we see, it's probably condensed, but the main things are there that He planted in the mind of that woman. So the woman went telling. She went preaching, saying, "I've found the One prophesied." And of course, this was what everyone was looking about or was looking for at that time, see. They were looking for the One prophesied.

40 We have people who come here and tell us that, "We knew there was a House of **YAHWEH**, we just didn't know where it was but we saw it in Prophecy so we knew that there was one in existence somewhere." Someone, I don't remember exactly all the details, but someone heard the Name **YAHWEH** and it was among unbelievers but something had already been planted, and this was a woman. It had already been planted in her mind and when she heard the Name **YAHWEH**, it lightened up and rang a bell, like turning a light switch on to her. Yeah! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**] So she started. Back then, this was before cell phones, we still had operators we could talk to! Well, she got on the phone and asked if there was anything, any churches or something called **YAHWEH** and the woman went to work. They had computers at that time. She went to work. She said, well, we have a House of **YAHWEH** in Abilene, Texas. So she came here. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 Well, that was just from a hint or a word that was given unto her that kind of turned a light on and rang a bell. And she's been a great worker in the House ever since. She is here, you know, a great, great worker.

42 Well, this Work that Yahshua started in Samaria is the same. You know, it was just a hint or a few words that took place between the two of them but He started a Work and told His Disciples to stay out of that area. Don't, don't go there because He had it going and He wanted it to go just exactly like **YAHWEH** had it planned.

43 Well here, He says to His Disciples that He's going to wash their feet and He took the part of the lowest Slave, lowest Slave. The price of the lowest slave was thirty shekels of silver, which amounted to almost nothing. Still, still does, even though silver's up, it still amounts to almost nothing.

44 Well, remember now what Zechariah said about the potter and let's turn here to **Mattithyah 26**. You may not believe it, but it all or this all tie in with the horns of the altar, every bit of it. This is the reason it's so hard. Satan could have never figured this out and I know it. I'm not saying I'm smarter than Satan, I'm not, but I'm inspired by **YAHWEH** and that's what makes the difference. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] My Inspirer is much smarter than Satan and that makes a difference.

45 But in **Mattithyah 26** now and let's go to **verse 15. Mattithyah 26:15. And asked; What will you give me to hand Him over to you?...** Well, let's go back. Well, just above Yahshua's anointing at Bethany by the woman of which it's her memorial too on that night.

46 And then in **verse 14, Then one of the twelve, called Yahdah Iscariot, went to the chief priests...** Now, this was shown over in **Yahchanan** as they got up from supper, he was tempted. Satan put it in his mind to betray Yahshua. Something occurred that set this off. Somebody whispered to him something, made him mad, made him angry and he said, "Well, I've had enough of this. Enough is enough."

47 How many times have we heard that? No, probably not. Probably you haven't had enough yet, you know, or you would have overcome it by now! But praise **YAHWEH** for the blessings. I pray for your blessings and I know you think of blessings as a handful of money, but I pray, the blessings that I want you to get are the trials that will get you away from your cocky, rebellious attitudes to a humble, a humble attitude in **YAHWEH's** House.

48 **Verse 15, And asked...** He went to the chief priests now. He went to the chief priests. **And asked; What will you give me...** By the way, there was a lot of chief priests but they worked together

---

**I pray for your blessings and I know you think of blessings as a handful of money, but I pray, the blessings that I want you to get are the trials that will get you away from your cocky, rebellious attitudes to a humble, a humble attitude in YAHWEH's House.**

---

in the temple. They fought against one another. They argued against one another. There were three religions that actually had control of the temple. The Pharisees were the leading group that had the most authority in the temple, but the others also carried their weight and had authority. They agreed to work together. They didn't agree with each other, they just agreed to work together to bring forth a goal here and that goal was to establish one religion that the people would give into, would follow and then to wipe out these others. And they didn't actually want to kill the people, but they saw they had to in order to get cooperation. They finally decided they had to kill everyone else, except these insiders here because the others would not cooperate.

49 So they, this is where they made the decision, and the army joined them in this and they started waging war. It was persecution. They killed a few of them back then, you know, but they persecuted the Prophets. They killed some of them. They didn't kill them all. They could have. They could have killed all of them had **YAHWEH** allowed it. But they persecuted them. Which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted, he said. Well they finally made the decision to start killing them off and that's what they did. And they saw this in Yahshua. They knew that Yahshua was going to be a Leader of the people. Satan knew it. Satan knew that He was going to be the One Who was going to make it.

50 Now, she killed Abel after she found out that he was going to make it. She killed him. She tried to kill Mosheh. She tried to and she did kill Yahchanan and then she was trying to kill Yahshua. Well, of course, of course, **YAHWEH** took Yahshua to Egypt where He had a place of safety, where He could live, where His parents could live in private, bring up the Boy, teach Him properly for a certain length of time until Herod died. And then, after that, He comes back to the land of Israyl where He was brought up then by trained Priests in the territory of Galilee by those or by the people who saw the Light, as the Prophecy said they would. They saw the Light. That is, they saw the manna from heaven. They saw the teaching. They saw the Plan of **YAHWEH**. They understood it. They were inspired to understand it.

51 Verse 15, **And asked; What will you give me to hand Him over to you? And they covenanted with Him for thirty pieces of silver...** Thirty pieces of silver. Remember the Prophecy in **Zecharyah**, "Give Me My price."

52 Hold your place right there and look back to that again. **Zecharyah 11:12. So I said to them: If you think it best...** Now, this is a Prophecy but it's hidden. It's hidden. That is, it's disguised. You would never think. Scholars have read this thing many, many times and never put it together but scholars study words, phrases and languages. If you're inspired by **YAHWEH**, you'll study here a little and there a little and place it all together. Yes, and He works with you to do it.

53 Verse 12, **So I said to them: If you think it best, give me my price...** So here you see, they're making a covenant as this covenant here. They covenanted with him. They're making a covenant with him. **...but if not—keep it. So they weighed for My price thirty pieces of silver...** Thirty pieces of silver. Well, that's the price they gave to Judas Iscariot here, thirty pieces of silver. They made a covenant with him to give him that much and from that time he looked for the opportunity to betray Him.

54 Verse 13 now, **Zecharyah 11:13. Then YAHWEH said to me: Throw it to the potter...** **YAHWEH** said. You notice Who's giving the instruction here in this whole thing. **YAHWEH** Himself gives the command. Let's get **Mattithyah 27**. Hold your place there in **Zecharyah**. That is, **YAHWEH** gives the Prophecy here.

55 **Zecharyah 11:13. Then YAHWEH said to me: Throw it to the potter—that considerable price that I was valued by them. So I took the thirty pieces of silver, and threw them to the potter in The House of YAHWEH...** Well, **YAHWEH** Himself said that, if you notice.

56 Now, look at **Mattithyah 27** and let's start with verse 1. **Mattithyah 27:1. When morning came, all the chief priests and the elders of the people took counsel against Yahshua...**

57 Look at, (Let's see.) verse 3, it is, **Then Yahdah, who had betrayed Him, seeing that Yahshua had been condemned, felt regret, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,**

58 Verse 4, **Saying; I have sinned by betraying innocent blood! But they said; What is that to us? You will see to that!**

59 Verse 5, **Then he threw down the pieces of silver in The House of YAHWEH, and left, and went and hanged himself...** That is not exactly right but it's close enough for now.

60 Verse 6, **And the chief priests picked up the silver pieces, and said; It is not lawful to put this**

into the treasury, for it is the price of blood... It was defiled, price of blood. Blood defiled it.

61 Verse 7, **So they consulted together, then bought with it the potter's field to bury strangers in...** This was where they buried the potters from The House of **YAHWEH**, in the cheapest land they could find. So they bought the potter's field to bury the strangers in. (Let me see how far.) Let's go on.

62 Verse 8, **Therefore, that field has been called The Field of Blood, to this day.**

63 Verse 9, **Then was fulfilled...** Notice, then was fulfilled. ...**that which was spoken by Zecharyah the Prophet, saying: So they weighed for My price thirty pieces of silver, that considerable price that I was valued by them whom they of the children of Israyl had agreed to pay,**

64 Verse 10, **And used them for the Potter's Field, as YAHWEH had appointed Me...** How **YAHWEH** appointed?

65 Go back to **Zecharyah 11:13. Then YAHWEH said to me: Throw it to the potter...** So **YAHWEH** inspired this whole thing to take place, Prophecies concerning the Savior so you would believe and some still don't believe, you know. [laughing] Well, of course, it's because their minds are blinded. Don't blame them.

66 Let's go back now to **Psalms 118** and let's notice **verse 25** now. **Psalms 118:25.** It says, **Save now, we entreat You...** These words were sung. These words were sung at the Feast around the temple, by young people, it was mostly young people. David spoke of it when he said he saw the children playing in the streets and singing. This was during the time of the feasting because they made marches. They would study at the temple and then they would march, especially the young men that wanted to be Priests, were training for Priests, they would actually march. They would march around the altar. They'd march around different things.

67 They sang a song... The Hebrews did. ...*on the Feast of Tabernacles when carrying green branches in their hands and from the hoshia nna...* Is the Hebrew. ...*we have the word hosanna...* That's where we get it. It wasn't from where it's used, but that's where it comes from, from this song that was sang at the Feast of Tabernacles only. At the Feast of Tabernacles this song was sung and from the Hebrew **Hosea nah**, we have the English word **Hosanna**.

68 ...*This was sung by the [Hebrew] children when [Yahshua] made His public entry into Jerusalem...* By the Hebrew children. Now, think of this because you can see by this that the word

---

**And you've got to know all these Prophecies. It's very important when you see all these Prophecies and you put them together and you see how YAHWEH has hid this thing, you know, from Satan, to protect His Work until it was well established before she would ever know anything.**

---

was getting out. Yahshua was born. Here's the One prophesied and they all knew it. It was prophesied. So when Yahshua made a certain entry into Yerusalem, the children were actually, at that time, they had practiced this for that occasion. And the song was written to be sung on the Feast of Tabernacles at that time, at this time; not the time of His death now, that was later, but at this time. So it was made and it was sung every year at the Feast of Tabernacles. Hosanna, hosanna. And this was placed in their minds and this went on.

69 Let's turn over to **Mattithyah** with that in mind now. **Mattithyah 21** and notice **verse 7**. Now, this should start tying together some other Prophecies in **Genesis** for you. And you've got to know all these Prophecies. It's very important when you see all these Prophecies and you put them together and you see how **YAHWEH** has hid this thing, you know, from Satan, to protect His Work until it was well established before she would ever know anything. So here, we have this taking place now.

70 Let's go back to **verse 1. Mattithyah 21:1. And when they drew near Yerusalem and had reached Bethphage, at the Mount of Olives, then Yahshua sent two Disciples,**

71 **Verse 2, And said to them: Go into the village opposite you, and at once you will find a donkey and a colt with her. Loose them and bring them to Me.**

72 Go on down to **verse 7** now, **They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks on them, and He sat on them...** Well, now here of course, the scholars start to argue about the words. ...**on them...** Now, you notice he says **them**. Notice in your Scriptures. This is not a mistranslation. Even though some have changed it because it didn't make sense. They called it *absurd*! He won't ride

both of them. He surely wouldn't ride both of them! [laughing] But He did and for a reason, of course, because it was prophesied. This was the Prophecy that's spoken of in **Genesis**.

73 And without knowing all of these things and without being able to put them together, you would never be able to figure it out and that this was the Man, of course. Well, let's read this, read just **verse 7**. That's all we want to read here.

74 **Verse 7, They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks on them...** Notice the honor now here that is being shown to this Man. **...and He sat on them...** He sat on them.

75 This was a custom but it was brought forth because of the Prophecy of the Savior and it was actually put into a song by David, this **Psalms 118** here. And it was hidden so well that no one would have ever figured it out. They probably thought David was drunk and got his tongue twisted and said the wrong Hebrew words and then same thing in **Mattithyah** when somebody made a mistake and put "them" instead of "it" or something like that. There were all kinds of arguments that took place over this Scripture right here because of a total misunderstanding.

76 But this was a custom showing that a king was chosen and you would never know that unless you know the Holy Scriptures--and accepted; they were accepted by the people. (Let's go.) I'm going a little overtime but I'll cover just a couple of more Scriptures here, not leave you hanging this time maybe so much.

77 Let's go over to **II Kings** right quickly. **II Kings** and keep this in mind, the custom of laying the branches and laying the cloaks; it was for a purpose to show that a king had been chosen and a king had been accepted. And this was the custom. And of course, they knew a king was coming forward and the kings, the Hebrew kings of the Hebrew people, whether it was one of the Roman soldiers or whatever it was, they were Hebrews. They fought against each other but they tried or each one tried to control the kingdoms.

78 And Herod, who controlled Yahdah and Jerusalem, he would kill a person. You know, the kings killed their own family to keep them from taking their place. They'd kill their own sons sometimes. We saw that in history. They would kill anyone that they thought was threatening their throne and their authority. So when the people, when they heard of somebody that was trying, as King David did, as King David heard that one of his sons was trying to take his kingdom, then he acted.

So did Solomon, he did the same thing. So this was something that they guarded against, trying to keep hold of their power that they had.

79 But when this thing took place in Jerusalem, it was a custom at that time. And they'd been looking forward to this for a thousand years or more, for Yahshua to be born and He would be King. He would be the King Who would restore, restore, as the Disciples asked, "Will you restore again the kingdom to Israyl?" The Disciples were talking about the kingdom that Mosheh established. But, of course, He said it's not for you to know the time yet but these Prophecies have got to be fulfilled now.

80 So here in **II Kings 9** now, look at **verse 7**. **II Kings 9:7. You shall destroy the house of Ahab which now rules, and I will judge because of the blood of My Servants the Prophets, and the blood of all the Servants of YAHWEH, shed by the hand of Yezebel; Baalzebel.**

81 **Verse 8, The whole house of Ahab shall die—I will cut off from Ahab all the males in Israyl..** We're in **II Kings**, right? Yeah, **chapter 9. II Kings 9**. This is **verse 8. ...males in Israyl, slave or free;**

82 **Verse 9, I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Yeroboam son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha son of Ahiyah.**

83 **Verse 10, The dogs shall eat Yezebel; Baalzebel, on the plot of ground at Yezreel, and no one will bury her. Then he opened the door, and ran...** This was a Prophecy that he was giving here.

84 **Verse 11, When Yahu returned to the captains of the king; his associates, one of them asked; Is all well? Why did this madman come to you?... I believe this was Yliyah at the time or I mean Ylisha, Ylisha. ...He said to them; You know the man, and the sorts of things he utters.**

85 **Verse 12, But they said; That is not true! Tell us now! So he said; This is what he told me; This is what YAHWEH says: I have anointed you king over Israyl.**

86 **Verse 13, Then each man hurried, took his garment and spread it under him on the top of the steps. Then they blew the shofar, and proclaimed; Yahu is king!...** So this is a custom that you're seeing take place over here in **Mattithyah 21:7**.

87 Go back to that Scripture again. **Mattithyah 21:7. They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks...** Just like they did with Yahu. **...on them and He sat on them...** If you'd just think about what was taking place here with Yahshua. He was being accepted by the people here and this is what stirred Jerusalem. It stirred all of Jerusalem,

especially, it shook, it shook up the kings of Jerusalem that had the power at that time. But it says it stirred all of Jerusalem because they knew this Prophecy was being fulfilled. They knew that it was time for the Savior to be born and then the word was spreading that He had been born and that a time period would come when He would actually restore the government to Israyl, or the kingdom to Israyl.

88 Well, we'll read more of this tomorrow because it's still a lot of it to go there. (We didn't cover it all, but we will in the morning, hopefully. **YAHWEH** willing.) But you can see as you study what took place in **Mattithyah 21**, that the people, they were so excited about this. They had accepted Yahshua as the King of Israyl. And of course, after this took place and He proved or He fulfilled a Prophecy here and proved that He was that Person Who was going to fulfill this. Now, not at that time though because the Prophecies that said He had to die, He had to be refused. They had to refuse Him. He went to His Own, but they would not accept Him. They didn't want this Man to rule over them.

89 Isn't it strange that all of these people that were wanting Him to rule, and you can see it from **Mattithyah 21** there, that they wanted Yahshua to rule. A few months later, a few months later, they were all saying, "Hang Him! Get rid of Him! We don't want this Man to rule over us." You see how Satan can turn the things around? Now, this is shown to you so you could see how easy it is for people to be led away, who are not absolutely grounded in Righteousness. Just grounded in Truth, you know, or knowing the Truth, knowing the Scriptures doesn't help unless you have your roots set in Righteousness too, to where you live by those Scriptures. You believe and you live by them and you see, you see the benefits of those.

90 Well, it's been a long day. I know it has. I see some of you getting sleepy! [laughing] May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! Enjoy yourselves now! And don't forget tomorrow. Tomorrow's another Sabbath. Be there in the morning! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*I love you brothers and sisters!*

---

---

## Chapter Fourteen

# Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #5—The Chief Corner Stone #5: The Stone That The Builders Rejected Is Tying His Work To The Prophesied Branch In These Last Days

10/02/10

---

*K. Gedalyah: If you'll all stand, I'd like to introduce to you our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Cheer up! Hey, let me hear you! Come on! Come on! This is a High Holy Day right here, a very High one, so get on High with me! [joyous praise and cheering] There you go! That's better, much better! Now, that ought to keep you awake through the sermon now, right? [laughing] You may be seated. We'll get right to work here now. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The women have their TV sets and the men. We got all kinds of groups here watching this morning, men and women from Kenya, Nigeria, Trinidad and Holland right now. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're going. We just keep spreading, you know, we're spreading out all over the world, just creeping, creeping out day by day. **YAHWEH** is opening the doors. Wow! What a wonderful thing! A Prophecy, another Prophecy being fulfilled.

3 Here's another one. (Let me see. I want to get you this.) It's the super-bug. (Unicorn, no, not that one. That's a super bug too! Man! Queen Mary

at her worst, queen of heaven at her worst.) *New Super-bug Presents Challenge to Global Health...* Now, this is a brand new one just out and nothing will stop it. It's very volatile. It changes. ...*The newest threat to global public health called NDM-1...* And it started in the hospitals or at least that's where they found it first and now it's spreading all over the world, they say. That's all I want to read you from that. I want to get into this lesson.

4 I told you yesterday about the court in Israel. They separated the walkways, the sidewalks and they had the women walking on one side and the men on the other and, of course, the courts now, in certain sections, they're picking on the ultra Orthodox as they call themselves now, the CPS, and this has been going on for quite some time. But anyway, the courts ruled against them, made them take their wall down between the men and the women so they all crowd together and bump each other.

5 *Scientists say Gulf spill may permanently alter food chain...* Or supply. Well, I didn't know what would take place there. I thought maybe



it might be a cleansing take place at one time, cleansing that area, because the ocean, the Gulf coast was becoming so contaminated.

6 If you remember yesterday now, if you turn over to **Psalm 118** again, I just want to refresh this one thing in your mind. Look at **verse 25**. Now, the words here, the words in these first five words here. **Psalm 118:25. Save now, we entreat You...** Well, that's English. But this comes from the Hebrew now, these words, they were, in a song. This was a song and it was sung at the Feast of Tabernacles by the young people as they marched around the altar, around the Sanctuary. If we're still here a year from now, that's gonna be going on here! But I'm hoping to be doing it in **YAHWEH Shammah** a year from now! Praying for that! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 But *At the Feast of Tabernacles, when carrying green branches in their hands...* And this is shown now also in **Revelation 7**, if you remember, and this is what we know of the people that are coming out of the world, the huge number that no one could number. We couldn't number it even with our calculators, the way the Hebrew gives the numbers there, but we got somewhere around two billion, we thought. That's uncertain. It's not an exact count but it's somewhere close to that, we think.

8 But these words, these words, these first five words, **Save now, we entreat You...** They were sung in Hebrew. *...carrying green branches in their hands and from the hoshia nna, we have the word Hosanna...* That's where the English word **Hosanna** comes from.

9 Now, turn over to **Mattithyah 21**. Because we can see here that this is a Prophecy of the Savior and, of course, all the scholars know that this is a Prophecy of the Savior and another Work also, but the Savior is included. Well, the Savior then in **Mattithyah 21** and notice **verse 7. They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks on them...** And I told you this represented a king. They would even put their cloaks on the street where the king, the new king would walk on them. So this represented that there was a new King and they, the people, were accepting with honor this new King Who was chosen for Israyl.

10 Well, in this case, this was the Savior and the people were singing this to Him because they knew He was the Prophesied One and they'd been looking for Him. Well, here He was now. **...and placed their cloaks on them...** On the donkeys now that He sat on.

11 **...and He sat on them...** Now, we'll get into that just a little bit deeper because here's where

they get confused because they start arguing. Well, did He sit on one at a time? Did He sit on both of them? This is absurd, they said, so we've got to translate this another way. So they say, "Well we'll paraphrase it so we'll make it say what we want to, no matter what." But actually, He sits on both of them and we'll see in the Prophecies then what "them", the donkeys actually, what they stand for. Of course, most of you already know because I've brought the sermons, but we'll get deeper into the ones I've brought.

12 Now, look on to **verse 8, And a very great multitude spread their cloaks on the road, while others cut branches from the trees and laid them on the road.**

13 **Verse 9, And the multitudes that went before Him and who followed behind him, cried out, saying; Hosanna to the Son of David! Save us now...** The word **Hosanna** that is shown in **Psalm 118:25**, that's where we get this word here. It's also in the Greek, but it's translated **Hosanna** in both places in English. **...O Son of David!...** So, see, they knew Who this was by the Prophecy. They were talking about Prophecy here. **...Save us now O Son of David!...** Referring back to **Psalm 118:25. ...Blessed is He Who comes...** Or has come. **...in the Name of YAHWEH!...** By the Authority of **YAHWEH. ...Hosanna in the highest!**

14 **Verse 10, And as He entered Yerusalem, all the city was stirred with excitement, and asked; Who is this?**

15 **Verse 11, And the multitude said; This is Yahshua, the Prophet from Nazareth of Galilee.**

16 Look on over now to **Zecharyah 9:9**, found on page 721. **Zecharyah 9:9. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion!...** Remember this word when you see it. Unless it says Mount Zion, it is referring to, and even when it says Mount Zion, it's referring to the lifting up of **YAHWEH's** People. But when it just says Zion, it refers to the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**, those who keep the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH** or uphold them, support them.

17 **Verse 9, Rejoice greatly, O daughter of... Those who keep the Laws of YAHWEH. ...Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem!...** That means peace, of course, the city of peace or **YAHWEH Shammah. ...Behold, your King comes to you; He is Just and having Salvation...** Having Salvation. Now, this is another Prophecy of the Savior Who is spoken of here in **Zecharyah**.

18 Now, remember, these were the Prophets who they were persecuting; and they were persecuting them, number one, because they spoke in the Name of **YAHWEH** and they spoke the Words of



**YAHWEH** and notice what they said the Savior was going to be like. ...**lowly**... Having Salvation but lowly.

19 In the book, the Okies got a chuckle out of that, in fact, the book *The Grapes of Wrath*, the writer says this guy almost laughed himself to death. He used a few words to make it sound funny, but almost laughed himself to death when they mentioned these words meek and lowly, that the Savior would be meek and lowly. Now, I didn't get or I still haven't gotten the gist of that, but apparently they were thinking like the Hebrews, still thinking like the ancient Hebrews that the Savior was going to come with a sword in His Hand and He was going to kill all their enemies and restore the Kingdom then to those who were being persecuted.

20 You had in Jerusalem at this time, Prophets who were being persecuted, Prophets of **YAHWEH**, by violent men. This is the time of the Savior, of course, but they were mingling together and they were not holding back and, of course, the leaders, they knew the trouble that these people could cause and did cause when they caused a riot in Yerusalem. And you could see from **Mattithyah 21** that there was quite a crowd that was looking for the Savior.

21 So when Yahchanan came, who was the forerunner of Yahshua and He was preaching Yahshua, they were scared. They were hesitant at first to even arrest him because the people said that he was a Prophet. So you can see the fear that was in them. They didn't like trouble rising up in their territory where they had been appointed king by the school of higher learning, which was in Babylon and Rome. The only place to go higher was Rome; higher than Babylon was Rome.

22 And when they appointed a king, they wanted that king to keep peace in that territory they put him over, to keep peace, to handle this diplomatically to where the people in Babylon, the higher authority had no trouble--as Yahshua said the ones with higher authority rule over these with the lower authority. So they didn't want to be bothered with Jerusalem, with Samaria, with any city. When they placed a man there, they wanted it taken care of and they didn't want to be bothered with it; and you can see in the Holy Scriptures where they became irritated when they had to come from their lofty towers to settle a question in Jerusalem or some other city in Israyl.

23 Well, here now, Yahshua, the Prophecy for Yahshua was that He is lowly and riding on a donkey. Well, that wouldn't come from the schools of higher learning. They would be carrying that

man in a gold box, you know, with windows in it--or a gold chariot pulled by horses, you know. This Man would be riding in dignity and wearing gold laced robes and so forth. Yahshua talked about this very thing, the clothing. They loved to dress to the hilt, like the popes do today, of course. Like all the trainees do today.

24 But this, here is a Prophet saying He's coming, Salvation is coming, He has Salvation indicating you don't have Salvation here, but here's Somebody's Who's gonna come and bring Salvation. And too, there's another one offered in these Last Days, in this same Book, who's going to come, Salvation, and he's gonna be an Okie! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Ah, ah, um, ah, ah, ah, who speaks a totally new language, Okie language! [laughing] And a sharp tongue, like a two-edge sword.

25 So, here the Savior now, they're saying He's going to be lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt also, the foal of a donkey. So He's riding on two donkeys, a donkey and then the foal of the donkey; the colt, the foal of the donkey.

26 That **lowly** is how we must become. It means *humble or meek, a meek manner, in a low position manner or degree, humble in a manner of spirit, free from self-asserted pride...* You get that? Free, it's got to be free. You've got to be free from self-asserted pride. ...*not lofty*... Not lofty at all. And as Yahshua put it, humble yourself like this little child.

27 **...and riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey...** Now, this is a Prophecy so Yahshua sat on them. And of course, all the scholars say, "no, this can't be so."

28 **Verse 10, I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Yerusalem; the battle bow will be cut off. He will speak peace to the heathen...** That's one place we have that right. The others put "gentile". We could put "unbelievers"... **and His Rule will be from sea to sea, and from the River Euphrates...** Now, we put **Euphrates**, but it's just river, but that's what it means. It always starts there. That great river is what was actually in the wording there. But the great river that they speak of was always the Euphrates. **...to the ends of the earth.**

29 **Verse 11, As for you also, because of the blood of My Covenant with you, I will set your prisoners free from the waterless pit...** Well, there're others that say we're going to do the same thing, other Prophecies.

30 Now, remember this. Remember **Mattithyah 21:7**. Turn over to **Isayah** now. **Isayah 62**. Then

we'll come back to this **Zecharyah** after we read two Scriptures here. **Isayah 62** and notice **verse 11**.

31 **Isayah 62:11. Behold, YAHWEH has proclaimed...** That is, He has prophesied. **...to the ends of the world...** Now, here's a Prophecy that's going out to all nations. It goes out to the ends of the world. At this time, remember, the land of Oklahoma was not established and He was speaking of that time period. And **Zecharyah** said He's going to take this to establish it in a Babylonish land and that Work then will go out to all the world. Well, here we see it's going out to all the world.

32 **...saying: Say to the daughter of Zion; Behold, your Salvation comes!...** Meaning they don't have Salvation. Here's another Prophet now saying this religion that's in this, that's taken over the area here does not have Salvation, but we have Salvation on the way. **...Behold, His Reward is with Him, and His Work... His Work. ...before Him...** His Prophesied Work. Remember, "I will have no work unless, unless it's prophesied."

33 Go back to **Zecharyah** again. (And let's see here.) **Zecharyah 9:9**. Now, **...riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey.**

34 Let's go over to **Genesis** now, **Genesis 49**, found on page 43. I keep thinking about the ones they asked about what they knew about the bible, this contest or this investigation that was put forth. And they asked, well, what is the first book of the bible? And the woman didn't know. Well, of course, it's **Genesis**. If the people would study their Scriptures they wouldn't be deceived like they are today throughout the whole world. If you got that now.

35 **Genesis 49**, let's start here with **verse 10. The scepter...** Now, this, of course, is a ruling staff. A scepter is something that's given to a king. When Babylon appointed a king to rule over Yerusalem, and that's what they did. The orders came from Babylon and when it had to be replaced, when one had to be replaced, the orders came from Rome. And they would come and take that man out of there, the king out of there. They'd put him in a lesser city and if he couldn't rule that city well, then they would take him and put him in a lesser job. Or if he did something else, they'd take him and put him in prison. Sometimes they'd even gouge their eyes out, to make sure they didn't work again. Well, this was how they treated the kings. So they were walking on pins and needles or thin ice, from both sides, you know. They had to please both sides at the same time.

36 But they were trained to do it. They were actually trained to do it in Babylon and in Rome.

Babylon was their school of learning but the higher ones were even sent up higher than that to Rome where they took more training in the schools of higher learning. We'll see this in the Holy Scriptures. We see it already but I've got more to show you.

37 Well, here in **Genesis 49:10** now, read **verse 1** first. This is what's going to take place in the Last Days. This is a Work that's going to take place among the twelve tribes who are named here in the Last Days, in our time period. In fact, it's taking place now.

38 Well, **Genesis 49:10. The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** Well, that was what they were doing. They were paying tribute in a way. One of the tributes is honor, of course. It's also money, which they did that too before Yahshua or shortly after Yahshua was born. They paid tribute in money to Yahseph and he took that money, went to Egypt and lived for a certain length of time until Herod died.

39 **...to Whom tribute belongs and the obedience of the nations is His...** This is, of course, Yahshua Who comes riding on a donkey, Who rode as another Prophet said, He will come riding on a donkey, lowly, having Salvation. And then **Mattithyah 21:7**, remember, this is what He did. Not donkey, but donkeys. Look at the Prophecy here now and get this. There were probably people, in fact, we heard of one in 1982, the first time I visited Israel, the land of Israel. And they said, "You should have came last week because we had the 'savior' here." And I said, oh really, what was occurring? Well, he was riding on a donkey and he rode into Jerusalem, Yerusalem, on a donkey. He was wearing all white, had a white, white robe on and that's all they said. I didn't ask them anymore about it. I did ask them, well, did you hang him on the stake? And they said no, he left before we had time. [laughing]

40 Shaul said they only supported the Work as long as it brought glory. When it turned against them, they no longer supported it. If they knew they were gonna have to die for it, that was the end of their support. So you know a horse by its color.

41 But He is going to have the obedience of the nations and then here is His Order in Prophecy from **YAHWEH. Verse 11, Tethering his donkey to the vine...** Tethering his donkey to the vine now; that is, "I am the Vine, you are the branches." Remember this? "I'm the Vine. You're the branches." So Yahshua established that fact. He's the Vine. You are the branches. So how does He get this?

42 **...tethering his donkey colt to the Choicest Branch...** So here we have two different Works here that Yahshua is riding. The donkey and then the donkey's colt is to be tied to the Branch. "I'm the Vine and you are the branches," speaking to His Disciples. Then here is another Work here that is tied to the--not just the Branch, the Choicest or Propheted Branch, Propheted Branch.

43 Now, listen all you scholars out there in the world who've been wondering about these famous Prophecies and the one spoken of in those famous Prophecies. They must be named from the mother's womb. He must be named from the mother's womb. Now, remember that. Get it in your notes and start searching your Scriptures. Must be named by the woman, from someone from the mother's womb. That's one of the things you look for. We'll give you other clues to these famous Prophecies as we continue this study right here. It's all in your Scriptures. You just overlooked it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

44 **...he will wash his garments...** Well, we don't have to read the rest of that right now.

45 But let's go back now, again, to this Prophecy in **Zechariah**. **Zechariah 9:9**. **Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem! Behold, your King comes to you; He is just and having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt...** Also. **...the foal of a donkey...** Now, earlier in this chapter and **YAHWEH** turns this thing backwards just to confuse. I know why He does it. It doesn't read like a normal book where you go to the beginning and you start with chapter one and then you find a conclusion over here in the end and all along it's traveling up to that.

46 Before this, He propheted of the Branch, the Chosen Branch to which He ties the colt to, over in **chapter 11**. If you look there at **Zechariah 4**, here, you remember the Prophets. Yahshua said that the Prophets actually desired to know these things but **YAHWEH** would not reveal it to them because it was sealed until the time of The End, as Daniyl said. It was sealed.

47 You know, you'd think, how in the world could you hide Knowledge like this, but **YAHWEH** actually sealed this and you can see how He did it because unless you're inspired to see these things, you know, you're like thousands of bible scholars who've been poring over these famous Prophecy for years and never put them together. They want to. They desire to do so, as Yahshua said. And even Malakim, even Malakim have studied them. We're bringing out things right now, brethren, that're even hidden from the Malakim. Why would He

hide them? He doesn't want them exposed. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

48 Well in **Zechariah 4:2**, here he's asking, **And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its bowl for oil on the top of it, with its seven Lamps on it...** Now, here you see something that was given to Mosheh and Mosheh was told, "Make all things according to this pattern. Make My People according to this pattern."

49 Here's the Prophecy. This is part of the Prophecy starting way back when these instruments were made. The Catholic church has possession of these right now but she doesn't know what they represent or maybe she is getting some hints of it or she wouldn't be crying out to the queen of heaven to save them, knowing what their Judgment is. Now, they can surely read **Revelation** to see how **YAHWEH** judges them, how Yahshua the Savior judges them. But they still, they want to live in their sins.

50 The pope, if you notice won't even condemn sodomy at this time. He regrets that these people were exposed. He said, "I'm sorry that this brought difficulty to you." Yeah, well, are you gonna stop it? "I didn't say anything about that." [laughing]

51 Well, the Lamps, notice the Seven Lamps and the pipes. The reason I point this out to you is because the sacrifice was tied to some horns. Those horns you find in the same makeup given to Mosheh and said, "Here they are." Now, this is all part of this Kingdom, part of the Kingdom to come. "I'm going to make of you a Kingdom of Priests if you will follow the Laws." And it's all shown to you right here. Make this, everything according to this pattern. And then the Prophets used bits and pieces. They were inspired to use bits and pieces. They didn't do this on their own, but they were inspired to use bits and pieces, showing first one thing and then another.

52 Okay. Now, the Lamps here, the seven Lamps, to the seven Lamps. **...and there are seven pipes to the seven Lamps.**

53 And from them, of course, **verse 3**, **And there are two olive trees by it...** You had to, if you remember, what did they burn in the lamps? Pure olive oil, beaten olive oil, squeezed. I guess that would be the virgin olive oil. It's squeezed, not cooked, not altered. And you have a virgin olive oil and then you have a super virgin olive oil now; one that's supposed to be better than that one, more pure than the first one. Well, this one, it was beaten olive oil.

54 **Verse 3**, **And there are two olive trees by it**

one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side of it.

55 Verse 4, **So I spoke to the Malak who talked with me, and I asked...** Here's one of the ones that Yahshua said was desiring to look into these Prophecies because he was asking the question. **...What are these, my ruler?... Here's the Lampstand that we see that was built by Mosheh's crew sitting here in a vision of the Great Prophet Zecharyah and he was saying, ...What are these, my ruler?**

56 Verse 5, **Then the Malak who talked with me answered, and said to me: Do you not know what these are? And I said: No, my ruler.**

57 Verse 6, **So he answered, and spoke to me, saying: This is the Word of YAHWEH to Zerubbabel, saying: Not by might, nor by power, but by My Spirit...** Now, in this same Prophecy, it's talking about Yahshua, He says here and in **Isayah**, He says here's the Savior but He's lowly and meek. **...Not by might, nor by power, but by My Spirit...** My Spirit of Servitude, humility. This is what the Savior carried. And He said, and Yahshua said, or **YAHWEH** said, by love all things will be accomplished and this is what you see in The House of **YAHWEH**. This is what you saw in Yahshua. This is portrayed.

58 Far different from what was going on with the kings of the east where they went out with the sword conquering and to conquer. This was the way they put down their troubles too, the same way they put down Yerusalem finally. They would set up a city of Hebrew people, not another race, not from another planet or anything--Hebrew people who multiplied and became a multitude of nations. They would set up a city or a colony and they would put a king there to guide them, rule them and they ruled. But he was under rulership as I just explained.

59 Now, if something went wrong and they started rebelling--like they wanted to refuse to pay tribute or they wanted to bring in a different religion from what was prophesied--Daniyl prophesied the religions that would be in this last world-ruling kingdom. There were no others. They wouldn't allow them. They had enough. They finally started getting rid of those, saying, "Here's what you got to worship from now on. This is causing too much trouble." [laughing]

60 Well, it was a kingdom divided against itself and this is what you see Yahshua fighting against saying, you know, you can't be like these rulers. This is not the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. You've got to be a guide, a teacher of Righteousness, a teacher of humility, a teacher of love and by the Spirit of

---

**You've got to be a guide, a teacher of Righteousness, a teacher of humility, a teacher of love and by the Spirit of YAHWEH, which Yahshua said this is what you find in the Laws, Spirit of YAHWEH, from the Laws the heart and mind of the person changes.**

---

**YAHWEH**, which Yahshua said this is what you find in the Laws, Spirit of **YAHWEH**, from the Laws the heart and mind of the person changes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 You know, we've actually had statements, brethren, from schoolteachers and superintendents but also from prison operators saying, "*This Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*," you know, "it's unlike anything I've ever seen. It actually changes the heart." [laughing] So they're recognizing what this does. This is a beautiful, beautiful program and the only way you can keep it from working is just simply refuse it, as some are doing, of course, haven't even read the first book.

62 So look on down to **verse 10, For who has despised the day of small things? They will rejoice...** That's what we're doing. **...and will see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel...** That word **Zerubbabel**, if you're wondering about it and don't know, it's not referring to the man Zerubbabel. His name meant a certain thing. It means *one who opposes Babylon, one who opposes Babylon*. Well, who opposes Babylon in the Last Days? [Someone calls out "Yisrayl Hawkins!"] Praise **YAHWEH**, yes. [applause]

63 **...And the complete Knowledge and Understanding of YAHWEH...** Only **YAHWEH** can give this. In fact, Daniyl said none of the wicked will understand. So when you see someone without understanding, you can know they're hiding wickedness. And it's mostly pride, arrogance and so forth in their heart.

64 But with this group that **YAHWEH** is prophesying of that comes, that feeds the Lamps, they feed Lamps of a certain era. He says they will have complete Knowledge and Understanding of **YAHWEH**. **...will go throughout the whole earth...** This has never been done before. It was never possible before until this time period and we--yes! And we're doing it! **YAHWEH** is opening the

doors to do this at this time. Sitting on both sides here is proof of what is taking place. [referring to televisions linked to members in other nations] Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

65 Verse 11, **Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the Lampstand, and upon the left side of it?**

66 Verse 12, **Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two olive branches...** and remember, remember **Genesis** said the Choice Branch. Tie the colts, tie the colts to the Choice Branch, the Foundation, the Foundation, remember these Scriptures now. We are of the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles with the Savior being the Chief Cornerstone in this building made without hands.

67 And when you tie this in here, verse 12, **Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** Or the Choice Branch as given in **Genesis 49:10**. ...which, through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?... In the Last Days now, in the Last Days.

68 Verse 13, **He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are? And I said: No my ruler.**

69 Verse 14, **Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth...** The whole earth, reaching the whole earth, no place unreached. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 Okay now, **Zechariah 5** here. He says, **Zechariah 5:3**. **Then he said to me: This is the curse that goes out over the face of the whole earth...** Well we see the curse and how it's bringing the earth down, causing weakness, causing the nations to weaken and, of course, as **Yechetzqyah** said, brings the earth to destruction finally, total destruction. And then **Malakyah** says a great burning, speaking of nuclear burning.

71 Verse 5, He said, **Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment.**

72 And in verse 6, He said, **And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection, which is sent by YAHWEH's Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth...** Now, the Great David Yahodah, Kahan Yahodah, if you remember, he had this. I don't know if you wrote it down. I don't have my copy so I can't read it to you, but there are a little bit of changes that we corrected where we were a little bit off and we found words like **Abel** that were left untranslated.

73 And then He says, verse 7, **And behold, the**

**sum total of the heaviest cover...** Let's go on down.

74 In verse 9, **Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two Women; the Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them...** If you remember this was the way Miriam was. She was overshadowed by the Spirit and they made fornication out of it. This, what actually took place here was that she actually started loving the Word of **YAHWEH** and that Spirit, that Character came and totally overshadowed her. The Work of **YAHWEH** totally filled her mind. She wanted with all of her heart, as Hadassah did, to actually work, do the Work of **YAHWEH**. This is the Spirit overshadowing you when you get to that point. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 ...**The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them...** Their total love was for this Work of **YAHWEH**. My total life, right now, brethren, I would, I would go twenty-four hours a day if I could working for you in this Book right here.

76 ...**The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted...** Now, this is speaking of the Two Witnesses in the Last Days who are also spoken of in **Isayah 43** and **44**. And the last verse of **Isayah 43**, for you scholars who're wondering who this is, they're two brothers that you will find there. One is given to the curse of death. The other is given to reproaches. He'll be hated worse than Al Capone. That's what they said. We proved it here in a test from the schools of higher learning; they came in, did a study for us and they proved it. They proved that we were hated and the reproaches were extreme. Hated above all else. **Revelation 11** also adds to this, these reproaches, they're hated above everyone on the face of the earth, everyone. I am so glad that that's me! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I would, I would take another job if **YAHWEH** told me to, but I love this one that I'm in.

77 Well, ...**And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection...** If you want to go against Prophecy and fight against **YAHWEH** and accuse me of other things, I know myself that this is the way it is with me. I would not, I would rather die, brethren, than to not do this Work. That's how strong the feeling is for me at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 ...**separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** And that's exactly what we're doing now here at The House of **YAHWEH**.

79 Verse 10, **Then I said to the Malak who**

was speaking with me: Where are they; The Two Witnesses, going with the Ephah?

80 Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH...

81 Look back over to Zechariah 4:14. Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.

82 Now back to Zechariah 5:11. And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH... In Isayah 2:2, in the Last Days I will establish My House in the chief of the nations. So all of these Prophecies are the same one.

83 As for these famous Prophecies, they are being fulfilled right now, starting years ago when a family was hidden in Oklahoma, when right after the nation of Oklahoma was established. It was established in 1907. That's how young the state of Oklahoma is. It was established in 1907. Then YAHWEH allowed them to build, come in and settle the land, had them build some houses for this nourishment of this woman, as He shows in Revelation 12. I brought this out years ago, in order to do a Work in the Last Days. He nourished this woman, fed her with manna from heaven.

84 My childhood, I can remember it so well that every night, every night that I was home, now sometimes we worked late and it would be time to go to bed when we got home, but not very often. But most of the time and definitely when we were home on time, which was almost every night, the Holy Scriptures would be read by the light of a kerosene lamp. We had no electricity, no radios, no, no televisions, no telephones. [laughing] Those were prophesied to come later in my life, the phone, yes it's prophesied.

85 But then it was a candlelight and sometimes mother would read the Scriptures, sometimes dad would read the Scriptures, sometimes they would interrupt to explain something about the Scriptures, but this was every night. So I was trained on the *King James Version*. And then as you saw in the film, it wasn't because I was forced to do it, because when I was by myself at the fishing hole, I would be leaned against an elm tree that grew at the side of this creek and I would have my bible out, reading it, with my fishing pole laying across my lap and, of course, that's the way I grew up, reading the bible.

86 That doesn't mean that I didn't sin. Of course, I let people lead me into sin. I probably led others into sin. But I've since that time, of course, repented of all these sins, confessed all my sins to the Kahans, the Priests of The House of YAHWEH. I hid none that I knew of. I told it all. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

87 I confessed and YAHWEH forgave me of those sins. He says he forgave me of those sins so I know my sins are forgiven. And I strive not to sin, but I pray daily that YAHWEH will forgive anything that might have slipped by because I do not want to sin ever. I know what sin brings, even the least bit, and I don't want to be a part of it. I don't want to be a part of this world of war; neither did Yahshua. Satan wanted to be a part of it, but Yahshua certainly doesn't want to be a part of it and He said so. "There's a princess coming and I have nothing in common with her," He said.

88 And she took over and eventually moved the four religions there, moved them to Rome, along with all the artifacts. If you don't believe that, look up the emperor Titus, the colonel Titus who actually sacked Jerusalem after he moved the priests, of course, after they left and went to Rome. I'll prove that to you in the Scripture. I wanted to this Feast but didn't get to it, but we will continue on in this series.

89 But you can actually see this in the Scripture that all of this was prophesied, that these religions, these four religions actually were uprooted and moved to Rome where they were transplanted, actually transplanted as one of the Priestly farmers showed me. And they were actually transplanted, rooted up, taken to Rome, transplanted, along with all the artifacts of the temple and Titus is the one that did it. History is full of it. They have an arch of Titus built on the Mount of Evil Decisions where Yahshua was judged and they had this right across the street from the U.N., but I don't think anyone ever recognizes what this represents, what it does actually, what history and what took place there at that time.

90 But before the temple was burned by Titus, he actually moved the priests to Rome and he moved all the artifacts, took all the artifacts out of the temple and took them to Rome. Now, they say that he accidentally burnt the temple down, somebody shot an arrow that was on fire, a torch, and it accidentally got hit and glazed off and went through a window and set the temple on fire. Well, it just so happened that he removed everything out of that temple, all the gold, everything, and took it to Rome. And they have the same arch of Titus in Rome as they do sitting on the Mount of Evil Decisions in Yerusalem. Now, what would that say about the Israelites that are there now? They do know this. They know these things about the Catholic church.

91 An actress, I don't remember her name, but she stood in front of the camera and tore up a picture of the Pope saying, "Here's the one that is causing

all the trouble.” So they know these things. Many of them do but they’re helpless. They’re under the control of this beastly system and there’s no way they could get out of it at this time. The Pope is saying, “Do this, do this, do this.” The only thing that’s holding them back is a little bit of Holiness that’s left in the Muslims. But of course, the Muslims are not The House of **YAHWEH** so they could never come to complete Perfection. They, too, are living by the sword but they have an army that has always resisted. They have an army that is growing in strength and they have popularity that is growing in strength to where they’re fastly coming to be popular in vote in the United States, as well as throughout the world.

92 So this is what we see taking place from this system that was created here in Babylon and in Rome. It’s all one. And that is the system that rules the kings of the earth right now. That’s the one that’s ruling. Not for long now because **YAHWEH** is actually going to give them enough rope to hang themselves and then the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** will take over, not with a sword but by love and kindness and mercy. Praise **YAHWEH**, yes. [applause]

93 Now, **Zecharyah 5:11. And he said to me...** (I’ve got to hurry here.) **...he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH’s Laws, in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist...** Oklahoma did not exist. The United States was only discovered in 1492 by Columbus. There were Hebrews already here living. The place had not been established. They were living in colonies here and there.

94 Yes, Hebrews. They all used the Name **YAHWEH** and much of that is still in the archives that they left in caves and so forth that they left. The Name **YAHWEH** was used. They have songs to **YAHWEH** and the names that they were given now by the beastly system were far different from the names that they, themselves, were called by. The names that we see today, like these are the Blackfoot tribe, Blackfoot? [laughing] Surely, they’d pick a name like that, would they not?

95 Well, you know, they’re so ridiculous, some of the names that they gave them, but they were trying to humiliate them. History says the groups, there were groups of them that would not join. First, they built churches, orphanages, things like that. They’d take their children, whose parents they killed, put them in orphanages and start teaching them their literature. Does that sound familiar? The same thing occurred with Daniyl the Prophet when

he was taken out of his territory in Galilee and in Yerusalem. He was taken to Babylon and the king says, “Bring me the best of the best so I can teach them our literature so we can start using these young men in our work.”

96 Well, Daniyl and his buddies did not want this and, of course, **YAHWEH** made a way to show them His Great Power where Daniyl could actually write the **Book of Daniyl** for us. If it hadn’t been for that, we wouldn’t have had the **Book of Daniyl**. But it’s plainly said, “Bring them to us so we can teach them our literature.” That’s exactly what took place in Oklahoma.

97 But tribes, different tribes said, “We want no part of your schools. We want no part of your organization.” Why were they resisting that? Could it have been that they knew from their forefathers why they came across this area and came to this vacant land? That they were actually running from persecution at that time. They were part of our ancestors that were being persecuted and killed off, part of the Disciples’ seed, maybe? Yes, it’s possible. I think it was.

98 The Disciples were spreading the Word. Their seeds were spreading the Word throughout the entire nations of Israyl. Yes, they were all taken over by the twelve tribes. They took the name of whoever was already there. But as I read you before, and you can read it again in **Isayah 19:18-25**, Israyl and Egypt will become one people. It can’t be any plainer than it’s written right there. Egypt was just one of the nations that became an Israylite of the twelve tribes nation. All of them became that, all of them. And **YAHWEH** said in the Last Days you’re going to see in this twelve tribes, destruction, great destruction.

99 We’re in **Zecharyah**. (Did we read all that?) **Verse 11**, The House of **YAHWEH**, the Habitation, by the Two Witnesses. Well, of course, the Two Witnesses, most people only know of **Revelation 11**. Let’s turn back quickly to **Isayah** here and tie this in, in this same sermon so the world can get it here.

100 Here in **Isayah 2**, found on page 531, **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** Now he saw this concerning the people that took over Yahdah and Yerusalem. Daniyl saw it and he said, “Your People,” he kept referring to “Your People” that is left in Yahdah and Yerusalem. Because the people, the tribes, like, the strong tribes would come in and take a group of people out of Israyl, take them to another nation, establish a colony or a city or put them in a city that was already established and say,

“You’re going to live here from now on, and here’s your king.” And they’d put a king over them.

101 That’s the same thing that took place in Egypt. It became an Israyli, twelve tribe nation and people flocked to it because they wanted to and they didn’t even change the culture. They were keeping that culture, many of them, Christmas, Halloween, Easter in Egypt and **YAHWEH** said in **I Samuyl 7**, Samuyl said, you’ve got to get rid of this God worship because **YAHWEH** won’t protect you, that’s in **I Samuyl 8**. They came a few years later, forty or fifty years later to Samuyl and said, “We don’t want **YAHWEH** ruling over us anymore. We don’t want this man to rule over us.” That’s what they said about the Savior too.

102 Well, Isayah was speaking of Yahdah and Yerusalem here and he says, **verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days...** See, concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem. The House of **YAHWEH** won’t be there. Yahshua said the same thing, “Woman.” She said, “Our forefathers say this mountain was the place we should worship,” which she was speaking of the Work of Galilee and of course that’s what they said.

103 And then the group in Yerusalem, after it was established by David. David was a Righteous man and Righteous people first took over there. And then, Solomon was a Righteous man and he built the temple of **YAHWEH**. Well, it didn’t stay that way long because, as Solomon grew old, the unconverted wives that he brought in, who pretended, pretended to be converted and weren’t, they started building churches throughout that land. And before Solomon even died, they had this God worship going and the violent men had taken over the temple. That’s what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 15**. Violent men had seized the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and that’s what we see in that city in the time that Isayah was prophesying.

104 So he says, in the Last Days, The House of **YAHWEH** won’t be here in Yahdah and Yerusalem. Yahshua said, “Woman, the time is coming, when **YAHWEH** won’t be worshiped in that mountain, nor in Yerusalem.” Well, where’s He gonna be worshiped? Well, He couldn’t give the location to her, so He said, in Spirit and in Truth. Well, the Laws of **YAHWEH** are Truth and it’s the Spirit you get from those Laws, Yahshua said, that’s how you’ll recognize them, right here in The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

105 **It will come to pass in the Last Days...** It will come to pass in the Last Days. **Genesis 49** was speaking of the Last Days. **Genesis 49:1** and **verse 10** says Yahshua is tying his donkeys’ colts to the Choice or the Chosen Branch. Who is the Chosen

Branch? His name is Yisrayl, as we’ll see in the very next sermon. His name is in the same Prophecies. You just overlooked it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

106 And in **Isayah 44** his name is given. Two brothers, whose family was hidden in Oklahoma, a land not yet established at that time, wasn’t established until 1907 and then **YAHWEH** allowed it to be settled, houses built, towns built to nourish and protect the woman. That woman was my mother and the Work, the Work, the manna from heaven was feeding and nourishing her for a Work in these Last Days. Hidden! Hidden in Oklahoma. Satan would have never guessed it and none of her preachers, not even the Malakim in heaven could figure this one out. It had to be lived. It had to be inspired to be seen or you would never have seen what was taking place right here in this Book.

107 May **YAHWEH** bless you. We’ve had a wonderful Feast! Praise **YAHWEH**. We’ve had a wonderful Feast. We have a wonderful Sabbath that’s still yet some to go. I know that **YAHWEH** is with all of you, brethren, or you wouldn’t be here at this time. There’s too much pull. There’s too much pull to get you out of The House of **YAHWEH**. Only you can stay in the House. You’ve got to choose it. You’ve got to hold firm to it.

108 It’s like quitting smoking. You’ve got to make up your mind and then you’ve got to stick with it. It’s like losing weight. You’ve got to limit yourself to a certain amount of food to lose weight and then you’ve got to stick with that work.

109 This other is harder than that. It’s much harder. Satan can pull three out of four, Yahshua said, out of the House. Those three out of four are gone. You, you are left here permanently, I pray! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

110 Be ready! Be ready because I’m thinking all hell could break loose in just a little while and we don’t know exactly when but we know it’s prepared. We see the Quartet moving just exactly as Prophecy said it would in this time period, just like it said The House of **YAHWEH** would be moving in this time. The same Prophecy shows what the Babylonish system, what they would be doing. So it could break loose at any time. All the proofs are here. All the proofs are here for heaven to see and for us to see that the Babylonish system is going down. But we’re going to experience it going down. We’re going to experience it burning, but we’re going to experience two billion people coming out of that to be trained in the Work of **YAHWEH**.

111 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

## Chapter Fifteen

# Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #6—The Chief Corner Stone #6: The Messiah's Donkey And The Donkey's Colt: What Are They In Prophecy?

10/09/10

---

*K. Qoheleth: I'd like to present to you YAHWEH's Servant, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! You can do better than that! There you go! Praise **YAHWEH**! I think He heard you that time. [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I'm glad to get those tables back. I hope everyone brought your *Book of YAHWEH* so you can look in it, mark it and see that it's saying what I'm reading to you.

2 I don't know if you saw the new penny, probably someone's already shown you this, but they got the "One Sent" on it! Yeah, they're actually advertising us here! They got the Roman shield, but they got the "One Sent" in front of it. You need **YAHWEH**'s Shield! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 Everything that they're trying is failing. The terrorism, the hatred is building in the Middle East in that fourth part of the earth that **YAHWEH** shows will soon have nuclear war and famine and disease epidemics galore. The wars will spread to the United States too. It won't just stay there in that one country. It's going to spread to all nations from there.

4 *Pakistan under Attack: Now NATO gun*

*ships...* Now, they're saying that they're gonna move the war. They've got plans to move the war into Pakistan, the United States does, that's the only way they can. It looks to me that they've already moved it in. They're killing dozens there almost daily now.

5 *NATO Expands Afghan War Into Pakistan...* 30 NATO tankers torched in Pakistan... That's no way to make friends, I don't think! [laughing] NATO tankers torched...

6 *U.S. given one-month deadline to rescue Mid East talks...* It seems like the Arab League, they're going to or they're standing with Abbas. They say they're standing with Abbas, but they say if the United States doesn't solve this problem in 30 days, they're going to walk out. If they walk out, then Israel feels free to go ahead doing what they've been doing, which is taking the land that they are supposed to split with the Palestinians.

7 *Quartet wants new West Bank settlement freeze...* And Netanyahu says no way.

8 *Vatican's Special Middle East Assembly set to begin...* Now, this I expect to see something out of. Their top officials are going to work on this for two weeks and then they're going to give their



conclusion as to what needs to be done. They've already given it, but it's fallen through several times so they're coming up with something else now.

9 The Pope is also meeting with President Sarkozy of France. They haven't even been on speaking terms, but now they're meeting to find out what to do about Israel and the rest of that country. So things are going down for Babylon.

10 Get your minds on your business now because one of the hardest things to correct, seems like, is our emotions. Women blame their ups and downs on their body chemistry. I don't know what men blame but you need to start to work on it to correct it. When people start hollering, hollering and yelling, you know, it shows their mind is not working right and they're letting their emotions, as President Barack Obama said, rule their common sense. It seems like it wipes out the common sense when a person gets in that kind of shape. But also, brethren, it teaches the children. You may not realize it, but you're a teacher of the children all the time that you're with the children. So if your emotions are ruling you, you're setting that example to the children and telling them this is the way to get your way or whatever it is you're trying to do. But it has nothing, nothing in common with Yahshua and His Attitude that was displayed to us in the Holy Scriptures.

11 If you go over to **Mattithyah 12**, this is not the sermon, it's just something for you to think about in your dealing with other people and your training or the training of the children. If you're around the children, you're a child trainer, no matter what you do. You're training that child, whether you know it or not.

12 But the Savior said here in **Mattithyah 12:37**, He's talking to you, talking to every one of us. The thing is that when we say things that, you know, alter a child's mind, then this thing, it doesn't go away and you're guilty for it. You're guilty for this and if you've never repented you need to but also you need to convert away from it, stop it, try to remember the damage you have done and try to correct it with the children.

13 **Mattithyah 12:37. For by your words you will be justified, or by your words you will be condemned!...** And of course, the words are what teach our children and we could pretend we're Righteous up here on the stage and go down and set a poor example in front of our children. We're speaking with what the Indians, what the Hebrew people, the early Hebrew people of Oklahoma, called speaking with a forked tongue, two-faced.

14 Remember that now, by your words. But go back to **Mattithyah 5** here of the Savior's Instruction. **Mattithyah 5:48**. He says, **Therefore, become perfect, just as your Father Who is in heaven is Perfect...** Now, this is a Law. It's said over and over in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, you know, to become perfect. And of course, that perfection includes your words, your examples as is taught by Yahshua and the Apostles.

15 Now, with that in mind, I want you to go over to **Hebrews** and see how our forefathers, **Hebrews 3**, and see how our forefathers fell. One of the most important things in our life is, of course, to meet or to keep our Appointments with **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** Who is training us to be perfect, to become perfect as He tells us to be. He also shows us how to do that and He shows it week by week.

16 Of course, you need to make an effort to keep the Holy Sabbath, which is the weekly Appointment that you have with **YAHWEH**, showing, showing yourself that it is **YAHWEH** and showing **YAHWEH** that you're allowing Him to sanctify you; that is, to set you apart for a Holy use. The ones who didn't practice this are shown here in **Hebrews** in this Book that was written to the



**If you're around the children, you're a child trainer, no matter what you do. You're training that child, whether you know it or not.**

whole multitude of nations that came out of Israyl and became or took over the lands and became a multitude of nations that now fill the earth. There is nothing but Hebrews left, you know. This is it. And among the Hebrews, there are the believers and the non-believers; very few believers at this time. There're going to be more, but the non-believers are going to be allowed to destroy themselves as the Prophets show.

17 The Vatican paints a certain picture. You would think that **YAHWEH** is out there with a heavy club and gonna kill everyone. In fact, it's just opposite to that. **YAHWEH** is showing you how to live forever, how to live forever in peace, how to train your children, how to keep your Appointments with Him so you will be ever inspired to do this. If you don't want that Inspiration, then you will go back the other way to an unbelief and lose what **YAHWEH** has put in your mind already through His Holy Scriptures which is Spirit Holy. If you don't know what Spirit Holy is, you need to listen to some of the past sermons, but turn back with me. I keep hearing this word "Holy Spirit" and people, I know they don't know what they're talking about and they're not listening to the sermons and reading the Scriptures or they would see what Holy Spirit or Spirit Holy actually is.

18 But in **Yahchanan 6, Yahchanan 6:63**, if you would mark that in your Scriptures. Put a tag on it, a flag on it at the top of your page or something, read it once a day until you get these Words of Yahshua memorized because He tells you what Spirit Holy is here. There're gifts of Spirit Holy, which is totally different than what He's talking about here. Gifts that He will not give you unless you humble yourself to the Priest, unless you repent and be converted to **YAHWEH's** Laws, Statutes and Judgments. This is **Yahchanan 6:63**. Unless you do this, you won't get those gifts. You'll die in your sins and then the lake of fire will consume your body, make ashes out of it that will be recycled into the earth and you'll never know what you missed, of course. You'll sleep forever and never wake up again.

19 But He says, **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Well, how do the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which is the Spirit of **YAHWEH**; that is **YAHWEH's** Spirit do this. If you practice these, you will have Holy Spirit within you. The Laws are Holy, Just and Righteous so you'll have Righteousness in you, a Righteous Spirit. A Righteous Character is what it's speaking of, Righteous Character.

20 **Verse 63, It is the Spirit that gives Life...** The only way you can get Life is what Yahshua said in **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those who keep His Laws, they have right to Life, Life Eternal, the Gift of **YAHWEH**. Only **YAHWEH** can give it and Yahshua. Yahshua has qualified to give Life now. He has not received that position, but He has qualified for it.

21 **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless...** The flesh is useless without ...**The Laws that I speak to you...** The flesh is useless without, put the word **without** there in the Holy Scriptures. Without the Laws that I speak to you, the flesh is worth about as much as a sack of manure. That's what it's worth and then it will be recycled into the earth, that's what it will be used for.

22 **...without the Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** The Laws are Spirit. **...and they are Life Everlasting...** Holy Spirit, Spirit Holy, that puts Holiness in you.

23 Now, go back to **Hebrews** again because our Hebrew forefathers, not many of them, in fact, very few of them followed **YAHWEH** but enough followed Him, all He needed to follow Him, followed Him. They followed His Prophets. They did what the Prophets said. But with many of them, He said, "You will never enter My Rest." That is, He judged them unfaithful.

24 Look at this in **Hebrews 3:16**. He said, **For some, when they had heard rebelled...** When they heard the Priests speak. Well, "they're gonna do what **YAHWEH** told them to do," as they say in their own mind. They look in the mirror and they see **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH**, I guess speaks to them and says, "You're perfectly right in rebelling against My Laws." You know, **YAHWEH** doesn't speak like that.

25 Now, there may be a vision coming from your face in the mirror telling you to disobey the One Sent and you can follow that vision, but it won't bring you Life Eternal. What will bring you Life Eternal is what He says right here. If you'll notice, He makes a Judgment here and it stands against you or for you.

26 **Verse 16, For some, when they had heard rebelled. But not all rebelled who came out of Egypt through Mosheh...** Some did, but not all.

27 **Verse 17, But with whom was He angry...** Or testing. **...forty years?**... He didn't become angry. **YAHWEH** doesn't become angry. This is something the Vatican added to try to make you think He's a vengeful God like they, themselves or a vengeful Lord like they, themselves, and they are the Gods

and the Lords who rule the earth and guide the earth, who teach; who teach the politicians today, who teach the kings of the earth, as **Revelation 17** said.

28 **Verse 17, But who was He testing forty years? Was it not with those who sinned...** Who practiced sin, who continually practiced sin until He said, "Enough is enough. They're not going to change." **...whose corpses fell in the wilderness?**

29 **Verse 18, And to whom did He vow that they would not enter into His Rest...** Totally. **...but to those who did not obey?**... Who did not obey who? The One Sent! The One Sent! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 You think you're sent? Amosyah said if you're sent then you're going to be prophesied of in Prophecy. He will have nothing to do with any other work unless it is prophesied in advance by the Prophets. But I'm telling you, you can't straddle the fence here. You're gonna have to go one way or the other because **YAHWEH** won't have you in His Kingdom unless you become perfect as He tells you to be perfect. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 Look at **Hebrews 4**. What's He speaking of here in the unbelief? He tested them with the Sabbath, keeping their Appointments with the Sabbath. He said, "How long, how long is it going to take for these people to turn and start keeping My Appointments with them?" You think He doesn't know you're missing when you're missing? **YAHWEH** has named and numbered all the planets you can see in the sky and not one is missing. That's how brilliant this Person's Mind is. He knows every part in your body. Every hair of your head is numbered, the color of it, everything. He knows everything about you every minute of every day. And it's all going in the books, either the Book of Life or the Book of Curses that's being written against you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

32 Okay. In **Hebrews 4:1**, He says, **Therefore, since a promise...** We put the chapters and the verses. It wasn't divided in the original, but we put it. So this, what He's talking about up here about the unbelief and so forth, goes right in, keeps going right here.

33 **Verse 1, Therefore, since a promise of entering His Rest...** His Rest. Well, what is this Rest He's talking about? It's keeping the Holy Sabbath.

34 **Verse 2, For this Message was preached to us, as well as to them...**

35 **Verse 3, However, we who have believed do enter that Rest...** We obey, in other words. They

were the ones who didn't obeyed that was--that **YAHWEH** said, "They will never enter into My Rest because they're not ever going to be obedient."

36 **Hebrews 4:3. ...They will not enter into My Rest, although the works were finished from the foundation of the world,**

37 **Verse 4, For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh Day...** The Seventh Day, that's the Sabbath Day. **...in this way: And YAHWEH rested the Seventh Day from all His Works.**

38 Look on down to **verse 9, Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of YAHWEH...** Or the People who **YAHWEH** will choose to enter His Kingdom.

39 **Verse 10, For he who has entered into His Rest has also ceased from his own works, as YAHWEH did from His.**

40 **Verse 11, Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that Rest...** Let's turn over to **chapter 10** because it's still speaking on the same subject to the Hebrew people. To all the Hebrews throughout all the nations of the world today, there still remains the keeping of the Sabbath at **YAHWEH's** Place, **YAHWEH's** House where He has chosen to place His Name, chosen through Prophecy to place His Name. That's where the Sabbath is kept and kept properly.

41 In **Hebrews 10** now, he said, **And let us consider one another, how we may urge one another on toward love and Righteous works...** That's keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, becoming perfect.

42 **Verse 25, Not forsaking... Not forsaking. ...the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is, but exhorting one another; and so much the more as you see the day approaching...** And the day always specifies that one, single day when starts the condemnation or the giving of the gifts of Spirit Holy, those who become Holy through the Laws.

43 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully...** Notice, He's talking about a gathering of yourselves together or not gathering yourselves together. Whatever He's speaking of here is sin. The only Law I know it's breaking would be the Sabbath Days [Feast Days], gathering yourselves together, having a Holy Convocation, a Holy Appointment with **YAHWEH**.

44 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully after we have received the knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins...** The sacrifice for sins, of course, was Yahshua Messiah, the Passover Lamb Who **YAHWEH** sent, picked Himself, handpicked, trained and was sinless so

He paid for your sins. But if we go ahead and sin willfully, we wind up as **Hebrews 3** shows us and **YAHWEH** will say to us, "You will never enter My Rest. You've proved disobedient."

45 **Verse 27, But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries...** Will devour the adversaries. Well, that's where we stand if we don't repent and turn to **YAHWEH**.

46 Now, my job. Let's turn back or be turning to **Psalms**. My job is given to me by **YAHWEH** in the Holy Scriptures, by the Holy Prophet. **Psalms 118**. Satan's job is to try to draw you out of that Work. This is the Work of **YAHWEH**, Yahshua said, that you believe the One Sent. Well, of course, the ones that're not sent, Satan tries to use to pull people out of the Work. It's just that simple.

47 We've been talking about the Savior and I want to rehearse just a little. You can read that **Psalms 118:22-27** there. It's talking about the sacrifice that we just mentioned. No more sacrifice for sins, Yahshua's the One and Only Sacrifice and, of course, it depends on you as to whether or not His Blood will cover your sins. But it won't cover sins of rebellion. If you rebel and you decide that you don't want this thing and you sin willfully and go ahead breaking **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths, don't come to His Appointed Place to keep His Appointments with you, then you've broken the Sabbath.

48 Well, this is a Prophecy here in this chapter that according to the commentaries, these are the very famous Prophecies, very famous Prophecies that man and Malakim have desired to understand, man and Malakim. And they have searched the Scriptures for years trying to figure out who these men are or who this man is. They think it's one man. They don't know that three different people, three different jobs are prophesied here and throughout the Writings of the Great Prophet Isayah.

49 This here is talking about binding, just read that part right there. **Psalms 118:22-27**. And the last part there was binding the sacrifice for the Feast. I showed you how we know this was the Feast of Tabernacles and how this was brought out in **verse 2**. Then we covered the price of a slave, if you remember, that was thirty shekels of silver.

50 I got a letter about that. I'm glad somebody's reading. I'm glad somebody's studying! [laughing] Because they were shillings, but there were about three pounds of shillings paid. One shekel was ten shillings and the way it measured out, it was thirty shekels altogether, three times the ten. I can

prove that and I will put it in writing. It's difficult to understand, but the price is given and that price was thirty shekels of silver.

51 But in **Mattithyah 26:15** showed that the silver was paid for Yahshua, thirty pieces of silver to the one who betrayed Him. He did this with his mouth. He betrayed Yahshua with his mouth and by your words you will be judged and by your words you will be condemned.

52 In **Zecharyah 11:13**, it shows there that it was **YAHWEH** Himself Who set this price. Of course it was. He's guiding everything. Everything that had to do with the Savior and everything that has to do with The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period, **YAHWEH** is guiding. Then **YAHWEH** commands that it not be accepted. That was also in **Zecharyah 11:13**. And then it was fulfilled. That Prophecy was fulfilled in **Mattithyah 27:3-10**.

53 Now, in **Psalms**, I showed you how the Hebrew words there, when translated mean *save now, I beseech you*. That's where we get the word **hosanna** that was used.

54 And let's go to **Mattithyah** now, **Mattithyah 21** and get this in your mind again. **Mattithyah 21:7** and we see here, **They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks on them...** Some of them put them in the streets. I showed you this in the Prophecies, with the Prophets where they did this with Jahu, as the *King James Version* calls him; Yahu as in *The Book of YAHWEH*, as his rightful name is. It represented that a king was accepted. He was chosen and he was accepted by the people, and this is what took place here on this road.

55 In **verse 8, And a very great multitude spread their cloaks on the road, while others cut branches from the trees and laid them on the road...** Showing this same thing.

56 **Verse 9, And the multitudes who went before Him and who followed behind Him, cried out, saying; Hosanna...** That means *Save us now*. Saying to the King, save us now. **...to the Son of David! Save us now, O Son of David! Blessed is He Who comes in the Name...** By the Authority. **...of YAHWEH! Hosanna in the highest!...** Save us, Hosanna in the highest! Save us now.

57 Okay, that and **verse 11** says, **And the multitude said; This is Yahshua, the Prophet from Nazareth of Galilee...** This is the Prophet Prophesied of, Prophesied of Who would be raised up in Galilee.

58 Now, **Zecharyah**, let's go back to **Zecharyah 9** and this is found on page 721. **Zecharyah 9:9**.

**Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem! Behold, your King comes to you; He is Just and having Salvation...** Having Salvation. This means the Prophet shows that there was no Salvation. He showed it in other places too. There was no Salvation until this Man came and paid for the sins. And notice the other Prophecy. He's **...lowly and riding on a donkey... And ...on a colt, the foal of a donkey.**

59 If you look over to **Isayah** now, **Isayah 62**, found on page 569. Now, there're some interesting things that they bring out about this chapter because it says, in **Isayah 62:1. For Zion's sake I will not hold my peace, and for Yerusalem's sake I will not rest...** The scholars who are searching daily for answers to these Scriptures as to who it is, they know that these words and they have deciphered them out correctly and they know and they say this is referring to the Christian church who took over the Work. Well, of course, it's referring to the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**, but they do recognize that the word **zion**, David's city, millennial city and the heavenly city and the Last Days' Work are all connected with this very first verse here. Very interesting to read some of the things they say.

60 But now, **verse 11**, not to throw you off, but **Isayah 62:11**. Notice in the last part, he says, **...Behold, your Salvation comes! Behold, His Reward is with Him, and His Work before Him...** His Work laid out before Him. Remember those words now. The Work laid out before Him, before Yahshua. Well, we know that Yahshua died and then He ascended into the heavens where He's sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. So His Work, that wasn't all of His Work. It would have been worthless or absurd, as they used the word, to think that that would have been all of His Work having done that simple thing.

61 But Christianity tries to make out like the church took over from there, killed off all the "unbelievers" with the sword, "By this you will conquer," and made all the rest of them Christians. So that brought peace. All they had to do was just fight among themselves so that's the peace we're seeing today. And of course, that's the peace we see all over the world. They're fighting among themselves. [laughing] Well, it's a laugh, of course, what they're doing.

62 But remember these words right here. **...His Work before Him...** Now, remember too that He rides on a donkey and a donkey's colt, a donkey's colt. Remember that Prophecy. Let's turn over there. **Genesis 49**. His Work is set before Him.

63 So to find this for the Last Days, we go to **Genesis 49** and we see those words **in the Last Days. Genesis 49:1**. His Work is set before Him now, remember that, and in the Last Days, you go back to this chapter here in **Genesis 49**, speaking of the twelve tribes, what is going to be going on among the twelve tribes. **Hebrews**, the **Book of Hebrews** is a perfect Book for that, the instructions are given there. No one knows who wrote the Book, but we know it's there. [laughing] And it was written to the **Hebrews**, as if there's no one left but Hebrews. [laughing] And of course, we're going to see that that is true and we're going to see here that the Hebrews who're sitting here are going to be doing the last Work of **YAHWEH**, called Levites, of course. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

64 Well, if you go down now and read **verse 1**, you see, the Last Days spoken of here. Then you go down to **verse 10**, we see the Prophecy. Now, all you scholars that are wanting to know who these Scriptures are referring to, pay close attention because they're shown right here in this few verses for the Last Days. So then we'll go and I'll show you all the other Prophecies then that go with this Prophecy of the Work that is laid before Yahshua, Who's riding a donkey, what the donkey is and who's riding a donkey's colt. Yes, He rides both of them in the Last Days. [laughing]

65 **Verse 10, The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** So we know that it won't depart from the hands of where it is now until this certain time period.

66 If you hold your place right there and you go to **Hebrews**, the Book that was written to the Hebrews, by Hebrews to the Hebrews. **Hebrews 1:1**. Hold your place back over here in **Genesis. Hebrews 1:1. YAHWEH, Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets...** Through the Prophets. Now, if you notice, **YAHWEH** had a Hand in bringing this *Book of YAHWEH* about because they were His Prophets who wrote. There was no one, not one single one of the Prophets who ever disagreed with the others who are chosen in here, neither the Apostles nor the Savior. So it shows that **YAHWEH** had a guiding Hand in putting this together because the Vatican today has all kinds of material out there that're supposed to be inspired that totally disagree with everything in the Holy Scripture. So this proves that one thing.

67 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us**

**through His Son...** Now, how would we know His Son? Well, by fulfilled Prophecy. **Amosyah 3:7**. "I will have no Work unless it's prophesied." The first Prophecy in **Genesis** shows you what the Hebrews, the twelve tribes are going to be doing in these Last Days and with that, the Work laid before Him in **Isayah 62:11**, the Work laid before Him. And then **Genesis 49**, right along with the twelve tribes, He shows you where the ruling scepter is going to be but also what it is.

**68 Verse 3, ...that which was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets, when He had purged sins, sat down on the Right Hand of YAHWEH on High...** That was fulfilling the Prophecy in **Psalms** and in **Isayah**.

**69 Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim, He has by inheritance obtained a more Excellent Name...** Authority, that is character, position, authority that is promised in **Genesis 1:26**.

**70 Verse 5, For example, to which of the Malakim did He ever say: You are My Son, I, today, I have become your Father? And again: I Myself shall become His Father, and He Himself will become My Son?**

**71 Verse 6, But when He again brings His Firstborn into the inhabited world, He says: Let all the Malakim of YAHWEH worship Him.**

**72 Verse 7, Now of the Malakim He says: Who makes His Malakim spirits, and His Ministers a flame of fire...** That's totally mistranslated.

**73 Verse 8, But to the Son He says: The Throne of Your Father is for ever and ever; a Scepter...** He's quoting Scripture here that we will get to later. **...a Scepter of Righteousness is the Scepter of Your Kingdom.**

**74** Now, I'll explain this more fully, but this, on a scepter or a ruling staff, there was an insignia like the king would use something like that, the insignia of a coin, like that right there [showing penny] would be engraved into his staff. And he would take that and imprint it into a piece of clay or what they call papyrus and that person then could take that. Like one of the Prophets when they stopped him, Ezrayah and Nehemyah, when they stopped him from getting the Work back to Yerusalem, then the king gave orders and put his insignia on the order and said, "Leave this man alone. Let him do his work."

**75** Well, this ruling staff, if you can imagine that, instead of having an insignia with an imprinted coin, he has the insignia of total Righteousness that he has been proven; he has been proven,

tested and proven. Which you will have the same insignia given to you, yes, you will have the same. Remember, "I call heaven and earth to witness this against you." So when you go out, you will have this insignia of total Righteousness that you have totally submitted, humbly submitted yourself to **YAHWEH** forever. Totally Perfect as He is Perfect. Well, remember that and I'll get into it more in detail later.

**76 Verse 9, You have loved Righteousness and hated iniquity...** Anything different than what **YAHWEH** shows is iniquity. That's pushing aside the Laws of **YAHWEH** and hanging onto something like breaking the Sabbath, just not attending your meeting with **YAHWEH**. **... therefore YAHWEH Your Father has anointed You with the oil of gladness more than Your companions; fellow heirs.**

**77** Now, let's go back to **Genesis** now with that in mind and you got the staff here, the ruling staff or scepter, as it's called. It's also called that in **Psalms**. (I got **Psalms 45:6**.) Hold your place there and let's go to **Psalms 45:6** in explanation of that.

**78 Psalms 45:6.** Found on page 451. (Yes.) **Your Throne...** Now here is another Prophecy concerning the Savior, also concerning us, but we'll get to that later. But **verse 6** says, **Your Throne...** That's what you need the ruling staff to show. And the insignia now for **YAHWEH** is Righteousness. Remember, **YAHWEH** says, "Keep My Sabbaths so you'll know it's Me Who sets you apart and not somebody else." Not Satan setting you apart. "Keep My Sabbaths at My Sanctuary where I show by the Holy Prophets where I choose to place My Name."

**79 Verse 6, Your Throne, given of YAHWEH, is for ever and ever; the Scepter; ruling staff, of Your Kingdom is a Scepter; ruling rod, of Righteousness...** So **Hebrews** is just merely showing that He fulfilled this. He loved **YAHWEH's** Laws. He kept them all so He became Perfect as **YAHWEH** is Perfect.

**80 Verse 7, You, too, have loved Righteousness...** Well, let's go back now to this with that in mind. This is the Staff that He has qualified to hold or the Scepter He has qualified to hold with the insignia of **YAHWEH**, which is **YAHWEH's** Laws, total Righteousness, Perfection.

**81** So the Work set before Him now. The Work set before Him. **Genesis 49:11. Tethering his donkey...** Here're the Prophecies now of not only **Psalms** but what we'll go into next is **Isayah**. **... Tethering...** That is, tying, binding, binding. Like, for instance, in **Psalms** where it says bind the

sacrifice or the victim, the victim chosen for sacrifice with cords and take him to the horns.

82 **Verse 11, Tether his donkeys...** Tying his donkeys. **...to the vine...** "I am the Vine, you are the branches," He says. **Tether his donkeys to the vine...** He says to the Disciples, "I am the Vine, you are the branches,"

83 **...tethering his donkey colt to the Choicest Branch...** His donkey colt to the Choicest Branch. This is Yahshua's job to do that accomplishes the Work of **YAHWEH**. Now, if you'll keep that in mind, we'll see this clearly in the Prophecies of **Isayah**.

84 So by tying His donkeys to the vine; that is, His twelve Disciples to the Vine, this became now the Foundation, the Foundation. Remember, the Foundation of the Prophets and then of the Apostles. And then Yahshua being or where He becomes the Chief Cornerstone, where His job is to be the Chief Cornerstone of the building; the Chief Cornerstone that we all have to model after.

85 **...the Choicest Branch...** Well, who is the Choicest Branch? We'll see that too. So He's got to tie the donkeys or tether the donkey to the vine, then the donkey's colts to the Choicest Branch. So they're all tied together here, as one.

86 **...he will wash his garments...** And so forth. He, this is the way of cleansing the world, cleansing the world of sin. That's His job.

87 Look at **Isayah**. (No, wait a minute. I don't think I want to go to **Isayah** right there. We're in **Genesis 49**.) Let's go to **Zecharyah 5**. Now this is the Work. Remember, His Work is set before Him and here are the ones that He is tied to, which includes the Choicest Branch for the Last Days. And let's go to **Zecharyah** again, this time **chapter 5. Zecharyah 5**. Now look at **verse 10**.

88 For those who are not familiar with the translations and how they must be translated, we have special information that we can send you. All you have to do is write or call or email and see how this verse and why this verse, these two verses here, must be translated in this manner in **Zecharyah 5:10-11**.

89 Now, if you remember, **Genesis 49:1**, He's talking about the Last Days and the Hebrew tribes who are still in existence and the Work, what they're doing and, of course, the Work that **YAHWEH** has set in motion by His Son Yahshua Who sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** as a High Priest. And we'll see that also. We've already seen it in **Psalms** but we'll see it again. And remember that and look here at **verse 10** and you'll see a House that He's talking about.

90 **Zecharyah 5:10. Then I said to the Malak**

**who was speaking with me...** He's been speaking with him now for several chapters here. So at the last part here, this Work in the Last Days is what he's speaking of here. He says, **...speaking with me: Where are they...** And this, we put **...the Two Witnesses...** Because this was referring to the Two Witnesses as is shown earlier in **chapter 4. ...going with the Ephah?**... That is the Perfection of **YAHWEH**, sent by **YAHWEH's** Command.

91 **Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time...** Notice, **YAHWEH** knows of a land that doesn't exist and it will be established at that time and then in other Prophecies now, we'll see this same thing spoken of. This is not the only place that this is prophesied. In some of the other places, it's actually correctly translated. I don't know why they missed it here, but they did. But this is exactly the translation and all true worldly scholars agree this is translated right.

92 **...at that time; when the Two Witnesses are called out to their work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH...** If you will look back again, I mean on over to **Zecharyah 9** now and remember what He says here because this is **Zecharyah** here, the Prophecy that **YAHWEH** gave to him.

93 In **Zecharyah 5** now, if you'll compare that with **chapter 9** here. **Zecharyah 9:9. Rejoice greatly...** Because it starts right here in **Israyl**, in **Yerusalem** where this actually took place. This was a Prophecy made showing a little bit of a detail here that was going to take place in fulfillment of **Genesis 49:10** about the donkeys. **Genesis 49:10**. And then in **Zecharyah 5** He's talking about building a House and here, then, He goes back to the donkeys again.

94 **Zecharyah 9:9. And says, Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem! Behold, your King comes to you...** And they accepted Him as King at that time. **...He is Just and having Salvation, lowly...** He's lowly, meek, lowly and meek, the lowest, humble, very humble manner, taking on the form of a servant or slave, serving, serving fellow man. Not a sword, not to kill, this is how they try to paint Him, remember, in **Revelation**, the *King James Version*. But they try to paint **YAHWEH** throughout the Holy Scriptures the same way. But you won't find a vengeful God in **YAHWEH**. He's Merciful, Kind, Loving. He insists on those. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He



won't alter His decision about those who enter His Kingdom. They must be perfect by His Laws, Statutes and Judgments.

95 But He's saying now, He's talking about building a House in the Last Days according to the Standard of Perfection, and then He says in **Zecharyah 9**, here's the way it starts, right here, coming to Yerusalem. But, if you know the rest of the Prophecies that were to go with this right here, you'd know that Yahshua had to be slaughtered, killed, murdered in order to pay for the sins before this ever took place. And then His Work is set before Him to do this job in the Last Days with the donkeys, the last donkeys chosen and the Choicest Branch or the Chosen Branch that goes with it, according to the Prophecy.

96 In **Mattithyah 21** now, if you remember, they placed their cloaks on them; that is, the donkeys. Now this was the custom, remember in accepting a king, like in **II Kings 9:7-13** if you want to write that by the side of **Zecharyah 9:9** there and also by the side of **Mattithyah 21:7**.

97 **Mattithyah 21:7. ...and He sat on them...** You scholars now, you started arguing about, well did He sit on one or two? And you miss the point. [laughing] But He sits on two. The Foundation of the Apostles is the donkeys that He sits on, which was laid; and that Foundation of the Prophets, it was laid so perfectly that the beast has never been able to kill it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] All their crusades that they have fought and they still can't get rid of these people who want to carry that Foundation of **YAHWEH**, you know, anywhere, everywhere they talk about it.

98 **...and He sat on them...** They start arguing about this and, of course, they totally rule it out. Some of them add some extra words, which you can't do. You'll change the Prophecy if you do. He sits on both of them, both of them. Well, what does this display? Of course, it displays that He's using the Foundation laid by the Prophets. The Last Days' House of **YAHWEH** uses that same Foundation; the Foundation of the Prophets plus the Apostles who Yahshua taught. He's still guiding those Apostles' Work because He's guiding it through us now. So we have the Foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles. Now, they forget this very thing. They forget the first Prophecy, but you can't do that.

99 Now, let's go over to **Isayah**, to this very famous Prophecy that I know you're waiting for me to clear up and I'm glad, so glad to do so! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **Isayah 41**. Prophecies that no one, not even the Malakim in heaven have ever understood until this time period right now.

And **YAHWEH** says it's open to His House only for us to see. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

100 Okay. In **Isayah 41** now and look at **verse 2**. He's speaking of **YAHWEH** and His Judgments in **chapter 40**. There're also Prophecies here in **chapter 40** but we'll have to cover them later but they include this Judgment and **YAHWEH**'s Judgment.

101 **Isayah 41:2. YAHWEH ...Who raised up the Righteous One...** Now, there's Only Person Who's lived and been totally Righteous according to Prophecy and remember **Amosyah 3:7**. **Amosyah 3:7**, "I will have no other Work unless it's prophesied. Well, the Savior was prophesied, but He's prophesied along with other Works. Two thousand years ago when He laid the Foundation with the Apostles, with the woman in Samaria and so forth, that was the Foundation laid by the One Who they said this is the Prophet of Galilee. Remember they said that in **Mattithyah 21**.

102 **Isayah 41:2. Who raised up the Righteous One from the east...** Well, He gives you a direction. Well how do we know this? There're other Prophecies that tie in with this and show you exactly what it's talking about when it says **east**.

103 **...called Him to His Feet...** This phrase here, it actually means *raised from the dead*, raised from the dead. We'll go into that in detail too. **...to His Feet, gave him the nations before Him...** Gave Him nations before Him? Gave Him a Work to reach all the nations. We'll go into that in detail too. We have it all. **YAHWEH** has given it to us, all of it. We can explain every Scripture concerning this. We can! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

104 **...and made Him rule over kings...** There's another Prophecy. Made Him ruler over kings, that's a Prophecy of Yahshua. The ruling staff, remember in **Genesis**, also **Psalms** spoke of it in many, many cases and then the Book to the **Hebrews**--you Hebrews scattered throughout the world, who have taken over the world, you Hebrew nations. Some of you are being ruled by the Pope and don't even know that you're Hebrews.

105 **...before Him and made Him rule over kings? Who gave them as the dust to His sword...** That is the sword of His Mouth now. Don't twist this up with the sword of Constantine who went out murdering and to murder. **...as windblown stubble to his bow?**... We'll show you the meaning of that too. It actually means *teaching*.

106 Well, my time is up so we know where we left off! Anyway, I love you! **YAHWEH** bless you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Sixteen

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #7— The Donkeys That Do The Work Of The King, Yahshua Messiah 10/16/10

---

*K. Nathanyah: I'd like to present to you the one who YAHWEH has sent, the Last Days' Anointed Witness, the man, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on now! A little louder! Come on! Come on! Come on! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Wonderful, wonderful crowd here today and I like these banners. I like what they say, the message they get forth. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We're speaking to—who all are we speaking to here this morning? Quite a few! Let's see. United Kingdom, Kenya, Nigeria. The boys, the Priestly boys went out at 3:45 a.m. While you were sleeping, these young Priests were teaching the nations, going out to the nations teaching. Yes! Praise **YAHWEH**! That is wonderful, I think. [laughing, applause]

3 And the girls then took over at 5:45 a.m. Maybe that's what's wrong, you're being shorted, you're getting up too late. You know the early bird, early bird gets the worms or the lamb, either one, whichever one you choose!

4 Well **YAHWEH** bless each and every one of you with Knowledge and Understanding today. And we're going to get right into where we left off Sabbath. I got to read you this first. There are several, let's see, the schools, you know, they're

having trouble, big time problems. And one thing that they've decided on is that uniforms would help the situation; so they're admitting now that the way people dress would actually help the situation. I don't know if they realize what they've admitted here, but that's what the Scripture shows them too, but they deny the Scriptures. But **YAHWEH** shows in the Holy Scriptures that the way you dress brings Righteousness or it brings evil to your lives, the way you dress.

5 Uniforms are not going to solve their problems. They think that they will. If everyone's dressed alike, that will help to solve their problem. But the uniforms, the lack of uniforms, you know, we have uniforms in the army and navy and we have problems there every day with rape and murder and you name it, we're having it in our armed forces right now.

6 (Start, where do we start?) [laughing] If you remember where we left off, man, I hope you can remember all of this that we covered last week, especially about the donkeys, the sitting on the donkeys because this is a Prophecy referring to us, the Two Witnesses in the Last Days who established the House. All of this is given in detail and there's



more than I have brought you so far, much more than what I've brought you.

7 But if you remember in **Mattithyah 21:7**, Yahshua, in order to fulfill a Prophecy or put it in the minds of the Apostles He had to teach them. He had probably taught them, but the others are for us. All the other stuff that took place there is for us, showing the Prophecies and that they were going to be fulfilled and He said this several times to His Disciples. But He sat on them.

8 Well, here's where the commentators, the worldly true bible scholars, here's where they start having trouble because they don't know the Prophecy. And of course, **YAHWEH** has revealed it to His House in these Last Days. If you remember, Daniyl was instructed, "Close the books," which Daniyl did. Daniyl was given the power to pronounce the understanding closed until the time of The End. Now, if you can imagine that. And he wrote it and then it came to pass. **YAHWEH** inspired it to be written and then it was a Prophecy that **YAHWEH** inspired to take place almost immediately. And then after that, Daniyl was shown then two others who would start revealing the Prophecy in the Last Days. He was shown that much of it and that's all and then he closed the books. [laughing] And **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days then, I will establish My House."

9 But it started with the Savior because the Savior was the First to receive the Power, the Authority that would actually bring forth the end time Work which would resurrect the dead and then give offices to those who qualified to go out to the nations and, of course, to the universe. And Yahshua was the One Who fulfilled that.

10 In **Genesis 49** it shows the donkeys that He was riding, that He sat on, both of them, both of them. This included two Works. One of them was His Own, which was tied to the Vine. We better go there so you won't be getting mixed up again. Maybe you can make yourself a note to this right here.

11 **Genesis 49:10**. Now these are the famous Prophecies, don't forget, the famous Prophecies that worldly bible scholars have struggled with for years trying to understand. Also, the Scripture itself says that very thing. It said even the Malakim in heaven wanted or they desired to understand these Prophecies and could not. The main thing, the reason it was kept secret was so a certain Work could be established like it was with Yahshua when **YAHWEH** said to His father, "Take the Boy and go to Egypt," to keep the Boy from getting killed.

12 Well, you know, today, I've heard a lot of comments saying, "Well, **YAHWEH** could protect

you." Well, He did protect. That's exactly the way He did protect. He hid the Savior for a certain length of time as He did Mosheh and as He did this Last Days' Work. You're gonna marvel when you see all the Scriptures that **YAHWEH** shows in bits and pieces throughout the Holy Scriptures concerning Yahshua, which were not even shown to His Disciples that I can find. But now we know it in these Last Days because He's opened this Knowledge to us.

13 But it's talking about a Scepter here, that's a rulership. And that Scepter, as you remember was Righteousness. That is His Scepter. It wasn't like Constantine's where he was given a sword. That doesn't bring peace. Righteousness brings peace. Constantine was given just the opposite of that to bring forth the beastly powers to the nation, conquering and to conquer, which is still going on. You're still conquering but you never get it conquered. It's like seeking for silver, you never get it done. You just keep on seeking for silver.

14 Well, His Scepter, in **verse 10**, is a Scepter of Righteousness and that's what each one of us must obtain in order to be a part of this Work with Yahshua to keep fastened to the Chosen Branch that He is riding in this time period, that He sits upon in this time period. That is, we're the beast that carries the burden of the Work in these Last Days to all nations.

15 Well, He says in **verse 11**, **Tethering his donkey to the vine...** And Yahshua plainly says He was the Vine. So He's tethering this donkey, which represents His Disciples whose Foundation we follow, we stand on, along with the Foundation of the Prophets, as one of the Apostles himself said.

16 So, **...Tethering his donkey to the Vine...** Which is Yahshua. **...tethering his donkey's colt to the Choicest Branch...** The Choicest Branch.

17 Now, you should have that, but I want to do this for the audience sake. Turn over to **Isayah 45**. Remember those words, **...to the Choicest Branch...** **Isayah 45**. Isayah gives a lot of the Prophecies. He was chosen to give a lot of the Prophecies. He doesn't give them all but he gives a lot of them.

18 In **Isayah 45**, if you remember what is put there in **Genesis**. **Isayah 45** and look to **verse 4**. **Isayah 45:4**. Remember what He says now to the Choicest Branch. He's got to tether His donkeys' colts, which are the workers, like the twelve Disciples and their followers. Well, today we have the Choicest Branch and his followers or the workers here doing the Work.

19 **Isayah 45:4** now. **For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen...** My Chosen,

Chosen, you see that? My Chosen. Yisrayl, My Chosen.

20 Now, look back to **Isayah 11**; and we'll put all of this together and it paints the most beautiful picture for today's Last Days' Work. Remember what you read in **Genesis**, tether the donkey's colt to the Branch, the Chosen Branch, the Chosen Branch.

21 And here in **Isayah 11:1** now, He said, **There will come forth...** And if you knew this Prophecy then, when you read on over to **Isayah 45:4**, you'd say, hey! That's what that's talking about, isn't it? The Rod, the Rod that brings forth Yahshua and then a Branch here.

22 Notice, **verse 1, There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah...** Translated by the *King James, Jesse. ...and a Branch...* A Branch. ... **will grow out of his roots...** A Branch will grow out of its roots. Now, notice what the Branch will carry.

23 **Verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH...** Now, that's what He's promised to the Chosen Branch who leads or who the donkeys are tethered to in the Last Days. Could it be any plainer? Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

24 Now if that were not enough, go on over to **Zecharyah** now with this same thing in mind, and look at **chapter 4**. Because we see here now a Last Days' Prophecy that ties in with the Two Witnesses, of course, and a Work that Isayah prophesied in **Chapter 2** that would be taking place. "In the Last Days I will establish My House," remember? We'll get back to that in a moment. But remember now **Genesis 49:10**, tether your donkeys colt, tether your donkey's colt to the Choicest Branch. And then we see where the breeding comes from and the teaching comes from--from **Isayah 11:1** and then **Isayah 45:4**.

25 Now, here in **Zecharyah 4**, he says in **verse 2**, now remember what you see here because you should know the Law by now and you know what was built--the box that we see sitting right here in front with the candlestand to its right as we see right over here on the right and this was given to Mosheh.

26 Now, these all represented something. They weren't just put there for a show, "Oh, well I think we should put seven lamps up there. Don't it look pretty? And then, you know, well let's separate them to where they really look pretty, where they'll really catch the eye now and let's make them glow just a little and quiver and so forth so they'll really

look pretty. Isn't that pretty just sitting there like that?"

27 Well, what they do, they represent something. We'll bring that out later because that's where the sacrifice was tied. But I know you're all on pins and needles but it's kept you studying this, hasn't it? It's kept you thinking about it, even if you haven't come to the Knowledge of the Truth. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But each one of these things represents the Plan of **YAHWEH** and they're sitting right in **YAHWEH's** Face all the time. That's how important they are. "This is My Project right here," He says. And He said, "It's going to be made exactly as I have this pattern set for you," to Mosheh. "See to it that you don't alter. You make this exactly." And they say, "Well, He's talking about the candlesticks." No, He's talking about a building made without hands, a building which you are. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 You're made without hands and you're being constructed into someone who will carry this Scepter, represent this Scepter of Righteousness, as Yahshua represented the Scepter of Righteousness. The Scepter belongs to **YAHWEH**, which He has handed to the King, ordaining Him as King right now and the King then wants to give that same Authority to the donkey and the donkeys' colts.



The donkeys' colts are going to be first, if you make it, brethren. That's how important it is. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 So **verse 2**, He shows here then the Lampstand to my right. It's to the right of **YAHWEH's** Throne and it's so amazing that this is sitting before **YAHWEH** as His Project, His Loving Project that He is forever dedicated to, ever, forever, forever! It's going to take over the universe forever bringing peace, peace, Righteousness through peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 **Zecharyah 4:2. And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand...** And of course, now you know what this represents, as Mosheh knew what it represented but he didn't see, Mosheh didn't see how all of this was brought about, neither did Daniyl. Daniyl actually wept because he couldn't see the rest of this. And the Malakim in heaven are weeping and anxious for us to show them, as anxious as you are right now to hear it, they are too. They're anxious, very anxious for me to bring this out and we're going to. Maybe not, maybe not today, but we'll get to it.

32 **...Lampstand all of gold, with its bowl for oil on the top of it, with its seven Lamps on it, and there are seven Pipes to the seven Lamps.**

33 **Verse 3, And there are two olive trees...** Two olive trees that this one is standing on here, two olive trees that represent this Plan. **...two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side of it.**

34 **Verse 4, So I spoke to the Malak who talked with me, and I asked him: What are these, my ruler?**

35 Look on down now to **verse 11, Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the Lampstand, and upon the left side of it?**

36 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him: What are these two olive branches...** Branches. So see, this ties it in to the other Scripture. You have the olive trees and now He's mentioned the branches, you should have connected this with Isayah's Prophecy, you Malakim in heaven and you bible scholars that are struggling to find out these very famous Prophecies that no one understands; no one, until this present time period.

37 **...What are these two olive branches which, through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?... The Golden Oil, of course, is the Word of YAHWEH.**

38 **Verse 13, He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are?...**

39 And then **verse 14, Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones who stand for...** That is, serve, serve an office, an office that was prophesied from the beginning for a time period where a Work would be done by two men, started by two men in the Last Days through Yahshua Who's riding these donkeys and guiding the Branch, the Choicest, the Chosen Branch to do this, guiding it so it will fulfill the Prophecies given to it in **Isayah** and here in **Zecharyah** and many other places.

40 **...who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth...** Now, you can bet that that's what they do. **YAHWEH** would not have it any other way. He's the One, if He did, His Prophecy would fail, brethren. If Yahshua hadn't fulfilled all of these Prophecies written about Him, the Plan of **YAHWEH** would have collapsed and He would have been the laughingstock of Satan and all of her demons. This will not fail, as Yahshua said it will not fail. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 Now, if you go on down to-- (let's see. Two women, as a previous Priest just brought out.) And then go to **verse 10, Zecharyah 5:10. Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; the Two Witnesses, going... These two people who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth. ...with the Ephah?**

42 **Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH...** Well, in the Last Days now, "I will establish My House," so here now He gives us another clue. Another clue pointing to a Work that would be hidden, hidden where Satan wouldn't even know what was taking place until they had a Work going and lo and behold, the Name **YAHWEH** was coming out from radio, television and so forth. And then she couldn't believe her eyes or her ears! [laughing]

43 Like He said, "Well Herod now is dead so go on back and get to work in Nazareth." Remember, **YAHWEH** told Yahshua's father, "Herod's dead. He's the one that was seeking the life of the Boy. So he's dead. Now you can go on back and get the Boy to working and taking this Message out"--like what is taking place with the young Priests and the Priestesses here on Sabbath morning talking to the world.

44 That's another Prophecy that's being fulfilled about these donkeys because they have colts too now. Don't forget! [laughing] And those colts are spoken of now, their colts are spoken of in **Yahyl 2**. This is one of the Scriptures that it's spoken of, but many other places besides that of the Work that you are doing right now. Whether you know it or

---

**You can't go wrong in believing if you will practice the Righteousness that goes with it. You just can't go wrong, as Yahshua said.**

---

not, you're fulfilling those Prophecies that have big things written about you. (Did you get that over here girls, young girls? Did you hear me?)

45 Well, **verse 11** now, **And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH...** "In the Last Days I will establish My House." So He says, two people identified as Branches and then one Chosen Branch that takes it to the very end, he takes this Work to the very end that Yahshua is King and High Priest over, as we just read in **Hebrews 10** last week.

46 Now, **verse 11**, **And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection...** Did you get that? Do you believe that? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

47 You can't go wrong in believing if you will practice the Righteousness that goes with it. You just can't go wrong, as Yahshua said. I've got to bring a sermon on that, by the way, because some are thinking, they're hearing Christianity for some reason. I don't know how they got back to Christianity, but they did. And Christianity is the one that brings in, you know, "Just believe. Only believe. You can't perform the Laws so just believe." Well, there's a lot more than believing. Believing is great. You're a fool if you don't believe, but then if you believe and don't work as the Apostle Yaaqob said, then your works are dead and your belief is dead being alone. Remember that. I'll bring you the rest later. Okay.

48 **...in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist...** Now, it doesn't mean the dirt didn't exist, but the establishment of that land didn't exist at this time. Did you get that, Okies? Did you understand that, that Oklahoma didn't exist at that time as a nation? That's what He's speaking of right here.

49 **...a Babylonish land which does not...** That hasn't been established at this time. Well, this was a clue that was actually given here for this Prophecy but who would have ever made anything out of this? Nobody did for 6,000 years. Satan hasn't figured it out yet until we told her just now or maybe in bits and pieces down through, as the training period has gone for the last forty years here in Abilene.

50 **...And it will be established...** That is, this

land. **...will be established at that time; when The Two Witnesses are called out to their work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH...** So here was a Prophecy saying a Babylonish land now is going to be established and that, right there, is where the Work is going to begin.

51 Well, of course, does that mean then that The House of **YAHWEH** would be established there? No, you got to know the other Prophecy and the other Prophecies are that, "I will hide a woman there that will be nourished and she will nourish someone who's going to do a Work for a Work in the Last Days." Well that's shown in **Revelation 12**. But remember this right here now and the Branches here, the Branches.

52 **Zecharyah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** Which, from the olive trees, as shown on each side of the Lampstand that pour the Golden Oil into the Lights that make it shine so you can see, so you can see the Truth, the Truth. You see how it represents it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 Now, the two Branches. Look on over and remember what you read now in **Genesis 49:10** about the donkeys being tied to the Chosen Branch. **Isayah 45:4** about the Branch and where the breeding actually comes from and then **Isayah 11:1**. And now here in **Zecharyah**, the two, the two here. Now, go over to **Revelation 11**, **Revelation 11**. I know all of you know this here about the Two Witnesses, but there're a lot of people that're hearing my voice right now that don't know this so we must put it in and this is a great place to put it in the Book too.

54 But **Revelation 11** and remember what you saw about the Branches now. That's the important thing and look here to **Revelation 11**. The world knows this. Satan knows this and Satan, the way she screwed the Scriptures up, there's no wonder she couldn't understand it because she had two plain men blowing fire out of their nose, burning up everybody that got in their way. Now, that's what she would like to paint in Constantine, but Constantine didn't have that power either. He had the power of a sword, which he cut a lot of people to pieces with, hacked them to pieces. Yes, he was well known for the way he killed people. The brutal person that she brought forth, worse than the unicorn itself, to the world, is the leader of the religions today who still practice their ways of war but they have got more than just the sword to play with now.

---

**Remember, the Branches concerning the Work in the Last Days and the donkeys that the Savior is riding in these Last Days, which are you, brethren. You're the donkeys. You're the beasts that carry the Word of YAHWEH, the Work, the labor, the laborers are few. These're the donkeys for the laborers who do the Work in these Last Days.**

---

55 Well, here in **Revelation 11** now. Remember, the Branches concerning the Work in the Last Days and the donkeys that the Savior is riding in these Last Days, which are you, brethren. You're the donkeys. You're the beasts that carry the Word of **YAHWEH**, the Work, the labor, the laborers are few. These're the donkeys for the laborers who do the Work in these Last Days.

56 And He said, **Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple of YAHWEH, and the altar, and its confines...** That Work started in 1982 and we have a temple model over here that everyone knows is correct. Even the worldly bible scholars know this and we have articles written on this and they're free of charge to anyone who wants information on it.

57 They were run all over the world, **YAHWEH** saw to that, in famous magazines that said or that wrote to us to get information to run our article about this Prophecy that came to pass right here in 1982. That's when the Work started on that temple project that's right over there in the right hand corner of the Sanctuary at this time. It started in 1982, the first Work, from the first time I went up on the temple mount and started taking measurements to see what I could find there that would tie in with this Prophecy that I knew I was going to be involved in.

58 Well in **verse 2**, it says, **But the court which is outside the temple leave out...** We're the only ones, brethren, who ever painted this picture. We're the only one. No one has ever came up with this information that we did and actually painted the model as the Prophets saw it but **YAHWEH** revealed their writings to us.

59 **...and measure it not; for it is given to the gentiles...** That is, the heathen, the unbelievers. That word **gentile** there, remember there're no such things as races. [laughing] These're all lies. What there is, are believers and non-believers in the world and that's the way **YAHWEH** divides the people.

60 And believing is not one that says, "Yes," you know, that comes to the altar and says, "I believe," and the preacher pronounces you saved. It has to do with believing all that the Prophets have spoken, as the Savior plainly said in **Luke 24:25**. You're a fool if you don't believe all that they have spoken and then believing into Yahshua, which takes you into this Work that He is doing in these Last Days.

61 But the gentiles now, or unbelievers. **...it is given to the unbelievers. And the holy city they will tread under foot forty-two moons...** Speaking of the worst time period ever.

62 **Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** To proclaim this time period is what He's saying. From the Prophetic Office and they will--I will give to them and they will **...foretell events...** And one of the Prophets, one of the Prophecies in **Isayah 44** says, "Let them foretell them," speaking of the Witnesses. **Isayah 44**. We'll get to that later, but it's speaking of the Two Witnesses and gives their names there. It gives their names. For all of those who really want to know who these are, it gives the name there in that **chapter 44**.



63 ...foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness.

64 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees...** Well, where did we see that? We just saw it in **Zecharyah 4:12**. Who are these two Olive Trees? Well, **YAHWEH** said now in this time period, "I will give the Two Witnesses Power to foretell about these events." That's exactly what was given unto the Two Witnesses, Authority or Power, Knowledge, a quick Understanding to be able to foretell this. That's the Prophecy. The Prophecy about blowing fire out of your nostrils and destroying all of those in your sight, that's not in the Prophecies. That was added as we have brought out in our books later.

65 Now, notice in **verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olives Trees, and, as it were, the two Lamps of the seven Lamp Lampstand...** To the right of **YAHWEH's** Throne. ...**ministering for the Father...** What does it say in **Zecharyah**? Remember that again. Let me turn there and read it quickly.

66 **Zecharyah 4:14. Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.**

67 And in **Revelation 11:4**, these are the two ministering for the Father of the earth or the whole earth. And one of them has a mouth that's sharper than a two-edged sword. [laughing] Well, you tied it together here now with the **Revelation**. So we know from **Revelation**, "These are My Two Witnesses," as is shown also in **Isayah**. Go back now to **Isayah 44** because here is where He gives the name and coming, they're brothers from the same womb, from the same womb.

68 And in **verse 7**, this is what we see in **Revelation 11. Isayah 44:7. And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me...** Who is it that will do these? Now, these are the famous Prophecies that you've been hunting, hunting the answers to, wanting to know who these are. The problem is, you haven't noticed their names because, maybe it's because of the translation. But you who understand Hebrew, you know that their names are Yisrayl and Yaaqob, from the same womb and **YAHWEH** brought about the Prophecy of how they would get those names, how they would actually get them, and they would be translated into another language and given in that language.

69 **Verse 7, And Who, as I, will foretell...** Who is this person who's doing the Work? That's what we want to know of **Isayah 41**, the famous Prophecies that you've struggled over for centuries now. Well, here's the answer, right under your nose, but you

couldn't see it. And this has been here all this time, but it couldn't be made plain. It was hidden. And no matter how you struggled, you could not understand it. But now, if you'll put it together, you will understand, in these Last Days, that what I'm saying is absolute Truth and very understandable now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

70 **Verse 7, And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me...** This is **YAHWEH's**, I mean Yahshua's Last Days' Work as we'll see here in just a moment. ...**since I appointed... YAHWEH appointed. ...the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come...** He appointed this. It's not 'happening' by accident. None of this occurred by accident. Remember what He said. Not one thing is allowed in the Plan. Remember **Yahchanan 1:1-4**, not one thing was allowed to take place in The House of **YAHWEH** that wasn't appointed ahead of time concerning this Work that we're sitting in right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 I see why Yahshua said you're a fool, you're a fool if you don't believe. There's so much stuff on this that He has put here for us in the Last Days, there's no way you could keep from it if you pay attention to what is said and read what is said.

72 **...let them foretell them...** See, it's appointed to them to foretell these things. It couldn't be plainer, right?

73 Now, the first Prophecy, remember in **Mattithyah**. Let's go back to **Genesis**, but **Mattithyah 21:7**. Remember that Prophecy. Well, here is the Prophecy that it's speaking about Him taking His seat on the donkeys. He's the first one to actually take His seat on these donkeys. This was a Work that the Prophecy said that He would be given, the Authority given to Him and He qualified for it, fulfilled all the Prophecies concerning this.

74 **Genesis 1:26. Genesis 1:26. Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness; they will have rulership...**

75 If you go over now to **Yahchanan** concerning Yahshua, **Yahchanan 5**. Now, He shows a lot of stuff here and remember, remember the donkeys that're doing the Work, because this is a Prophecy, not only of Yahshua receiving the Authority, but giving the Authority to His donkeys. He doesn't do it Himself. It's just like **YAHWEH** sitting on a Throne and Yahshua doing this Work that He did here on earth up until a certain time period where He was prophesied at that certain time period to take His Seat by the Side of **YAHWEH**. That was



---

**So the Work that we see that is being done and all the little intricate details that brought you to the strength that you are right now in the Work of YAHWEH and in the believing of the Work of YAHWEH, all of that was before ordained. It was appointed that it would take place.**

---

given unto Him in the **Psalms**, a Prophecy given to Him. **YAHWEH** said unto My Ruler, “Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool.” Until I convert your enemies, in other words.

76 Well, here in **Yahchanan** now, we see the start of the fulfilling of this Prophecy that’s given, “I will make man in My Image and I’m going to give Him Authority. Make Him in My Image and after My Likeness and He’s going to receive Power.” Well, He received it. He received that Authority.

77 **Yahchanan 5:27. And has given Him Authority to execute Judgment also, because He is the Son of Man...** So the Work that we see that is being done and all the little intricate details that brought you to the strength that you are right now in the Work of **YAHWEH** and in the believing of the Work of **YAHWEH**, all of that was before ordained. It was appointed that it would take place.

78 Yes, my arrest and persecution--the persecution that is coming my way, that has come my way, the hatred that you see for me in all the world was for a purpose. One thing, was to make us known, make The House of **YAHWEH** known throughout the whole world. It was told to me that the First Lady made the statement that everyone in the world knows Yisrayl Hawkins. Well, that’s part of this lifting, like lifting Yahshua up. Everyone knows Yahshua. Well, now everyone knows the Branch that is bringing forth the donkeys’ colts in these Last Days for a purpose that we’re going into next here.

79 But notice, the Judgment. **...because He is the Son of Man...**

80 If you look back now to **Mattithyah 26** and to Yahshua’s Writings here and let’s start with **verse 55. Mattithyah 26:55**. He said, **At that same time, Yahshua said to the multitudes...** Now, Yahshua had

a following. He didn’t just have twelve Disciples. And when this thing took place in Jerusalem, that night, when it took place that night, the word quickly spread throughout Yerusalem, “They’re going to arrest Yahshua, the Man Who, the Prophesied King of the universe Who was riding the donkey earlier here in Jerusalem.” So the multitudes, the multitudes followed with them. I don’t know how many, but it calls them multitudes.

81 **...Have you come out, as against a robber, with swords and clubs to take Me? I sat daily with you, teaching in the sacred precincts, and you did not arrest Me.**

82 **Verse 56, But all this has been done...** It’s been appointed or ordained or foretold ahead of time. This is what He was saying to them. This incident you’re seeing, **YAHWEH** has already ordained this thing and said, “This is what is going to take place.” Clear down to the sum of money that was paid by the priests to Yahdah Iscariot for the price of the Savior. What was that price of money? [someone calls out “thirty pieces of silver”] (Is that right?) Thirty pieces of silver, we’ve covered that.

83 **Verse 56, But all this...** Notice what the Savior now is saying here. Everything that’s taking place here, His Disciples, their emotions overcame them that night and they all ran like jackrabbits.

84 The same thing took place here in The House of **YAHWEH** and many were scared to death. They were so afraid. Maybe if I’d brought some of these things a little stronger back then, but **YAHWEH** wanted to know what you were going to do. And of course, He wanted to know what the Disciples were going to do. He knew what they were going to do, He just wanted to prove what they would do in the face of danger. But later, afterwards, after Yahshua died, after they saw, after they saw it, then they believed and they were willing to give their lives for a Work, for the Work, the Prophesied Work.

85 Now, these were the first donkeys and then their colts are you, who’re riding on that same Foundation, standing on that same Foundation that the Prophets and the Apostles then laid, after they finally started believing and stood firmly to the death, to the death. Yes, they were all killed, all except Yahchanan. We don’t have that record of him being dead, but he was certainly imprisoned and wrote the **Book of Revelation** while he was in prison. But that was appointed too.

86 But **verse 56**, says, **But all this has been done, so that the Scriptures of the Prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the Disciples abandoned Him, and fled.**

---

**...if you don't set your mind now, YAHWEH says, Yahshua says you will be deceived; all except the Very Elect. Well the reason you will be elected is because you've set your mind in advance and you won't get scared when these final things take place here. There will be more.**

---

87 Look to **Mattithyah** because you're involved right now, deeply involved and if you don't set your mind now, **YAHWEH** says, Yahshua says you will be deceived; all except the Very Elect. Well the reason you will be elected is because you've set your mind in advance and you won't get scared when these final things take place here. There will be more.

88 In **Mattithyah 24** now, look at **verses 33 and 34** and remember what we read there in **Mattithyah 26:55-56**. And look at **Mattithyah 24:33**. **In the same way, when you see all these things, know that His coming and the End of the Age is near, at the very door...** He said.

89 **Verse 34, Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled...** So He's showing you the same as He did them, these things, this Great Tribulation spoken of in **verse 21**.

90 And then the deception, the deception, **verse 11, And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many.**

91 And then in **verse 24**, He said, **For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders...** They'll just heal everybody they come to. Everybody that comes to them and brings them money, they'll heal them instantly and they'll fall over backwards and then they have to pick them up off of the floor and then the news men will get a hold of them later and say, "You still have this sickness?" "Yeah, I still have this sickness." "Well isn't that strange now that you could be healed and still have this sickness? It's a miracle! That's what it is! It's a miracle! It's a miracle that you were healed and it's a miracle you're still sick!" [laughing] Well, it's deception and that's exactly what's promised.

92 But look what else He says there. **...will show great signs and wonders...** This is also in **II Thessalonians**, showing you that these're the

religions that bring forth this deception. **...insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the Very Elect...** The only reason **YAHWEH** will elect you to be the Very Elect is that you make up your mind that you're going to believe the One Sent, as Yahshua said and you're gonna stand with me to the very End doing this Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 Let's go to **Psalm 2**. Now, it shows, the way it's translated here. I was going to read it but I decided I'd let the Great Kahan David Yahodah bring this. But I'll bring you some here on it, enough to tie it in to see or where you can understand that it's tied in with the Branches, with the Chosen Branch in the Last Days and the donkeys' colts--which you are.

94 But in **verse 6**, He said, this is **Psalm 2. Psalm 2:6**. He said, **I set My King on Mount Zion, My Holy hill...** That's **YAHWEH**. Now, if the people would have believed, which many of them did, they believed, but then they didn't know all the Prophecies so when Yahshua was arrested, you know, they all turned and ran. But before He was arrested, He was rejected by the religious system and a hatred was put out for Him across the land. They did their best through psychology to turn the people away from Yahshua.

95 You remember all the words they said? "We're not born of fornication. That Man was born of fornication." They told these things to put little bits and pieces of things in your mind that would turn you. If I were Yahshua today, and you were His Disciples and they brought all these things, these accusations that they did against me in these Last Days, you can see how they could make you doubt.

96 So you can't condemn the Prophets because they doubted. But there were thousands upon thousands He fed. One Sabbath Day, He fed 5,000 people and that was quite a miracle, I believe. Another Sabbath Day, He fed 7,000 people. He actually fed them from a few choice fish and bread. But He fed them and all of those people left Him except the twelve Disciples and a few of the Elect who're going to be with us in the Kingdom. They won't have your Power, but they will be with us in the Kingdom serving.

97 The Power that is given to you, brethren, believing, because you're not going to see this anymore. You're not going to see the miracles that were worked by the Prophets. You can read about them, but you won't be able to see them and none of that's gonna take place. What is gonna take place is

deception, really bad deception that I haven't seen yet, but it's prophesied to be.

98 And there're some powers prophesied to be that Satan will be involved with. I know she has power and I know she's working with the popes right now. Certain things are taking place. I think she had a plan to destroy The House of **YAHWEH** here recently when a certain comet came within speaking distance, almost, of the earth. But all of a sudden, all of a sudden before something took place, Jupiter got hit again and the scientists said, "How could that be? There wasn't even anything going at it." And they're still puzzled as to how this strike took place and why. But I believe that she had something schemed and **YAHWEH** said, "I'm in control. You better not try it." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 Another thing that you can better believe is that this Work that He has promised here is not going to be killed off. It's not going to deteriorate, but we are going to be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye and we will have great Authority over all the enzymes that **YAHWEH** has created. We can bring forth Power to destroy, but don't even think about doing something like that. That's Satan's way. What we want to do is bring forth Righteousness and show how peaceful it is and how much joy you can obtain from it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

100 Well here in **verse 7** now, **Psalms 2:7**. He says, **I will proclaim the decree YAHWEH declared...** Now, this is Someone, a King, Who sits over Mount Zion and that King, of course, we were just reading the fulfillments of the Prophecy of that King. But He's saying, the King, **I will proclaim the decree YAHWEH declared; YAHWEH said to Me...** So He's speaking in first person here. He wasn't alive. This is the Prophecy. He wasn't alive at this time. He was born at a certain time, the time that He was prophesied to be born. He was taught Righteousness. He acquired it very rapidly. He stood for **YAHWEH** in every turn and then He was brought and was baptized by someone **YAHWEH** trained and ordained ahead of time to baptize Him and then, of course, **YAHWEH** said, "This Day have I begotten You, My Son."

101 **...You are My Son, this day I have begotten You...** Well, of course, the Prophecies were shown to be fulfilled in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*.

102 **Verse 8, Ask of Me, and I will give You the**

**nations...** That doesn't make much sense, does it? **Ask of Me, and I will give You the nations...** Now, this is another Prophecy that the scholars have been struggling with for years.

103 **...for Your inheritance. The ends of the earth...** Well, what is an end of the earth that is round? What is the end of a basketball that is made round? Can you answer that? Can anybody here answer that? Well, you will be able to!

104 **...The ends of the earth will be for Your possession...** Let me read you what one of the famous scholars said about this; and this is as far as they've gotten right here. I'm up on everything they say.

105 *Ask of Me and I will give you. Here is a second branch of [Yahshua's] office as Savior...* Now, they know this from the Hebrew words that are written here. Soon you will know it because I do intend to bring it but we're out of time, of course, again. Somebody set the clock up on me again! [laughing]

106 But just think about that, they know this is a second branch and that's what they call it. *...Here is a second branch of...* They use the word *Christ*. They haven't gotten any further than that yet but they will very shortly now because soon they're going to start recognizing this Knowledge and they're going to start putting it together and they're gonna start saying, "This is Truth." That's what they're going to start saying. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then they're going to start seeking you for answers.

107 You know how people come to you now and they say, "Well, I know you've been with Yisrayl, what does he say about this?" [laughing] Well, this is going to take place more and more in your lives as you see the day approaching and as the people start gathering, the two billion, two billion. That's all going to take place.

108 I didn't get to the maps. I will next week. He stirred up one from the north and he came from the direction of the east. Now, that'll make sense to some of you, but that's just some of the Prophecies that we're going to be answering, hopefully next week, if I don't have to pull off on something else. If it don't get more scary and I have to pull off on something else to keep somebody from falling away, we'll get to this right here again, **YAHWEH** willing.

109 I love you brothers and sisters! And I'll now turn the service over to the next speaker. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Seventeen

## The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #8— The Two Places Of The Work Start With Yaaqob Who Was Stirred From The North And Came From The Rising Of The Sun 10/23/10

---

*K. Conanyah: The second Branch of this office of the Savior, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Hey, what's wrong? What's wrong? Is this over-exposure, is that it? Come on! Come on! [joyous cheering and applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! That's better! [laughing] You may be seated. I got some great stuff for you today, really great stuff! Really great stuff! We're gonna go into another character here if I can get to him here today that's shown in places you never would have thought. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 *The top ten foods causing food born illnesses...* Bought in the grocery stores. ...*Leafy greens, eggs...* Caged hen eggs. ...*tuna...* I'm concerned about this tuna. I don't know if it's canned tuna. They say you can't kill this, not with canning. It's causing skin flushing. It's *a poisoning that includes skin flushing, headaches, abdominal cramps, nausea, diarrhea, palpitations and loss of vision...* Anyway, I think you ought to forego tuna bought from the stores until we're sure that we can even eat the stuff again.

3 ...*oysters...* Also. (Let's see.) Yeah! Forgo those too! [laughing] ...*cheese...* They're finding outbreaks in cheese. Now, this is the soft cheeses I'm told. ...*ice cream...* I think they recalled a bunch of that. ...*tomatoes...* They have something about tomatoes that it's getting inside the stalk. I'm thinking maybe it might be bred into it. I'm not sure yet because we're still gathering information. ...*and sprouts...* You know, people think they can eat those.

4 I'm getting to where I don't want to buy anything out of a grocery store anymore, it's almost like, you know! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can sprout your own vegetables real easy, you know-if you can find some uncontaminated seed. Surely there're some.

5 ...*Berries: Hepatitis A was the culprit...* Found in the berries and of course, I'm thinking that some of this is deliberately being caused.

6 I read of someone who hated other people, other "races", I guess, other "races" and he had



a cup of urine that he kept handy when he was making pizzas. I know this is sick, but he put some on a police officer's pizza and he took it and had the DNA checked because he thought he knew who it was and sure enough it was. But this hatred, it's really causing a lot of trouble and retaliation--and the way they're going to solve it, you know, is get more policemen I guess.

7 *Dangers as E. coli O157...* They've got a bunch of others now that I guess came from that strain and they don't have a killer for that yet so it's getting in the foods.

8 *Alzheimer's Disease may be transmitted in humans through blood transfusions...* Which means now that it can also be transmitted through other things; kissing is one of them.

9 *Tainted celery sickens at least 6 in Texas and 4 die...* Well, that's up to 5 now I'm told. This is just recent and it's going pretty strong. This too, the celery, the E. coli is in the plant itself. So, let's see, they're recalling all the celery from January. [laughing] From January! Yeah, like you're gonna have it in your refrigerator now from January! I don't know if that scare is over yet but they're just now recalling it so if you've bought some, you might ought to take it back.

10 *China buying oil rights in Texas...*

11 The Pope was reading the Mayan doomsday beliefs. Someone came out and said he was wrong by about fifty years, what a relief, huh? I was really

trusting in that prophecy! [laughing] Domsday cult, that's what it is. The Pope.

12 If you remember, I hope you all remember, I didn't bring this. Just a reminder of what the Sabbath is for and you need to start practicing this. Make the Sabbath a delight to others. Well, how do you do that, you find your place in The House of **YAHWEH** and you do what you're assigned to do with all your might. Don't grow weary of well doing. Keep doing it. You do that by conducting **YAHWEH's** Business. Not your own business, but conducting **YAHWEH's** Business totally. That's His Business, right here, it's going on right now and you're part of it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 Remember, remember what **YAHWEH** says about My Sabbath Rest that He has assigned me to bring. It's glorious. And we make it that way by serving others on the Sabbath Day and we make it that way by going about **YAHWEH's** Business on the Sabbath Day. Don't do your own business. Get that done before the Sabbath. Also, get all your pleasures taken care of before the Sabbath. That includes your cooking and sewing and everything.

14 Ask for a job. Ask for a job in the House on the Sabbath and then do it and you'll make it a delight to others. Pay your tithes. That keeps **YAHWEH's** Business going. And, of course, it hurts when somebody is guilty of being a thief, you know, it's gonna go on your record that you are a thief. And you're already told not to steal, and especially



## Make the Sabbath a delight to others.

Well, how do you do that, you find  
your place in The House of **YAHWEH**  
and you do what you're assigned  
to do with all your might.  
Don't grow weary of well doing.  
Keep doing it.



from **YAHWEH**, but you're not to steal from people either. Pay your tithes and offerings. Tithes are making the Sabbath a delight for others.

15 It even makes it possible for others. I was handed a hypothetical situation right after the Feast and the man says, "I know you say no gifts, no gifts, but what if..." [laughing] And I said, well, I just told you what the Scripture says. Now, you can go with whatever you want to with your "what ifs" and you can make up all kinds of them, like people do about counseling, you know, but **YAHWEH** tells you, you better be counseled by His Counselors, and you better pay attention to what they say, His Priests and Priestesses. The same way with gifts: work out another way. If you have a question about it, call us.

16 Don't do your own work or your own business on the Sabbath Day. Be ready to be taught. Watch your step when you come here. Be ready to be taught, not ready to give an answer, but ready to be taught and concentrate. This is one of the things that we're having trouble with, people not concentrating on things, on what is brought. And I have to go back and repeat it and maybe if you could write this down, what I'm going to repeat right now and then you could have it in a notebook, if you have a notebook, just write, not long, not in a hundred words, but maybe in five.

17 But if you remember, we were showing the Last Days' Work, that is, **YAHWEH** showed the Last Days' Work and He started in **Genesis** to showing that Work, but He hid it. He showed it in a way that He could hide it and He could reveal it in a certain time period. And of course, people know that these things are hidden. Now the scholars today can see that they're hidden and they have struggled, as the commentators say, they've struggled over them trying to understand them.

18 Yahshua said even the Malakim of heaven have tried, have searched diligently, diligently, to try to understand these Scriptures. But you can't outsmart **YAHWEH**. You know, His Mind is so Magnificent. If you can think of--He's numbered all the stars in heaven. He calls them by name. Not one of them's been lost. It's amazing the kind of mind that this Being has Who is spending His full attention right now on you and guiding you to perfection and that's what He shows you in the Holy Scriptures.

19 By the way, we're going out to the world. We got setups where we can actually talk back and forth. We added another one this morning. We got five now going out to the different nations. (Can you

see me? Wave at me! There you go! How about that, both see and hear!) [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] (Speaking to, I forgot the list now. I don't think I wrote it down--maybe I'll give it to you next week if they haven't already told you.)

20 But showing, **YAHWEH** is showing you the Last Days' Work starting in **Genesis**. He's showing you that Work and what He intends to do is bring mankind into His Image, His Likeness and then give them Authority over the universe. Not to the Malakim in heaven--turn over to **Daniyl**--not to the Malakim in heaven but to mankind.

21 And in **Daniyl 12:10** here, He shows you plainly that none of the wicked will understand. Wicked steal from **YAHWEH**. They don't pay their tithes. They don't pay their vows so they won't, they can't understand. Their minds are blocked and you can rest assured this is blocking your mind if you're doing this and the first thing you need to do is straighten your life up and then you will start understanding this is **YAHWEH**'s House. Because He says, "Ask and I'll do it," but you've got to repent and be converted in order to do so.

22 Well, you understand that much, I know. **YAHWEH** says in **Acts 3:19**, **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out...** This will get you back in contact with **YAHWEH** and open the door to your understanding.

23 Now, in **Daniyl 10:1** here, He's talking about the Last Days. This is what Daniyl is speaking of

---

**Yahshua said even the Malakim of heaven have tried, have searched diligently, diligently, to try to understand these Scriptures. But you can't outsmart YAHWEH. You know, His Mind is so Magnificent. If you can think of--He's numbered all the stars in heaven. He calls them by name. Not one of them's been lost. It's amazing the kind of mind that this Being has Who is spending His full attention right now on you and guiding you to perfection and that's what He shows you in the Holy Scriptures.**

---

right here, the Last Days' Work, the same as we've been studying, the last time period. It's a little bit different when it's corrected and the world's authoritative books correct this and I'm gonna leave the most of it to the Great Kahan David Yahodah Hawkins who handed me this just now. We've been working on it throughout the week and, in fact, for several years! But we keep getting other books and sources to where we can actually trace this back to the original.

24 **Daniyl 12:1. And at that time will Micahyah stand up... I'll just read you the perfect translation. And at that time, one who is like YAHWEH will stand at Abel... Yes! And this, we have the books, the educated books here to back us up in this. There's no mistaking that this is here. ...Yisrayl, the Great Priest, who stands at Abel to teach YAHWEH's Just, Perfect Laws to the children of Your People; and there will be a time of trouble such as never was since there was a nation to that same time. And at that time your people will be delivered...** Delivered from sins and sickness and disease and death is what it's speaking of here.

25 Delivered. Delivered to do a Work, a Work that is prophesied here in the last part of this chapter where Daniyl says, then I looked and lo and behold, I see two others. Now, he was just told there in **verse 4** to seal up this until the time of The End, to seal it up where it can't be understood.

26 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Well, of course, who are these two others?

27 In **Mattithyah**, remember this Scripture now, **Mattithyah 21:7**, the Savior sat on two Works there or two individual Works and of course, we see this revealed in other places, but if you compare that to **Genesis 49:10** you'll see the donkeys here that we covered in detail. And then we see here in **Isayah** that these others, **Isayah 45:4**, we see that they're referred to as donkeys. And then, remember **Daniyl 12:5** now, that Daniyl sees two others. And then we went to, if you remember, **Zecharyah 4:12** and we see these branches.

28 Well, in **Isayah 11** now, go back to **Isayah 11** and let's read that. **Isayah 11:1**. We see, **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah, and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** Branch will grow out of his roots and we see these branches here and, of course, we wonder what they are. Then we remember **Daniyl** that said these are two others.

29 And then we go to **Zecharyah 4**. (Am I going too fast?) **Zecharyah 4** and we see in **verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are**

**these two olive branches...** So we know what he shows here in **Zecharyah 4** and **5** he's speaking of a Work of two branches.

30 And then, when we go clear over to the last Book in your bible or in *The Book of YAHWEH*, the **Book of Revelation**, we see then that all of these are referring to a single Work. **Revelation 11** says, **Revelation 11:1**, measure the temple. And then its outer courts leave out. It's been given to others.

31 And then we see in **verse 4**, well before that He says, **verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events about...** These dark days that Daniyl showed in **chapter 9** where a Micahyah, the way they translated it, would stand up. And lo and behold, that was hidden really well, but it is true and correctly translated right here in this that someone will stand up at Abel and start foretelling these things.

32 Well here we see in **verse 3** now, they will foretell these events about this time period. And then He plainly says, **verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees...** Well, what two Olive Trees? Well, you've got to know the other Prophecies, of course, to know what Olive Trees He's talking about.

33 In **Genesis 1:26** is where He starts His Prophecy about mankind and who He's gonna give this to, to those who are made in His Image. And then in **Yahchanan 5:27**, we see that a Man actually accomplished this and this was the Man Who was put on two donkeys, as **YAHWEH** said to do it. And He would ride on these two donkeys, a donkey and a colt. And of course, this is what the commentators say, this don't make any sense that a man would sit on two donkeys. Did He ride both of them at once or did He ride one of them at a time for a little ways and change? It's all absurd, they said. Every bit of it is absurd until you understand that this was accomplished so that you could see a Prophecy being fulfilled and know that all these Prophecies had to be fulfilled.

34 Then, in **Mattithyah 26:55-56** He shows they were fulfilled. And let's go to **Mattithyah 24**. (No, be too much time.) Let's go to **Psalms 2**. But in **Mattithyah 24** He says in **verses 34-37**, the Savior Himself says when you see these things, these things spoken of now by the Prophets, and one of the Prophets was Daniyl, when you see these things, when you see these things start to come to pass, then you know that it's The End--that's The End. And all of these things, He says, are going to be fulfilled.

35 In **Psalm 2** now, **Psalm 2:8** here. He says, **Ask of Me, and I will give You the nations for Your inheritance...** Well, of course, this is promised inheritance that was given in **Genesis 1:26**.

36 And then we see, we compare this **Ask of Me, and I will give You...** Well, here is a second Branch. The commentators know this from the Hebrew words here and we covered that last week. They know that this is actually referring to another Work. But who?

37 Now go to **Isayah** again, **Isayah 41**. (I hope some of y'all have that written and you're just going right to it before I ask.) But **Isayah 41:2**, we see this Prophecy again here and it shows us another hint here but still it's hidden. With this, even with this right here, they still don't know and here's where they start saying, you know, that men have struggled over these famous Prophecies for years but could not understand it. Well, of course, it was promised now in **Isayah 2** and then **Psalms** and all the Scriptures that I've read you, and then the Savior sitting on the donkeys.

38 And then here He says in **Isayah 41**, (And now I'm gonna slow down!) **Isayah 41:2. Who raised up the Righteous One from the east...** Well, that's raised Him from the dead. ...**called him to his feet, gave him the nations...** Remember that word **nations**. Keep remembering that because that was what was shown to us in **Psalm 2**. "Ask of Me and I'll give you the nations." Okay. And then here He gives the nations to this One Who He raises from the dead. That's only been One. And then **Hebrews 1:1-4** gives us the details of that and Him sitting there at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**--what for? For the Last Days' Work, the Last Days' Work, to accomplish the Prophecies for the Last Days.

39 Now, in **Mattithyah 21:7**, then they placed their cloaks on the road or their cloaks in front of Him on the road, showing He was accepted as King. And of course that was prophesied. And then He sat as King. He sat as a King but He sat on two donkeys, showing the Last Days' Work but nobody is catching this. None, none of the wicked will understand. What makes a wicked? Not keeping the Commandments, not keeping the Laws, not paying their tithes to the Last Days' Work, not bringing all their tithes and offerings, which are gifts, to the Last Days' Work. As Malakyah said, he said you steal if you do anything else.

40 **Mattithyah 21:7. ...He sat on them...** And that's exactly the way it's written, but they say, "This is absurd. This doesn't make any sense at all." Well, speaking, of course, of the Last Day's

Work. Now, that brings us up to, almost up to date. It's gonna get real interesting from here if it hasn't already.

41 Now, this is a Prophecy that reaches the nations so you've got to compare it. Turn over to **Mattithyah 24** now and remember here, "Ask of Me and I'll give you the nations." Well, what for? Just to charge them tribute or something? Put them under their control? That's what the Catholic church did through Constantine. "By this you will conquer them and you'll put them under your control. And of course, then we will charge tribute. We will take all their land," which they're still taking.

42 But now, I don't know if you noticed the book that Condoleezza Rice has put out but she said we've got some real problems and she said we are going to suffer and she's telling some things; and then the Wiki information revealed--we'll be bringing some of that, some of it that leaks out. Now it's available to us. Well, she knows about it too and, of course, she's writing another book now too, in addition to the first book she wrote, but both of them revealed the plan, the plan. And she said this plainly, "We can't let these nations go back to wearing their veils." [laughing] You know, everybody knew this was a war of religion. They said it. The generals said it.

43 Well, it's still a war of religions, but, of course, **Revelation** gives the bottom line on it where it shows, "Hurt not the oil." And when we go into these nations and all the nations know this now and they are not pleased with what the United States is doing, but as she says, we can't turn back. Condoleezza Rice was reporting this thing and they're playing it big time on the news now. We can't turn back now. It's simply out of the question to allow these nations to go back to what they were before we started this against them.

44 And she said, "Democracy is something that has to grow." And it takes a long time to, you know, to get it into a nation. It takes a long time for people to accept it and convert to it. Well, of course, this has been going on for years. The Catholic church has been pushing democracy for thousands of years. Constantine was pushing democracy. Rome, when it was still called Pharisees and Sadducees, was pushing democracy. Way back in Samuyl's day, they were pushing democracy.

45 And now the Roman empire, they say, "Well, that's gone." No, it's not! It's everywhere in the world today. The Roman empire rules the United States. If you'll look at the badge of any police



officer, he's got a badge that's a replica of the Roman shield. But you see it everywhere in the United States. Go to Washington and look. You will see it big time!

46 But here, this is a Work now that is Prophesied. The Savior was the One Who rose from the dead. Then He rides two donkeys to perform the Greatest Work of going to the nations. Well, here we see it prophesied by the Savior Himself and He knew that He was going to do this. He had to know He was going to do this and, of course, because of that, because of knowing this and what it was going to involve and how it was going to turn this whole thing around and stop the sin, sickness and suffering, the sin-sick world, then He went through this to the death and suffered the shame that comes from reproach and so forth.

47 But here in **Mattithyah 24:14**, He said, **And this Message of the Kingdom...** Telling about the end time. **...this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world...** It can be translated by the Witness or as a witness **...to all nations; and then The End will come...** Well, He was speaking, of course, of that time period that we're in right now.

48 In **verse 29**, He shows the sun's gonna be darkened. Then **verse 34**, He says, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things...** Once you see them start, it's not going to pass away until all **...are fulfilled**.

49 Now, remember what He says here, it's gonna be preached in all the world. Go back to **Isayah 2** again. Because here was the Prophecy that was spoken of the Work, the Last Days' Work that's going to be done by somebody sitting on two donkeys, prophesied also for the Last Days. Remember **Genesis 49:1** said here's what's going to be in the Last Days. Then **verse 10** starts talking about the Person Who was raised from the dead sitting on two donkeys in the Last Days.

50 Well in **Isayah 2:2** now, it says, **It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain...** The Last Days now. **...that the mountain; promotion...** Now, here is your Work started, the Work, the Last Days' Work. It's going to be a promotion. **...of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it.**

51 Now, you notice here, this is the Last Days' Work that it's speaking of. The Savior spoke of this. "Ask and I'll give you the nations," **Isayah 41:2** said to the Man raised from the dead, the Righteous

Man Who was raised from the dead. Remember His Scepter is not just a stick of power, but His Scepter was Righteousness, complete Righteousness. And **Isayah 41:2** said this Righteous Man, Righteous Man raised from the dead.

52 So here we see the nations now. **Isayah 2:2. It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** They will flow to it. Now, you don't need to go any further right there right now.

53 Look over here to **Isayah 1** and notice **verse 1. The vision of Isayah, the son of Amoz...** Or Amosyah. **...which he saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** He saw this concerning the twelve tribes as is shown to us in **Genesis 49** where it says in the Last Days, this is what the twelve tribes are going to be doing in the Last Days.

54 So here, he says, **...concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the days of Uzziyah...**

55 And **verse 2** says, **Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth, for this is what YAHWEH has spoken: I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me...** Well, of course, this is what **Genesis** showed too, **Genesis 49**. And shows you each tribe there, each tribe. Now, look for the word **donkey** in the next verse here, the word donkey. And He tells you something about the donkeys here. He gives you an understanding of the faithfulness here of a donkey. The donkeys He's talking about, which are you, for this time period! [laughing]

56 **Verse 3, The ox knows its owner and the donkey knows its owner's crib; but Israyl does not know; My People do not consider; understand.**

57 **Verse 4, Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers...** Notice, a seed of evildoers. **...children who are corrupters! They have forsaken YAHWEH...** This is what He says of them through the Prophet, the Great Prophet Isayah for the Last Days; concerning these people for the Last Days.

58 But the donkeys, the donkeys know Who they're serving here and this is what He's showing in this verse. But the others have forsaken **YAHWEH**. Remember, He said in **Revelation 12:9**, this whole world is deceived at this time.

59 Well, look at **verse 5** now, **Why would you be stricken anymore? Why would you revolt more and more? The whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint...** Talking about the whole earth at this time.

60 **Verse 6, From the sole of the foot to the top of the head there is no soundness in it; only wounds, bruises, and putrefying sores. They have not been closed or bound up, nor soothed with ointment...** He's talking about a land now that is totally defiled, as **Isayah 24** says, because of breaking the Laws. And He tells them that, He tells them that plainly. Anyone can understand **Isayah 24:1-6**. Because what is causing this, He says, is the breaking of My Laws. Well, so we see an earth. All nations sick, sick, but only one group here that's pulling the load knows the crib that **YAHWEH** put them in, which is The House of **YAHWEH**, of course. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Then He says here, **verse 7, Your country is desolate, and your cities are burned with fire. Strangers...** Strangers? This word **strangers** here, it means *profane*. It's profane people. Hold your place right there and turn over to **Yeremyah 23** because He uses that certain word there to describe what the world is at this time. And the word **strangers**, I think one of them translated it gentiles. But it means *profane people*. They're strange to the Laws of **YAHWEH** or strangers to the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

62 But **Yeremyah 23:14**. He said, **I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery...** They commit adultery. Yes, the whole world is committing adultery at this time because this is spread through the seed. It's even being bred into everyone and the articles that we're seeing now from scientific research shows that the genes now are so altered, that a person can actually be born with a gene that will give you cancer at the age of eight years old, ten years old, twenty years old. But it's programmed, like an alarm on a clock to go off and then certain cells in your body start an overgrowth and causing a cancer to one organ or more in your body.

63 Well that's how defiled it is getting through what is taking place with the sodomites and He shows there in the last two lines that, **...All of them are like Sodom to Me, and her inhabitants are like Gomorrah...** Well, we see what's going on in the Catholic church. It's brought to light every once in a while.

64 What went on with the so-called Indians, who were Hebrews, in Oklahoma and living there when Columbus supposedly "discovered" America, which everyone knows that's a lie. He didn't. But the reason that Britain put him down as the discoverer was because they also said, "We own the land because we discovered it." So that was put there for

a reason. They did this for a reason so they could "own" the land.

65 Like now we've discovered billion dollar mines of uranium, I believe it is, in Afghanistan, we discovered that. They didn't know it was there. All these years they didn't know anything about this, and now we've discovered them so we are the discoverers, see? We own all of this wealth there now. Apparently, we discovered the oil too. [laughing] They didn't know that was there, you know, "What are these pipelines here?" "Hmm" [shrugs shoulders like someone who doesn't know what's going on, laughing] Anyway, you know, it's quite a joke.

66 But what took place with the so-called Indians, who were Hebrews of course and more and more is being brought out on this now. Hebrews had taken over this land in Oklahoma, in certain portions of it. They had gotten here before and they took the warm places next to the coast and so forth. Well, of course, it's like Iraq today or like Condoleezza Rice said, you know, "We can't allow this. We cannot allow this to go back the way it was." So the order was, "Come on Constantine with your upside down sword you call a cross and let's conquer this land." But there were orphanages set up by the Catholic church for little boys, preferably the age of nine they said was when they liked it the best.

67 I know it's sick. And this is what **YAHWEH** is telling you here in these two verses. We're facing a sick world today and it was brought about, if you will look, from you twelve tribes, yes, there are no other races. This is it. From you profaneness has gone to all the earth. Well, we have records now, one of them is *The History of the American Indian*, you may want that. I'm going to bring a lot of it out in *The Prophetic Word* and in the sermons. But in the schools, in the orphanage schools, certain things took place with little boys that were owned and run by Catholic priests, as they are being run today. These things are set up in Iraq and Afghanistan today, big time.

68 They're saying it takes a long time, but "We're going to win this war." But it will never take place. Remember, Malachi Martin told you before it ever took place, before they invaded Iraq or Afghanistan, Malachi Martin said, the queen of heaven is going to make war against the Muslim nations. And anyone who will not accept her democracy is going to suffer greatly. We closed our minds to that. The world heard it and forgot it, but it's taking place.

69 Well, what took place in the orphanages in the United--what came the United States later,

what became the United States later, those men, when they got to a certain age, they were released because they were no longer attractive. But what was put in them was sickness. Their minds were sick. So they went out after they were released and they started families of their own, but they raped their children. And when asked--yes, this is a matter of history and you can find it. We're gonna bring it out, of course. But when asked, why? They were taught so in the orphanages with what they went through and they became like what is shown here in this verse in **Yeremyah**. Could it be any plainer than that for you? I hate to get too graphic on this, but this is what took place and is taking place in the orphanages.

70 Well profaneness, **Yeremyah 23:15. ...for from the prophets of Yerusalem profaneness has gone out into all the land...** From these same prophets of Yerusalem who went on to or who were taken to Babylon and to Rome and, of course, that's where the artifacts were taken by Constantine, by Titus, I mean; by Titus who went in and destroyed the temple. They took all the artifacts out of the temple, if you remember the history. The arch of Titus sits in Jerusalem at this time as well as in Rome. And that's where these priests of Jerusalem went to and from there, then, it kept spreading and spreading and spreading.

71 That's after these people, who were living in this place, in the United States, that became the United States, they thought they had a safe place to live. Well, of course, eventually it caught up with them, as **YAHWEH** prophesied that it would. I've brought out the Prophecies where He said, "You think you can hide yourself from Me?" He said, "You are going to suffer and you're going to understand what sin brings." And He said, "Even if you hide in caves or the furthestest places of the earth, the ends of the earth." He said, "You will be followed and you'll be found and you will know what sin brings, what you have promoted is what's going to take you over and eat you up."

72 Well, back to **Isayah 1:7** here now and notice, **...Strangers...** That is, the profane people. **...devour your land in your presence; it is desolate, as overthrown by...** Profane people; the word **strangers** there is used again. These are not gentiles or other races. It's taking place with the twelve tribes. That was **Isayah 1**. But the donkey, in **verse 3**, knows its crib, he says, in this time period.

73 Now, go back to **chapter 2** again and look at **verse 1. Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.**

**74 Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** They didn't even know what the chief of the nations was going to be. Well, of course, Rome thought it was going to be Rome, that was the chief of the nations. In fact, their historians say our empire now rules the whole earth. Many of them said this. In fact, the commentators hound them for this and criticize them for this, but that's what took place.

75 And He says, **...will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** Well of course now, this is a Prophecy that Satan knew would come to pass. So she set her mind to destroy this Work. My job is to build this Work. That's what your job is. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Her job that she has been assigned to by herself is to destroy the Work.

76 Well **verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths...** This is a Last Days' Work.

77 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days...** If you remember this Prophecy of **Isayah 41:2** is a Prophecy of the Last Days. Well, here is what's taking place. This is the job or the Work that the donkeys do. **Genesis 49**, I'll show you what will take place in the Last Days. Here's coming a King on two donkeys Who will do this Work right here, establish this Work in the chief of the nations and all people will eventually flow to it.

78 **Verse 3, ...For the Laws will depart from Zion...** They won't be there anymore. **...and the Word of YAHWEH will depart from Yerusalem...** If you remember what Yahshua said to the Samaritan woman. She said, "Our fathers said we were to worship in these mountains," in Galilee she was talking about. "Now, now, they're saying you must worship in Jerusalem." And Yahshua said, "The time will come when He will not be worshiped here at all," at all, "He won't be worshiped in Jerusalem or in these mountains."

79 A Prophecy said that it will be taken from you and given to another nation whose habits are the same; to a similar people whose habits are the same. Well, lo and behold, Oklahoma was filled with them or a big number of them before they started killing them off, Hebrew people who were running for their lives, trying to get away from Constantine and other ruthless killers.

80 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Remember the Prophecy now in **Isayah 41:2**. He'll judge among the nations. **Mattithyah 24:14**, this Message will be preached in all the world, **Revelation 11:5**, by My Two Witnesses. Starting with the Two Witnesses, this is going to take place.

81 **...and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks...** Notice, there won't be war. There will not be war anymore. Now, we're in verse--no, let's go on down. Let's go on down. Let's read on down.

82 **Verse 5, O house of Yaaqob, come and let us walk in the Light of YAHWEH...** Why did He put that there? Now, think for just a moment. He's showing you something. Here is something that you, if you grasp this right here, it will help you to understand the history of The House of **YAHWEH** because He shows you this, He shows you my brother. He shows you my brother Yaaqob right here. And somebody saying to him, "Let us walk in the Light of **YAHWEH**."

83 Now, look at the very next verse, **verse 6, You have forsaken your people, the house of Yaaqob, because they are filled with customs from the east...** From the east? This identifies this person with another Prophecy here. He is filled with customs from the east.

84 Do you remember me telling you that Yaaqob moved to Israel? He stayed in Israel. He was a citizen of Israel for seven years. He first lived near Yerusalem, then the Dead Sea and then he moved north to Nazareth. North. Now, remember all this stuff that I'm telling you here because I'm telling you, this man is identified. It fulfills, "you're filled with customs from the east." Well, this ties Yaaqob in now to be from the east. This man right here, customs from the east, so it tells you he came from the east.

85 Look at **Isayah 41** again now, and notice here **verse 25**. Who are these men? These are the famous Prophecies they're still struggling to find out. I know who they are. The House of **YAHWEH** are the only ones on earth who know who these men are.

86 **Isayah 41:25. I have stirred up one from the...** And we translated that **Protected Place**. If you had a *King James Version*, it would say this, *I have raised up one...* And that word **raised**, it means *raised from the dead*, according to the Scriptures translated around it, like you see in **verse 2**. Or it means, it means *stirred up, aroused or inspired*.

87 **Verse 25, So, I have stirred up one...** That's the way it should be translated. **...from the north...**

From the north. My brother lived in Nazareth. (I don't know if I got a map. Let me see quickly. I know I got one that I was gonna use to put in print. I do! Praise **YAHWEH**. That's a miracle in itself that I found it! [laughing])

88 Now remember, remember this now. Here's Yerusalem and if you go north, you'll run right into Nazareth. This is where my brother worked, it's between my two fingers. From Galilee, you go from Jerusalem here, to right here, going north. You'll come into Galilee and Nazareth. That's where my brother worked for seven years. Now, his work was, he was trying to establish a Work in Israel. And the message that came back to him was, "We don't want this taught. We don't want the Name used among our children, among our young people. We don't want them to hear it, see it." You remember what they told Yeremyah. They said, "We're going to kill you if you use this Name anymore around our children." Well, that's the same thing they said to my brother. "We're going to kill you." They didn't say kill. They said, "We're going to carry you out of here in a pine box." Which I think is the same thing! [laughing] I would, I would translate it that way!

89 Let's go back here now to **Isayah 41:25**. And he says, **I have stirred up one from the north, and he will come from the direction of the rising of the sun...** You see how this identifies this man? Well, from the rising of the sun is east. If you will go over to **Revelation**, hold your place there, **Revelation 7**, you will see a Work here, a Last Days' Work here.

90 Now, remember what **Isayah 2** said, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House and many people will flow unto it." And eventually, all nations will turn. That is, what's left of the nations after the wars of the Quartet are finished. What is left of those nations is shown to be about two billion people who will repent and turn to **YAHWEH** and start keeping the Feast.

91 All of that is shown right here in **Revelation 7**. Notice of all the tribes, all the tribes here, notice the numbers. Well, first off, remember He stirs up one in the north, then he will come from the direction of the rising of the sun. He stirred him up when he was north of Jerusalem. And they say, "Was this Cyrus?" No. "Well, Cyrus came from the north, but he did something else, I don't know." [laughing] Well, I think they forgot when that man died. It was two hundred years later that Isayah made this Prophecy after King Cyrus did his thing. But they get so screwed up in their thinking because none of the wicked will understand. To understand, you've

got to repent and you've got to be converted where the Spirit, where **YAHWEH's** Power can start working with the mind. That's the only way you'll understand these Prophecies.

92 But here now, remember, he comes from the east. He stirs him up in the north, then he comes from the rising of the sun, for what?

93 **Revelation 7:1. And after these things I saw...** And the *King James Version* says *four angels*, which threw everybody off because they think this is an angel from heaven and the *King James* is really great at that. Every messenger they translated *angel* in the bible, whether he was a messenger of a king or a messenger of **YAHWEH** or a messenger of a queen or whatever, but they translated it *angel*. Well, it means *four messengers*.

94 **And after these things I saw four messengers...** That's what the Quartet is. It's four and these are messengers of the nations saying, "You cannot wear this. You cannot keep this religion of yours anymore. You cannot practice this. We're going to stop you from practicing it." And Condoleezza Rice said on yesterday's CNN news, it was sent to me, she said, "We cannot allow this to take place again." And she had the pictures of the women there wearing veils.

95 Why do they hate veils so much? Well, because it represents a religion and, of course, it's non-Catholic and Catholic is called democracy; freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**, "freedom." They tried to make out like the Savior taught freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**, meaning that you didn't have to keep the Laws and He was gonna give you Eternal Life. Be as mean and hateful and wicked as you are right now and he, Jesus, will give you Eternal Life.

96 Well, first off, the Savior's Name is not Jesus. That's one of Constantine's Gods that he worshiped. Secondly, Yahshua said, "If you want to enter Life, keep the Commandments." That's in **Mattithyah 19:17**, I believe. And then **Revelation 22:14, verse 12** says, I come quickly and My Reward is with me. And then **verse 14** says, Blessed are those who keep His Laws or Commandments, as the *King James Version* says, that they may have right to Life. You have no right to Life at all. You can be deceived if you want to and follow the Catholic church if you want to, but the Catholic church is not **YAHWEH's** Work. It can't bring you Eternal Life. It doesn't have it to offer. It doesn't have Salvation to offer. The only Salvation that's offered is in this bible here or *Book of YAHWEH*, or Holy Scriptures, the Inspired Scriptures. That's

the only Salvation there is. And you must perform Righteousness or you will not receive Eternal Life or get anywhere close to it.

97 Well here we see four Malakim or messengers. **...standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.**

98 **Verse 2, And I saw another Malak ascending from the east...** If you look back again here now to **Isayah**, you'll see this man prophesied.

99 **Isayah 41:25. I have stirred up one from the north...** Nazareth is from the north. **...and he will come; from the direction of the rising of the sun...** Or from the east. If you're coming from the east, you're going west. The United States is west of Jerusalem. **...direction of the rising of the sun gathering those who call on My Name. He will tread on rulers...** This word **rulers**, it means *officials* or it's talking about actually *on Yahdah, on Yahdah* and **treading**, treading actually means *teaching* or *prophesying*. **...as if they were mortar, like a potter treads clay...** If you go back here now to **Revelation 7**.

100 If you remember, keep in mind what Yahshua did with the Samaritan woman. He said a few words to her and He told the Disciples, "Don't go near this Work here that I've established. Don't go near this Work. Go and do the Work I've set before you to do." Well, from that Work that He established in that particular place, the message went out just mouth to mouth to all people that the Savior was come, He was established. And then when He was killed, then that word went out to all the living people at that time.

101 When the people, when the Hebrews left, running for their lives, they came across the area of the North Pole; they brought, by the way, buffalo with them because the buffalo, they said, could survive in extreme cold and go from extremely cold to extremely hot. That's where the buffalo or rather how they got to the United States. They were brought here.

102 They came and the buffalo was their food and their milk, their food supply as they came through that area. It took them quite a while to make that journey, but once they made it, they knew how to get there and more came then. Once the word was spread, others were sent after them, then others started coming. And, of course, I'm sure the word got back to others that there was land in other places that was unsettled. Before that, they didn't even know about that land in this area at all. From

this Prophecy now, and the one in **Zecharyah 4**, yeah, **Zecharyah 4**, you'll see that there're two, two that Daniyl saw that would establish this in a land, **Zecharyah 5:10-11**, they would establish The House of **YAHWEH** in a Babylonish land not yet established.

103 Well, of course, the United States was not even discovered at that time. And the persecution is what drove our forefathers or started driving them to the United States, trying to escape, just trying to escape. But then it was discovered by, of course, the beastly system and the beastly system started taking over.

104 Well, at this time now in the Last Days, this Babylonish land is established. So one is stirred up from the north, then he comes from the rising of the sun, going west saying, the war has got to be held back. These people have refused the word that **YAHWEH** has sent to them. Now, this was my brother's message that was taught in Odessa, Texas and I heard it and, of course, I knew the details; the details of how he got his name and so forth.

105 But **Revelation 7:3** says **Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees...** That is, with this Prophetied destruction, until these people hear this Message. The Message will be preached in all the world and then The End will come. And this was a prayer, of course, of his and mine at that time, for the wars to be held back and open the doors for us to get this Message out to the world.

106 So, you see this in this little Prophecy that we see here. In **Isayah** now, **Isayah 41**, the first part of it shows the Man raised from the dead, **verse 2**. Another one here, if you look on down, the other two people are shown in **verse 8. Isayah 41:8. But you, Israyl...** And then notice, he identifies another. **...are My Servant, Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend.**

107 **Verse 9, You whom I have taken from the ends of the earth...** Well, we see both men now mentioned here. One comes from the east and his Work is set before the Righteous Man Who was raised from the dead.

108 And now, **verse 25**, you see one more now identified his Work here in **verse 25**, aroused in the north, then he comes from the east to do a Work in the west. It was he, my brother, who came back from Israel and he helped me in the land where the first services were held for The House of **YAHWEH**. It was in what was a patio at that time on the back porch, he held the first service there, and he was talking about the Work that had to be done at that time. My brother held the service there and then later the mobile Sanctuary was built and he came and helped dedicate this Work here on this land to **YAHWEH**.

109 This Work was dedicated to **YAHWEH**. The Work in Odessa was never dedicated to **YAHWEH**, but this one was. Under my request, he came and helped us to do so. And it was established then. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Then it was established. We went to work at that time to establish it with the United States, but it didn't become actually established until 1983, I believe. I believe that's right, 1983.

110 And the Word then, the Word of **YAHWEH** has been going out from this area shown in Scripture, which is west of the original Work, Abel, Abel, Israyl. It's west of that Work, due west, in fact. You go to Abel, Israel and go west, you'll hit Abilene, Texas and this Oak Forest just to the east of Abilene, Texas. [laughing]

111 May the Blessings of **YAHWEH** be with you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Eighteen

## The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #9— Deception: How To Keep From Being Deceived 10/30/10

---

*K. Levi J.: I'd like to present to you the Chosen Branch in these Last Days that we are tethered to, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins! Praise YAHWEH!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! A little bit louder, little bit louder! There you go! Come on! Come on! Come on! There we go! Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] **YAHWEH**, that's your People! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I got a lot to cover today and we won't get to the horns today either, but we're going to get to them, I bet you! [laughing] This caught my attention this week--(Let's see.) two pretty great articles here.

3 The Pope, let me read it first. *Pope: Sunday Worship a "Necessity" For All...* Now, here, this really let me down because here, you know, all of the Vatican's daughters are saying you don't have to do anything and now he comes out and says it's a necessity. What, is this a commandment you're saying Mr. Pope? [laughing] You're speaking with forked tongues here.

4 ...*Benedict said that Sunday, which he stated has its origin as "the day of the dawning of creation..."* Oh that sounds good, don't it? Sanctimonious. [laughing] ...*the dawning of creation," was "also the church's weekly feast of creation."* *Warning against the evils of allowing*

*Sunday to become...* Now notice he speaks of evil here, which this is the most evil thing right here I think I've ever held in my hand because it's so deceptive.

5 It makes the people think that they're doing something Righteous, when in fact, they're committing sin, breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws, disobeying the Savior Himself. **Hebrews** said if you sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth has come, there remains no more sacrifice for sins. So they're knocking Yahshua out. What they're doing, they're knocking the whole world out of Eternal Life, Salvation. They're damning them to hell, is what they're doing, what he's doing right here in this letter.

6 He says, ...*Warning against the evils...* Like preaching the Sabbaths, don't commit adultery, don't commit fornication, straighten up your lives, repent and be converted; this is the "evils" he's speaking of.

7 ...*Warning against the evils...* Out there. ...*of allowing Sunday to become just a part of the weekend, the pope said people needed to have a...* Scriptural. ...*focus...* Not a Scriptural, I'm sorry, I misread that! ...*a spiritual focus...* You know, like



this. [clasps hands together in front of him and looks to ceiling] Don't that look great, "holy"? I see some things here on the ceiling that looks like nails sticking down to me! [laughing] I'll bet you he was making the sign of the sword, you know the upside down sword with the sharp blade to cut people's heads off who displeased him. That's what they did. That's what they instituted.

8 ...*Warning against the evils of allowing Sunday to become just a part of the weekend, the pope said people needed to have a spiritual focus...* If you could hold your place there, Mr. Pope, and turn over to *John 6, John 6*. [**Yahchanan 6**] This is what your Savior said. *John 6*. Here's the spiritual focus of your Savior.

9 And if you would repent, you might could become a little bit like Him. Yes, I am aggravated. I know it shows! And I have a tongue like a two-edged sword, I know that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But I am toning it down a little!

10 But the Savior actually says here, **Yahchanan [John] 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Is this the spiritual focus you're speaking of Mr. Pope? Because the rest of it says, **...the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** Not your first day Sunday worship which breaks **YAHWEH's** Laws, but **YAHWEH's** Ten Commandments. You could start with that and the fourth one says, Remember the Seventh Day, the Seventh Day Sabbath to keep it Holy. Why do you insist on the people turning from **YAHWEH's** Holy Laws? Why? Why don't you repent now? Why don't you repent and ask the people to keep the Sabbath Day in honor of the Commandments? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 ...*Sunday worship, he warned...* He actually warned. ...*was not just a 'precept'...* It's not just a precept. ...*to be casually adhered to, but a "necessity" for all people...* Notice, he avoids the word Law or Commandment here! [laughing] Ah, well, the world is sunk anyway! And they're taking it down further every day. We know the outcome. Very soon, Rome will be burned, the Scripture says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] By their own doing, they're gonna burn it themselves with their own doing, wars, wars, wars.

12 Okay. I'm getting behind on my appointments. Yeah, I knew that! [laughing] I'm taking as many as I possibly can every Sabbath, doing phone calls as fast as I can. I'm getting behind on my phone calls too. Yesterday I was off the phone for just a little while, came back and there were forty-seven more

calls. So it's a little bit hard to keep up with it, but I am trying.

13 Okay. That's **YAHWEH's** Business, yes, that's **YAHWEH's** Business right there. Get to **YAHWEH's** Business. You remember Yahshua said, "I must be about my Father's Business." The business that He drove out of the temple was not **YAHWEH's** Business. It was people's business that they had set up and they made the temple a den of thieves or the courtyards rather; it never did get to the temple, but the courtyards. It was a den of thieves where people were taking advantage of people who were convicted of sins and hoping to get an animal to sacrifice and, of course, they had them, but they cost about five prices, like they do in the store today.

14 They showed something on the news here this week or week before last where they had a sale. I believe it was one of the furniture companies. He said, "Everybody's having a sale. Well, let me tell you." He said, "what they do on these sales. They mark the price up fifteen percent, some of them fifty percent, some of them even double it!" Now that's their sale. Well, they've got to mark it up to pay for the advertisement, of course.

15 For those who missed last week, last Sabbath, I noticed some of you are back, I hope it was for a legitimate reason. If not, you need to repent of missing **YAHWEH's** Sabbath, your Shadow of Protection. For those who missed, just a reminder, that **YAHWEH** says you must make the Sabbath, not Sunday but the Sabbath, the Seventh Day of each week, you must make the Sabbath a delight to others.

16 You know, the cafeteria, if you want to know what True Love is, that cafeteria and the bakery, you know, they're up in the night cooking the Sabbath bread. And don't think that this is breaking the Sabbath! [laughing] You know, they accused Yahshua of breaking the Sabbath and He said, "Haven't you ever read what the Priests do? What is wrong with you people?" I added a little to His speech, at least what's written! But you know, no, this is **YAHWEH's** Business of making the Sabbath a delight. It's also True Love from the people who do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 If you want to keep the Sabbath, ask for a job in **YAHWEH's** Business. Do what's assigned with all your heart. Pay your tithes and offerings. This helps to reach others who have no food to eat, and I'm talking about spiritual food. We'll feed them too with physical food if we can get them here, if **YAHWEH** brings them, I'll put it that way, if **YAHWEH** brings them. Pay your tithes. Don't steal from **YAHWEH**. You're cursed if you do.



18 Don't do your own work, but do **YAHWEH's** Business. Take care of your business outside of the Holy Sabbath. Be ready to be taught. Watch your step when you come into The House of **YAHWEH** and be ready to be taught and not give the sacrifice of fools, which comes from your mouth.

19 **Luke 2:49** is where the Savior said, "I must be about My Father's Business." Well, that's what you're required to do every Sabbath. Sabbath morning, in the Sanctuary, Sabbath bread starts at three a.m., while we're sleeping. They wake me up with that smell! I can smell that yeast! Man, oh man, makes me hungry.

20 And then I start thinking about the honey and butter. You need the honey and you need the butter. That's what the Scripture says. You're a fool if you don't take advantage of this honey and butter. It helps you to or keeps you from being deceived unless you do something else to cut yourself off from **YAHWEH**. But the honey and butter and more are all served right here in **YAHWEH's** Sanctuary. And more! A great cup of coffee, get some antioxidants in your body. Now, that's True Love.

21 Cleaning the restrooms, I heard an announcement a while ago about they were going to mop. Now that, you know, that's not the cleaning that takes place every Friday night. And every time we use the Sanctuary, you know, we have to, these men and women, they move all of these tables, chairs, they clean the tables, they clean the chairs. They sweep and get it ready for you to come to a nice place, a very clean place to listen to **YAHWEH's** Words. And normally, they do this in the night when other people are playing around.

22 But that too, that's True Love, True Love. Not a fake love that you get from churches where they, you know, get all gushy and "Aaaah, look here! Look here!" and they do this to everybody that comes in the door, you know. And then they turn to their husband or the woman next to them and say, "I can't stand that person." You know, they're two-faced as Satan is herself. They speak with forked tongue. This is not Love.

23 What True Love is, is keeping the Holy Sabbath the way **YAHWEH** said to keep it. That's

---

**Watch your step when you come into The House of YAHWEH and be ready to be taught and not give the sacrifice of fools, which comes from your mouth.**

---

True Love. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Also while you were sleeping, now this is on Thursday night, I believe, or third night of the week is, you know, the mopping, that's mopping with lye water to kill all the germs to keep you from getting the flu bugs. But the cleaning, it goes on constantly here in the Sanctuary.

24 In **Luke**, I want you to turn to **Luke** and if you get this straight in your mind, you really need to memorize this. The Savior here in **Luke 24**, He sets it straight. The only reason that the world is deceived and it's gonna get worse, brethren. In fact, Yahshua warned us that if it were possible, even the Very Elect is going to be deceived. Well, they do that with these articles like this and to someone who doesn't read their Scriptures, they'd think, "Hey, this is just a-okay. This man is just really spiritual." And that's what he wants you to believe, you know, while the sodomy goes on in that department and, of course, they're well known for this.

25 And **YAHWEH** said, before they ever started calling themselves universal, He showed them in **Jeremiah 23:14-15**. He says they're all like Sodom and Gomorrah. And that's what the news depicts them to be every once in a while when they got caught or somebody has nerve enough to file against them and they have by the thousands recently. And it's all kind of hush-hush now. I think they got onto the news media for ever reporting it to begin with and I'm wondering about the police officers that tapped the phones and so forth, if they're still in existence or if they lost their jobs or what.

26 But you notice how quickly it quieted down. They didn't put them in jail and say, "You're worse than Al Capone," like they did me for teaching the Message of **YAHWEH**. [laughing] But they'll be patting them on the back pretty soon saying how "holy" they are for instituting the first day of the week and instituting breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws.

27 But Yahshua said in **Luke 24:25**, now, put yourself in this position. Put your name here in this verse and know that this is speaking of you if you don't start believing everything that the Prophets have spoken. Now, you can say you believe and then you don't hear my words, you're breaking what the Prophets have spoken because that's all I bring is what the Prophets have spoken; that and the Savior and the Apostles.

28 Well, can't you trust your heart? No, I think it was Jeremiah himself who said the heart is deceitful and it's desperately wicked. You know, the heart finds things to lust after. It's your mind that you've got to use to control your heart and to

teach your heart what it can lust after and what it can't. And of course, your mind is what controls your whole body, your tongue, your eyes, everything. He said, if you look on a woman to lust after you, after her, you've committed adultery already in your heart so you've taught your heart to do this. That's what He's saying.

29 But believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Don't believe the Pope when he tells you to break the Laws. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** speaks of that man when it said, Don't be deceived. He who practices the Laws of **YAHWEH** is Righteous. He who doesn't practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**, each Sabbath, you belong to Satan. That's what he said. You cut yourself off from **YAHWEH**. **Isayah 59:1-2** says your sins cut you off from **YAHWEH**. The only way to break that barrier between you and **YAHWEH** that sin brings is to repent, **Acts 3:19**, and be converted. And stop breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

30 So, what do we do? Let's go over to **Deuteronomy**. **Deuteronomy**. Here's what **YAHWEH** tells you to do, plain and simple. And there's no other way to Salvation. There is no other way to Salvation, no other place of Salvation, than what **YAHWEH** is telling you here and you're a fool if you don't believe it. What do I do, trust in my heart? No! [laughing] You can't even decide for yourself. You've got to let **YAHWEH** tell you the way into that Kingdom. It's a straight and narrow passage, brethren. And the Savior said this. "Enter in through this narrow gate because many there be that go the other way." The many, the many, the majority.

31 But here in **Deuteronomy 12:5**. He says, **But you are to seek the habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH--the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name--and there you must go...** Did I read that wrong? Did it say there you can go if you want to, if you have time. Is that what it said? Well, you're a fool if you don't believe what He has spoken.

32 Now, remember this, and remember the Words of the Savior in **Yahchanan 6:29** where it said you must believe. This is the Work of **YAHWEH** that you believe the One Sent. The Work. The Work. Remember that? The Work of **YAHWEH**. It's a Work of **YAHWEH**. That's what we've been preaching about now for several, several weeks, talking about some famous Prophecies which prophesy about a Servant of **YAHWEH**, a Servant of **YAHWEH** and of course, this starts with **Isayah 41**, if you want to be turning there.

33 He says, go to the place where **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name. And then **YAHWEH** shows you where He chooses to place His Name. And He says, "I will have no other Work." Get that? **Amosyah 3:7**. I will have no other Work."

34 But here in **Isayah 41** now, **Isayah 41**. These are the famous Prophecies that they're speaking of and only The House of **YAHWEH** knows and can answer these questions. We have the answers. We're the only ones on earth who have these answers. No one else has been given this. People have desired to have it. The Malakim in heaven have desired to have it and couldn't have it and no one has been given it until these Last Days when **YAHWEH** said, "I will establish My Work or My House." Well, He didn't just establish a House, a building. He established a people, a people who He says are going to go and convert the whole universe eventually. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

35 Well, this **Isayah 41** now and **verse 2**, we see a Man, a Righteous Man; not just a man, but a Righteous Man. **Isayah 41:2. Who raised up the Righteous one from the east...** And this, of course, establishes what **the east** means. When you see the word **east** from now on, you know what it means because you know where this Man was born and where He died, where He lived and worked and, of course, where they hung Him on the stake. They didn't hang Him on a cross. This is another lie. They hung Him on a stake with His Hands up over His Head.

36 **...called him to His Feet, gave Him the nations...** So this now establishes something else besides just establishing the word **east** here being the land of Israel, it also sets out a Work here. He gave Him the nations. Well, what for? So He could get a lot of tribute from them like any king, all the earthly kings do. You know, say, "Bring me all these taxes to my coffer here and I'm gonna hide them in this building and then I'm gonna show everybody how rich I am." And then **YAHWEH** says to that person, "Well, because you showed these, now this man's gonna have them. They're gonna come in here and they're gonna beat you down. Your brothers, your brothers that're in this other tribe over here or come out of this other tribe are gonna come in and beat you down and take all of this away from you."

37 Well, this is the lust of the world, the way of the kings of the east. Our King is not like this. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Our King is a Servant to His People, like **YAHWEH** was on the very first Seventh Day Sabbath. He was a Servant. He made the Sabbath a Blessing to the people. I've

got to and I'm gonna harp on that until we get into the Kingdom because my Rest that I offer you, **YAHWEH** says is glorious and I want you to have it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 Well they gave Him the nations, see, so this establishes the fact that a Prophesied Work is to start, because you're gonna go to the nations. Well, you've got to remember, to understand this Prophecy right here because let me read this again to you. It says, *This is the first of the famous prophecies concerning the great future "Servant of... What they call. ...the Lord"...* It was actually **YAHWEH**, but they don't know the difference.

39 That's more of the deception of the Catholic church where he takes out the Name of **YAHWEH** and the Name of the Savior and, of course, they admit they did this. They admit Constantine did it, but they don't, they don't make any effort to correct the sins of Constantine either, any more than they will Pope Benedict. They won't make any efforts to correct his sins in the Catholic church. **YAHWEH** says they won't.

40 I'm not just speaking off the top of my head, I'm speaking of **Revelation 9:20-21** where it says they won't repent even after they've killed one third of the people over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. They're gonna go on killing until the sun is darkened by nuclear war. It's speaking of the city that sits on seven hills. What other city sits on seven hills that rules the kings of the earth? That is in **Revelation 17** and in my previous sermon.

41 I'll read again here. *...Interpreters have struggled with the question, "Who is meant by 'the servant'?" Some think the "Servant of the Lord" is the people of Israel. Others think it makes reference to the faithful part of the people, the "ideal" people of Israel. Still others think of the prophets as a group...* Now, that sounds great, don't it? That sounds logical right there. And of course, people can be deceived by that right there, see. The many statements, many of these groups, they have many people following each group and they're all deceived. They don't know who this people, who this person is, but they think it's the Prophets as a group.

42 *...Another large group of scholars believes the "Servant of the Lord" is the Messiah, the One Who will establish God's kingdom on earth...* Now this is their writing. Of course, they're referring to a coming Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** Shammah. That's its name and they took the name off of it.

43 But get your mind now on this verse right here. One is raised from the dead. This is the famous

Prophecy and it establishes many things right here that you can look for in the other Prophecy. But one thing, the thing that it establishes is they know this. The scholars know that it establishes a Work by a certain man in the Last Days. They know of the Two Witnesses. What they don't know is that one of them was prophesied to die and the other one was prophesied to take the whole load and proceed ahead then.

44 You know, we were just talking about this, this week and I was thinking and let it be heard, that my brother, the last time I went to see him, there was a group trying to steal, forcefully, the name of The House of **YAHWEH**, trying to steal it. They still are, but that man is dead, but the rest of them are still trying to steal His Name and others are too.

45 The House of **YAHWEH**, when we, my brother and I or when **YAHWEH** first started pushing us to make this known, to publish it, remember the word **publish** too. When we first started this, The House of **YAHWEH** was an unwanted name. It was. It was not acceptable or desirable, not even the sound was desirable to people. And the Name **YAHWEH** wasn't either but the name House of **YAHWEH** was even worse for some reason. But then after it became popular and people--the way it became popular was people started looking into the books that we said to look for, and then they said, "Why, why aren't we using this name?"

46 Well, most of the time they found out that **YAHWEH** sewed that name up to where they can't use it and He's done that down through the years by one means after another. He's kept people from using it because they want to stay hooked up in sin and still use the name. If you remember, **YAHWEH** said He would take it out of their mouth.

47 Anyway, I went to Odessa to get with my brother, the other Witness called Yaaqob and to have him sign the papers to limit the use of the name House of **YAHWEH**, which he did. And I didn't know he was that near to death. I knew that the Prophecy said he was going to die and I simply wouldn't believe it. I said no, I'm not going to believe it but the Prophecy is true. And they, the doctors, couldn't find a cause for his death, but he died.

48 But he told me that day, he said, "I've been wanting to come to The House of **YAHWEH** in Abilene but I think if I did that all the people here would simply fall away from **YAHWEH**." It wasn't a selfish thing that he had in his mind, it was a very unselfish thing that he thought he had to stay there to keep those people from falling away.

49 I think he may have helped, but anyway, it was only after his death that I accepted it and accepted the Scripture that said **YAHWEH** was going to let the first Witness die and the second one then, like Yahchanan said, "I've got to diminish, but You're going to excel," and speaking of Yahshua. Well, that was the same.

50 My brother was ten years older than I was and I trusted him explicitly. We studied day and night together and, of course, I depended on him a lot. I depended on him, you know to find the answers in research and to make up his mind as to what would be acceptable and what wasn't. And it was a hard job.

51 Anyway, the Work went on as Prophecy said it would and that's the important part. And now it's going to the nations. But it started right here with the Savior now. He's the Only One raised from the dead. He was the Only truly, totally, completely Righteous Man Who ever lived that the Scripture speaks of. We don't know of one that ever lived totally without sin except this One. And **YAHWEH** raised Him from the dead. That's the Only One we have a record of.

52 I said yesterday that the Catholic church, they've got to have another bible. And I said, you know, these things are too plain in this Scripture. And to come out dedicating peace to Mary, there's no such thing in the Scriptures. And all through the Holy Scriptures, the queen of heaven has been condemned as one who is bringing mankind down, and yet it's her that is being pushed today. And I said, they've got to have another bible somewhere that they're following because everything in this bible that they claim to follow condemns what they're doing.

53 If you know of such a thing, now otherwise it's got to be from word of mouth from her because a person can't be this deceived to where you have one thing in the Holy Scriptures that offers Salvation, and this is the only Book on earth that offers Salvation, **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who has Power of Life, Life and death. He's the Only One Who lays claim to that. He's the Only One Who lays claim to being able to predict the future. And the Prophecies, all of His Prophecies come to pass in detail and what I've been covering in weeks now, several weeks, are the little bitty nips and pieces where He's actually saying or talking about the Witnesses and He gives you the details of their life, what they're going to do and how they will do it, how they will bring this about. And then for Yaaqob to die and I knew he was going to die and I knew that was a Prophecy, I just, I just

refused to accept it. That's all. But after he died, then I accepted the Prophecy and went on. I went on with the Work.

54 But now, the Last Days' Work, He shows, **Isayah 41:2. ...gave Him the nations before Him, and made Him rule... Made Him the Ruler. ...over kings...** Now, you know how Yahshua rules. He rules as **YAHWEH**, very Merciful. He teaches. He guides. He directs. He admonishes. And all of this, of course, is brought forth in His Teachings with the history of Yahshua's Life here on earth.

55 Well, He's the Ruler then. He's to become the Ruler of the nations. But **YAHWEH** said, "Sit here at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool." So He's ruling through someone else. And this tells you right here, that with the Scripture in **Psalms**, "Sit here at My Right Hand until I make your enemies, Your enemies Your footstool."

56 Well, how am I gonna do this then? Remember, tether, tether the Work to the donkey. Boy, what a Prophecy this is! And no one, no one has ever understood it until **YAHWEH** established His House in the Last Days and lo and behold we find a Prophecy in **Daniyl 12** that says it's closed and sealed until the Last Days.

57 So everything, the little bits and pieces, so why would it be so hard for a person to believe all that the Prophets have spoken? Why is it so hard for the Catholic church to believe this and repent? Well, of course, **YAHWEH** says their mind is closed and Yahshua even explained that to you and said few there be who're going to find this. You know, you should be praising **YAHWEH**, yes, that He has called you to His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 But let's go on here. **...and made Him rule...** Then. He **...gave Him the nations before Him, and made Him rule over kings...** Well, that time is not yet, you know. He doesn't take that. That's shown He doesn't take that Power until late, very late in the game, until four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out. (Let's see.)

59 **...Who gave them as the dust to his sword...** So here we see war prophesied in this also. **YAHWEH** gave this. He allowed this to be, the fighting to go on. And as Yahshua said, he who lives by the sword will die by the sword. He was talking about this upside down sword that they say is a cross that was also shown to Constantine and said, "By this you will conquer." By this you'll kill. You'll murder, as Constantine did.

60 The sword, I might explain something to you here. These people are not being judged right now

and they will be judged later. They'll be resurrected. People who have mistreated their bodies with sin and come straight down, that's brought their strength down, they will die. They die in their sins but they won't be resurrected in those sins. They'll be resurrected to a natural body, of course. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 He's not willing that any should perish. And He has a time period when those peoples' minds will be opened as yours are today. Now, some of those people, being kinfolks, they might could cause you to lose your Salvation and then later they'll get theirs. It's that possible. So be careful with your kinfolks, especially this time of the year because they're all wanting to give you Christmas presents.

62 I haven't got to the sermon on gifts because that's gonna take many and I don't want to get into it right now, but I am going to bring it. But the only gifts that I can see that are legal is an inheritance gift, which a person can give their children, an inheritance gift. Gifts are given between father and children. Not between them, they didn't exchange. It's the exchanging of gifts that brought this Christmas, it started the Christmas celebration for money. And of course, that was the advertisements.

63 If you noticed, Halloween this year, one man said he wasn't making it on his farm and he saw that he couldn't pay the bills anymore. He was gonna lose his farm, his tractor and all this, so he had been studying about making a barn, a haunted barn. So, this is what he did. And he put quite a bit of money in this thing. He had some paid actors and actresses and it was real and he charged you forty dollars. He charged forty dollars a head to walk through this house and barn where people jump out at you and make a funny face and they're painted with blood all over and some of them look like skeletons and things like this. But they're set in places where they can jump out and I guess, give you a buzz by scaring you. And they pay forty bucks a head. He said in one night here, just in the few nights that they're open, not one night, but one season, he said, "I make enough money to pay all my bills the rest of the year. Why do I want to farm?"

64 Well, that's what Christmas is about. That's what Halloween is about. And when, the last time we were in Israel or one time we were in Israel, it was near Halloween and we find out that the Hebrew people there, they don't celebrate it like the Hebrew people here. They start wearing their ghost and goblin, you know, dresses and pants and things, they start wearing them a week or two early and they go clear through Halloween still wearing

them. I don't know when they decide to change, but there's got to be a cut off point and a beginning point somewhere, I think, but I didn't ask. I didn't want to know really! [laughing] But anyway, it's a moneymaking thing, like the Christmas tree.

65 ...**Who gave them as the dust to his sword, as windblown stubble to his bow?**... I'll get into this in detail, these words here to show you that. But I want you to see the Work that is cut out here for you, the Work that He has prophesied here.

66 But to find that Work, and we know now, we just read where they, the scholars, know this is a future Servant of **YAHWEH**, not the Lord, but a future Servant of **YAHWEH**. Well, if you'll go back and this is what you've missed here, you great scholars and I know that your minds have been hidden, I mean your minds have been blotted from ever knowing this. Believe me, I respect the scholars for studying. I've gained much from what is written or what **YAHWEH** has allowed to be written in the way of books, in the way of dictionaries, commentaries. I've gained much from the scholars before me. So I have a great deal of respect for you.

67 But if you go back to **Isayah 2**, you'll see where this Work was actually prophesied. Not first, but where Isayah was talking about it in detail, partly detailed anyway, partly detailed. And I'll just point out some things here that will clue you in if you will just bear with me and study closely. It's not an easy subject to understand and I've been harping on this for several weeks and still got new things to show you in this for you to understand it fully. I want The House of **YAHWEH** to know this like the back of their hand. I don't want you being deceived. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

68 Okay. In **Isayah 2:2**, it says, **It will come to pass in the Last Days...** Well, what is going to come to pass is a Work that takes place here in the Last Days. That's exactly what Isayah is speaking of, the future, and you know this. You know it's a future Servant. Well here, it shows you this Work that's going to take place in the Last Days.

69 If you go back to **Genesis 49** here He's speaking of the twelve tribes that're taken over the world, taken over the world totally. Totally taken it over and still fighting among themselves. They haven't changed a bit. They're still fighting each other. They're a bunch of warmongers and, of course, they're the ones, they're the ones that rejected **YAHWEH**'s Laws in Egypt as **Daniyl 7-8** shows. They're the ones that brought Christmas and Easter out of Egypt and started celebrating it in the land of Israyl. Then many went back and took over Egypt after it was devastated. Many of them

turned back to Egypt, went back, took the nation and Israyl and Egypt became one. Now all of them didn't go back, but many of them did and took over that nation.

70 But here, if you'll look at **Genesis 49:1**, the last two words say the **Last Days**. Well, in the Last Days, Isayah said, "I'll establish My Work, My House in the Last Days," and shows you it's going to be established in the chief of the nations. The chief of the nations wasn't discovered then but **Zechariah 4-5** shows that it would be discovered and that it would become a Babylonish land, but it wasn't at that time. It wasn't discovered until 1492 officially, when Britain took it over.

71 Well here, he says now, **Genesis 49:1. ...I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** The Last Days. So this ties this Work here that He's going to show you of the twelve tribes with the Work of **Isayah 41:2**, then also **Isayah 42** where it's speaking of Two Witnesses then, and Yahshua. And then **Isayah 43-44** and **Isayah 2:2** that we just read in the Last Days. So you see the words here, He gives you clues here a little and there a little. [laughing] And when you read this and **YAHWEH** starts training your mind, when you read something else over here, you'll say, "Hey! Man, that fits, doesn't it?" It just comes together like hand and glove.

72 Well here now, He says, **...in the Last Days...** Isayah said, "I will establish My House in the Last Days." We have a future Servant that no one has known who that future Servant was until the Last Days because Daniyl said it was closed and sealed until the Last Days. And Daniyl said, we'll cover that in detail later, but I'm running out of time. That's the reason I'm throwing it in. **Daniyl 12** said he looks and he sees these two people, same as **Zechariah 4-5** said, he see these two Works going at the same time. And then, of course, **Revelation** calls them Two Witnesses who are hated and take the Work to all the world.

73 Look on down now to **verse 10** and you see then, this Work. Now, if you notice it carefully here, you'll see the Ruling Power. Now, remember **Isayah 41:2**, Ruler over the kings, Ruler over the kings. **Isayah 41:2**. (Sorry!) [laughing] Let me get it and read it to you. **Isayah**. We just came from there.

74 **Isayah 41:2**. He raises up the dead Person, then He gives Him the nations and He makes Him Ruler over kings. That's the Scepter, the Ruling Scepter. Now, as I covered in the previous program, this Scepter is not a beating sword like the queen of heaven gave to Constantine. His Scepter is the Scepter of Righteousness, not breaking the Laws,

like keeping Sunday instead of the Seventh Day of the week like the Vatican is doing now, in teaching, and has taught all the world. He hadn't taught, he'd beat it into subjection. That's what the previous popes have done and, of course, there's still force going on.

75 The leaders of the kings of the earth doesn't mean just lead. It means by demand and the way they demand it is by the majority vote. And of course, he can, as Scripture shows and as history shows, they got so powerful they can shut down nations. If the Pope said to the people in America, "Don't pay your taxes," do you realize how much money and what would come of this right now. If the presidents refused to obey or any leader of any country refuses to obey, he could simply stop the taxes from being paid and bring them into submission. He'd bring them into their knees. Now, it's getting a little bit harder to do that, but it's still possible for the Pope, with his power, to do this.

76 But in the Last Days, this Scepter is going to be given to someone whose right it belongs. Well, that Someone is also prophesied to have to be without sin, a Lamb without spot and blemish. You see how it's all tying together? Now, here's the Scepter of Righteousness, a Lamb without spot or blemish, Who is the Lamb of **YAHWEH**, Who has to do what? Take away our sins. Not cover them, but take them away.

77 That's what I'm doing with this House right now through Yahshua, through the Power of **YAHWEH**, by Prophecy. Yahshua is taking away your sins right now because I'm the Chosen Branch who's guiding the donkeys to do the Work here, to bring this Message, publish it, preach it to all the world and, of course, bring them to the House where their sins then are corrected by counseling and so forth so they can repent, be converted and their sins are blotted out, no longer remembered. So we're taking away your sins right here with this Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 Now, **Genesis 49:10. The Scepter...** Is a Righteous Scepter, is a Scepter of Righteousness. **...will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver...** Remember, that was given to Yahshua, a ruling staff. That's promised before this now in **Genesis 1**. "I'll make man in My Image, man in My Image, after My Likeness and I will give to Him rulership."

79 That rulership is what it's speaking of here with the Scepter that stayed with Yahdah until notice: **The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver from between His Feet,**

until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations... You see the word **nations** here. Remember now, **Isayah**, this ties the two together. This Prophecy with **Isayah 41:2**. The Righteous Man Who was raised from the dead.

80 Now, all of you scholars now should start putting this together out there. I know there's a bunch of you in different parts of the land. A bunch in Israel, there's a bunch in Africa who are true scholars, and if you'll take this and start studying it, you will see I'm right. The nations, given to the nations, see? ...**obedience of the nations**... And **Isayah 41:2** says, "I've given the nations before you." Not to just take tribute, [laughing] but to teach, teach Righteousness, to do away with your sins, to get you freed from sin.

81 Well, how does He do this? It tells you the very way that the Savior does this next. This is a Prophecy saying to the Savior, "Put your load on these donkeys. Put your load on them." Now, the Prophets and Apostles are the Foundation and, of course, His first donkeys were the Apostles. His second ones are sitting right here in front of me right now and the Branch is teaching them, the Chosen Branch, the Chosen Branch. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, who is that Chosen Branch? Well, that's the Servant, of course, that He's speaking of in **Isayah**, the Servant.

82 Let's go back now to **Psalms**. And get this one in your mind. **Psalm 118**. You really ought to memorize this one, **Psalm 118**, starting with **verse 17**. Because He shows you here, **Psalm 118:17. We will not... All...die...** Well, one of the Apostles, he says, ...**We will not die...** Well, we know He wasn't speaking about this generation. This is **Psalm 118:17**, found on page 482.

83 The first words of this start with or is entitled, this **Psalm**, "In This Day, We Will Rejoice." **Psalm 118:17. We will not die...** He says. So we know this is not speaking of this generation. So the Apostles, if you remember what they said, "We will not all die, but we will be changed." So we know from, not just that one verse, but that says it best. But there're many Scriptures that show that there're people who are going to live, **YAHWEH's** People who are going to live. They're going to be changed, that is, like--when the people are resurrected from the dead, they will have just a natural body without sickness and disease, without deformity and so forth. That's what they'll have to work with.

84 Their past sins won't be remembered at that time. They will start and they'll be judged for a hundred years, **YAHWEH** said. Now, those that

die in their sins in a hundred years, they'll simply be not resurrected at all, but those who will convert, which I would say, at least ninety-nine percent, surely, would convert to **YAHWEH** after the sin and suffering and they saw what sin is doing to their bodies.

85 Speaking of sickness and disease, I've got to throw this in. I had a dream that I was telling a certain person in the audience to start taking blackstrap molasses three times a day, a teaspoon three times a day. I think everyone possibly should do that. Get the kind that's not ruined, not weakened. All of it is great. Blackstrap molasses, get the kind that's not weakened. We have some. We can help you with it. You can get your own, but don't get the kind that's weakened and it takes some trouble to get. You have to go to some trouble to get the kind that's not weakened, but we have it. But start doing that and then start noticing a difference in your life, in your sickness and so forth.

86 **Psalm 118:17. We will not die...** So this ties us in then with the ones who, it says, **We will not die...** So we know this is speaking to another people, a future people. ...**but we will live, and declare the Works of YAHWEH.**

87 **Verse 18, YAHWEH has severely disciplined us, but He has not given us over to death.**

88 **Verse 19, Open to us the gates of Righteousness!...** Yes, **YAHWEH** has disciplined us. He's let us cause ourselves to get sick. He's let us live by the sword. He's let us sin in order for us to find out what sin does to the body.

89 The way that I see this in Scripture is that the body we're going to receive, it can be made sick by sin. The sins will make it sick. And if that body dies, there is no way to resurrect it. Now, that is why we must not ever allow sin to enter this new body, but we won't get that new body unless we prove to **YAHWEH** that we won't do this. The new body is going to be similar to that of the Malakim and Satan herself. Satan has lived for thousands of years but **YAHWEH** shows that she is dying. And He shows when her last breath will take place, in fact, in the Holy Scriptures He's prophesied that.

90 So she knows that she has but a short time. She knows right now she has but a short time to try to destroy mankind. What purpose she could get from destroying mankind is, I guess, just satisfaction in a sick mind. It's like wanting to kill or to strap on a bomb and go kill a bunch of people, you know. It's such a sickness, but that's what can take place in the last results or the last parts of sin, the ends of sin.

91 **Verse 19, Open to us the gates of Righteousness! We will go through them, and we will praise YAHWEH!...** Now, the gates of Righteousness, of course, is keeping the Laws as the Apostles. The Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets is ours. The Prophet Yahchanan said that sin is the transgression of the Laws, **I Yahchanan 3:4**. Then **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** says don't let any man deceive you. He who is Righteous, He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. So he who practices the Laws is Righteous. Because sin is the breaking of the Laws. So he who practices the keeping of the Laws is Righteous. But he who commits sin, **verse 8**, is of the devil, the same as the devil.

92 **Well Psalm 118:20. This is the gate which belongs to YAHWEH; the Righteous will enter in at it!**

93 **Verse 21, We will praise You...**

94 **Verse 22**, Now here is the Stone now that they rejected. The Stone has become the Head of the corner in the Last Days.

95 **Verse 23, This is YAHWEH's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!...** What they have rejected has actually become the One raised from the dead Who is given the nations that we, the donkeys, will bring to perfection.

96 **Verse 24, This is the day which YAHWEH has made; we will rejoice and be glad in it!**

97 **Verse 25, Save now...** That was explained in a previous sermon. Save us now, this is what they were saying to Yahshua because they recognized that He was the One Who came to ride the donkeys and they accepted Him as King. That was in **Mattithyah 21:7**.

98 **Verse 26, Blessed be He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH!...** Now, that's by the Authority of **YAHWEH**. Blessed is he who comes by the Authority of **YAHWEH**. Who is he? That's the One Sent, the One Sent. So one, this one, this Chosen Branch, the One Sent is the one who **YAHWEH** says you must find out where **YAHWEH** has established this House, there you must go and there you will be taught **YAHWEH's** Glorious Sabbath Day, for one thing, instead of Sunday the first day of the week.

99 **...We have blessed You...** From what? Where do we bless You? Where do you get your blessings? It's only from **YAHWEH's** House, brethren. Look at that for yourself. **...We have blessed You out of The House of YAHWEH!...** Only. Put the word **only** there behind that. There's no other place. All of these things are being taught in this one chapter here.

100 **Verse 27, YAHWEH is our Father, Who**

**has given Light to us...** And then He says, **...Bind the Sacrifice for the Feast with ropes; take it to the horns of the altar!**

101 Well, my time is up and I went over. We're gonna get to this! **YAHWEH** willing, and I know He's willing. Just, just don't be deceived brethren. One more Scripture, let's go over to **Mattithyah**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

102 This one should be an easy one for you to remember. This **Mattithyah 24:24, 24:24**, remember that. The signs here, signs and wonders. Well that, of course, these're some of them, you know, and the ones called the deceivers are ones who deceive you into breaking the Laws. That's the Catholic church. The Catholic church doesn't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now, this week, the pope was using the Name **YAHWEH**. Why would he do that? The only reason he would is to deceive and make out like that this Lord or God or queen of heaven, it's all **YAHWEH**. No, it's not all **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** is not going to tell you to break His Laws. And that's what the Catholic church and all Christianity teach today. They say, "Only believe."

103 Now, I'm trying to write on that "Only believe" so be sure and read the newsletters and *The Prophetic Word*. I don't have time to bring it here so I'm just gonna write about it so you can have it in print and get it to understand because you can't just take one verse out of the bible, out of your *King James Version*. You can't take it out of *The Book of YAHWEH* and base your Salvation on it. Salvation is here a little and there a little and you're a fool if you don't believe all the Prophets have spoken. You're a fool if you don't go to the place **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name through Prophecy. You're a fool if you think there's another place on earth when **YAHWEH** says, "I will have no other Work." Why would you think **YAHWEH** is lying? He will have no other Work except the one prophesied. We are the one prophesied of. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

104 But the deception, **Mattithyah 24:24**, He says, **For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the Very Elect...** This is how strong it's going to get, very, very strong and it will get worse than this before the bombs are dropped and wipes it out and then, even there, after a time it will go on in the land of Israel but by the same people.

105 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

## Chapter Nineteen

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #10— The “Three Works” In Isayah: The Savior And The Last Days’ Two Works Guided By The Savior 11/06/10

---

*K. David H.: I now present YAHWEH’s Elect Servant who is the Strength of YAHWEH to us in these Last Days. YAHWEH’s Elect Servant who preaches and publishes YAHWEH’s Plan of Salvation to all the ends of the earth. YAHWEH’s Elect Servant who teaches us that the power over sin is the 613 Laws, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Boy, what a crowd, what a crowd! Lively and rejoicing! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. Beautiful, beautiful day! A beautiful chosen people for me to teach today! [laughing]

2 I’ll remind you quickly to stay away from kinfolks this time of year. [laughing] They always start sneaking in trying to get you to partake of God worship that came straight from Egypt. And of course, our forefathers that fell for that they lost the Kingdom. The Kingdom was taken from them. It’s offered to you right now. And of course, if you take advantage of it--the trials and tests, you’ll have glory forever.

3 The scholars, now listen to me closely all of you scholars that have been wanting to know who the Servant is who’s spoken of in **Isayah 41-42**. Actually, Isayah started back in the first chapter to tell you of this and that’s where you’re missing out. But there’re three Works here and three

different time frames too of Work that are shown in these Prophecies here, and this is why you’re not understanding it.

4 Many of the scholars, depending on your background, you want to apply all of this to Yahshua. And of course, Yahshua the Savior is in this Prophecy, in all of these Prophecies, because He’s the High Priest over this Work for this time period that this is speaking of. And it’s all speaking of an end time period as is shown in **Isayah 2:2**, in the Last Days. YAHWEH calls it the Last Days. The Savior Himself said the Last Generation. This Work would be in the Last Days or the Last Generation.

5 But the Savior is over three different time periods here, three different Works. And of course, two people are named besides Himself in this, and YAHWEH gives you their names. So you’re really going to have to pay close attention. It’s not an easy subject to understand because it takes a few hundred Scriptures that you’ve got to get in your mind. But I am gonna make you understand it,



**YAHWEH** willing, if you will just don't argue with me while I'm trying to teach. Believe me and write it down and search the Scriptures. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 These're two, two of these Works that involve the Savior in the Last Days and two are performed by two brothers. Yes, two brothers and two different Houses of **YAHWEH** that, not only Prophet Isayah saw, but there're many others who saw it too.

7 Now I want you to start with, of course, **Isayah 41**, so be turning there for these two brothers. I know you thought we were out of that chapter. I think we could preach on this right here for several months. We're not going to! But we started here last week and showed that **verse 2**. Now, this is showing Yahshua Himself.

8 Oh, the other thing that I needed to tell you about is you should be on time every week. You should be listening to the young Priests. The young Priests are improving. They're bringing some great lessons. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 And anyway, we have a special film that the man is saying that this is a result of great sickness that is spreading throughout the earth now. And they're not gonna back off from it. It's kind of like the mad cow disease that started from feeding dead animals "free" protein that they were throwing away, burying and burning. Well they, you know, used that "free" protein. Well, they're using this other stuff that's free and we got a film that will be played before I speak. It's about 22 minutes long, so I understand I need everyone to see it.

10 But in **Isayah 41:2** now, we see the Savior, One raised from the dead. And we saw that last week and I spent quite a bit of effort on it. I'm putting it in a letter too, letters, no way you can get it into one, but I'm putting it into letters. But a lot is shown right here that we covered in just this one single verse here.

11 You see this Being here who raised up the Righteous One, a completely Righteous Person. Well, you should know, if you're a true scholar, you won't pass Christianity by following this kind of Righteousness but True Righteousness is keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. It's the Perfect Righteousness that all the Apostles spoke about and they were all persecuted because of it. But this Man Who **YAHWEH** raised from the dead was Righteous. He was a Righteous One. He never sinned. He raised Him from the dead.

12 **Isayah 41:2. Who raised up the Righteous One from the east, called Him to His Feet...** From the east, so this established what **east** is according to the Prophets in their Prophecies. It shows you

what **east** means.

13 And then ...**gave Him the nations...** Gave Him the nations now for, of course, for a reason. That is, to direct the nations. We tend to think that **YAHWEH** cast aside everyone that didn't worship Him down through the periods of history. And this is simply not true. He allowed everyone to sin. He called certain people out and loaded their minds with His Spirit, which guided them to the Truth of understanding you can't break **YAHWEH's** Laws and have peace, or joy, or health, or anything.

14 The people in this world, they're bringing sickness, disease, war, hatred, violence upon themselves. They don't know what to do about it. They're thinking about closing schools. Having it to where they can put them all in one bin and put a bunch of police officers in there with them. What those police officers are gonna do, I don't know. [laughing] They have no solutions for their problems.

15 And next **YAHWEH** shows Two Others. In fact, an article was handed to me on the prices of food. I don't know if you've noticed how they're going up but they took a really huge leap this last month. The prices of food are exactly what are shown that the nations would come to in this time period under what is called the messengers, the four messengers or what we call the Quartet now. In the English language, in the governmental language, we call them the Quartet. And of course, they're called four messengers and other things in the Holy Scriptures. We're seeing that the food, in the Prophecy concerning these men, would go from abundance to where it was very, very cheap to famine, starvation. We have over forty-one million people in the United States now that are listed in that category, forty-one million. That's a lot of people that's lacking on food right now.

16 We have hundreds of thousands of people that everything is being taken away from them, their houses, their cars, everything. What bothers me is that they never learn. And of course, they can't. They'll never understand unless they come to The House of **YAHWEH**. But the people that have this done to them, I know some. And the problem is they go get another job. They go get tangled up in the world again and they start trying to accumulate another house, another car, two other cars, maybe three or four, you know, and soon that will all be taken away from them again. [laughing]

17 But this occurred to my dad. He fell in the same trap and I got a firsthand view from him of what took place in the depression days. And of course, the land went to the government or the

government loans that were given to the banks. And the same thing is taking place here in America now under the ways of the kings of the east.

18 Of course, the depression, the oppression that they put you under, this was the same thing they learned in Egypt. They learned this from the Egyptian government, firsthand, lived through it. **YAHWEH** brought them out of it and then they wanted to go back into it again because as Satan said, this way looks desirable, looks desirable to try to own the world.

19 Well, in **Revelation** we see exactly what's taking place. What **YAHWEH** said would take place is taking place now and the food is on the rise and only the rich will be able to afford it very soon and they'll give out what they want to, to the poor.

20 And then we see two others here in **Isayah 41** look at **verse 8, Isayah 41:8**. If you remember **Isayah 41:25**, we saw my brother, Yaaqob, last week, and how he--maybe we better read that again just to refresh your mind here.

21 **Isayah 41:25. I have stirred up...** Not raised up from the dead, but I've stirred up this one. ... **one from the north...** Now it says, we put **Protected Place** there but that word is **north**. The *King James* was right in that incident and so were several others that argue the point.

22 **...from the north place and he will come; from the direction of the rising of the sun...** Which is east, which he did. **...gathering those who call on My Name...** And that's what he did. **...gathering those who call on My Name...** The Name **YAHWEH**.

23 **...He will tread on rulers...** I have a special section to go into that will show you what all these words mean. It's like they want, the scholars, they want to apply this Hebrew wording altogether different from what it means and they want to apply this to Cyrus. This is, they use Cyrus as a crutch to apply everything they don't understand--to King Cyrus who came a couple of hundred of years later after this Prophecy, but he didn't fulfill any of it and I'll show you. I'll show you how to prove that from your own Scriptures here very soon.

24 **...He will tread on rulers as if they were mortar...** He will teach. He'll teach and guide, actually. And the word there is not rulers, it's actually **princes** but it's of the lesser rank, like a prince of a family, a household, something like this; a preacher of a church, a ruler of a church, or something like that. And he'll mold them **...like a potter treads clay**.

25 **Verse 26, Who has declared from the beginning, so we may know?...** Well, of course,

**YAHWEH** is speaking of, from the beginning, He's speaking of the word **Genesis**. And of course, that Work is prophesied right there in **Genesis 49**. And **verse 1** of that says this is going to take place in the Last Days. And then in **verse 10**, He starts speaking of more details for the Last Days. (We've covered this in the sermons, and you can get these sermons, by the way. They're on disk. Also, we're putting them on the air for all the world to see.)

26 But **Genesis 49:10** shows the Last Days and what is going to take place in **YAHWEH's** Work and then what's going to take place with the powers that come from these twelve tribes that have taken over the whole world. Get it in your mind the great powers, the world-ruling kingdoms. People seem to think it's one person, one kingdom. Here you have a kingdom, well another kingdom rises up with a stronger leader and he takes over. They don't or they didn't destroy all of those people of the kingdom they took over. In fact, they took them into their kingdom and they lived on.

27 Sometimes, they would kill the kings or if they wouldn't submit after a certain length of time, they would kill them or put out their eyes or something like that where they couldn't work among the people anymore. But they just added this kingdom to their kingdom, and then the third one did the same thing, and the fourth one did the same thing. And that's what we see today but we see it scattered throughout the world. The teaching of this scattered throughout the world and the government of it taken throughout the world.

28 Well, that was now, as I said, my brother. This is who He was speaking of here, and you will see him mentioned in several other places and his name given also in several other places.

29 And then in **Isayah 41:2**, we see the Savior. Then if you look on down to **verse 8**, you will see two more people, Two Others mentioned here. And I say this "others" because Daniyl saw the same Two Others. He was given it. And Daniyl showed you the time period for these two people right here that he shows. The Two Others who Daniyl saw are the Two Others who **Isayah** shows right here, right in front of your face but you didn't see it because you had your mind set on what somebody had told you from a Christian church; that this was Yaaqob who **YAHWEH** surnamed Israyl. No, he's dead. He's been dead for quite some time now. And the twelve tribes that came from him, that many of them are dead. Many of them are alive right now and ruling the world.

30 But get it in your mind that **Isayah** names two people and two Works here in this chapter. In fact,

he names my brother then he names me also here. But these are Works, they're not just people. They are people who **YAHWEH** uses to start a Work. But the Work then **YAHWEH** shows what Work will succeed and go on to doing what we will see next here.

31 Well **verse 8** now. **Isayah 42:8. I am YAHWEH, that is My Name; and My Glory I will not give to another, nor My Praise to graven images...** Do you know why the Gods don't proclaim that they can give Eternal Life? Because they can't, and **YAHWEH** will not allow it, because it would be deceiving you to the utmost.

32 Now they claim that Satan, the only thing that Satan can claim is that **YAHWEH** made you with an immortal soul, because **YAHWEH** created you but not with an immortal soul. **YAHWEH** said He created mankind. You belong to **YAHWEH** until you sell yourself to Satan by following or service, by service. By your service you belong to whom you obey. So if you don't choose to serve **YAHWEH**, then you belong to Satan. That's what *1 John [I Yahchanan]* **3** shows also, **I Yahchanan 3:7-8**.

33 But here in **Isayah** **YAHWEH** says I won't give My Glory to anyone, not to Gods or graven images.

34 Go back to **Isayah 41:8**. Now He shows you Yahshua in the second verse. And then here He names two others in **verse 8, But you, Israyl, are My Servant...** Now, we put **are**; that's been added. If you'd just mark that out, it'll help you to understand a little bit easier. Sometimes these conjunctions help and sometimes they hinder you from understanding what **YAHWEH** actually wants you to see here.

35 **But you, Israyl, My Servant...** Get that in your mind. The Servant, who is the Servant? This is what scholars have struggled over for years to find out who this Servant is. Well, notice his name is Yisrayl. It's not the same Israyl who started as Yaaqob who **YAHWEH** named Israyl who had twelve sons who came from him; twelve sons and twelve tribes. No the future, we're in the future now of those twelve tribes. We're not back here when they were living and dying.

36 And here are two people who He gives their names, **YAHWEH** Himself gives their names to them. And then He shows later exactly how He did it, and how the names were actually inspired, the names that He gave them. Actually He inspired these men, inspired events and so forth to take place to bring about their names.

37 So we look for a person named Yisrayl and

he's the Servant. **...Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend.**

38 **Verse 9, You whom I have taken from the ends of the earth...** There's another sermon that's probably two hours to understand this right here, but I'll get to it. It means Oklahoma, but I will get to it later on in the series.

39 **...and called you from the farthest parts of it...** Farthest parts of it? Well, start going around the earth and see if you can find the farthest part of it. It doesn't make sense the way it's written now, but it makes sense when you understand what will be shown to you in a few weeks maybe, down the line.

40 **...and said to you; You are My Servant, I have chosen you, and have not cast you away.**

41 **Verse 10, Fear not, for I am with you; Be not dismayed, for I am your Father. I will strengthen you; yes, I will help you; yes, I will uphold you with the Right Hand of My Righteousness...** The Right Hand of My Righteousness is mentioned in **Isayah 41:2**. He's the Righteous Man Who **YAHWEH** raised from the dead, Who now is in fulfillment of the Prophecy in **Psalms 110:1--He sits at the Right Hand of YAHWEH. YAHWEH** said to my Ruler, sit at My Right Hand until I make your enemies Your footstool, turn them to serving You, to make them Your footstool.

42 Well, the Man is there sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** and He shows that that Man sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** is guiding this Work right here. Yisrayl and Yaaqob were guided by that Man as High Priest over a Work there. You see that now? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

43 **Isayah 41:11. Behold, all those who were incensed; hostile, against you will be ashamed and confounded; they will be as nothing; they who strive with you will perish.** Let's go on to **verse 13**.

44 **Verse 12, You will search for them, but will not find them--those who contended with you, those who war against you, will be as nothing, and as a thing of nothing.**

45 **Verse 13**, now go back and look at **verse 8** again. **But you, Israyl, My Servant, Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend.**

46 And then notice **verse 13** now. **For I, YAHWEH your Father, will hold your right hand, saying to you: Fear not, I will help you...** Speaking to a Servant called Yisrayl who proceeds on after the first brother is dead.

47 Now these Two, if you will turn over to **Daniyl** now, we'll see these Two Others right here who

Yahshua is named with, Yahshua. If you'll turn over to **Daniyl 12** and Daniyl gives us a time period for these two people. And Daniyl is seeing all of these things come to pass concerning the people, Daniyl's people he was speaking of, the one's Daniyl was taken with.

48 Daniyl was a Righteous man, but he was taken captive by a kingdom of Hebrews, by the way, they were Hebrew. And they took him captive, along with several others, and they took him to Babylon to teach them literature that is being taught in the Catholic church today. But no one understands that except us that it has been explained to, to where we know now that **YAHWEH** is guiding these twelve tribes to fulfill a Plan, fulfill His Plan.

49 Well, here now in **Daniyl 12:1**, we see, **And at that time will Micahyah stand up...** That's mistranslated but I won't dwell on that. **...the great ruler who stands for the children of Your People; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time. And at that time Your People will be delivered, everyone who will be found written in The Book of Life.**

50 How can we tie this in? Turn over to **Revelation 20**. And we see here a Judgment, a Great White Throne Judgment that is set forth here. And first the ones who were called are called in and then after that the dead are raised and they're given a Judgment, a Judgment of a hundred years. It doesn't take place instantly or in one day, but they're allowed to live and allowed to train and work and have an opportunity to have their minds opened to understanding.

51 And here we see the Judgment set in **Revelation 20:11. And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them...** That's a little bit mistranslated, but I've got it corrected in other places.

52 Verse 12, **And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is The Book of Life. And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.**

53 Verse 13, **And the sea gave up the dead...** The last part of verse 13, **...And they were judged, every man, according to his works.**

54 Verse 14, **And death and sheol were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.**

55 Verse 15, **And whoever was not found written in The Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.**

56 If you turn over to **Revelation 22**, you will see here the ones written. In **Revelation 22:14**, the ones written in the Book of Life are those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH. Revelation 22:14. Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life...** Another chapter and verse in **Revelation** said, those who keep the Commandments, which should have been translated **the Laws**, and have the Testimony of the Savior, the Testimony of Yahshua the Savior.

57 Well, back to **Daniyl 12** now. One more Scripture, let's hold your place in **Daniyl** and look to **Mattithyah 24** because the Savior Himself gives this time period also. **Mattithyah 24**. Remember, it's a time of trouble such as was not since there was a nation to that same time, a time of trouble. There can't be two times of trouble and each one be the greatest. So we know that this is speaking of the same time of trouble.

58 In **Mattithyah 24** or *Matthew*, if you have a *King James Version*. **Mattithyah 24** and here's the same time of trouble He's speaking of. **Mattithyah 24:21. For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.**

59 And if you look on over to **verse 34, Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away...** So, He's speaking here of the Last Generation for this time of trouble that marks the time period for these Two Others who Isayah showed in **Isayah 41:8-13**. Two other people and they're named Yisrayl and Yaaqob, Yisrayl and Yaaqob.

60 Well, here now Daniyl is speaking of this time period and he shows the resurrection that we just saw in **Revelation 20**. The resurrection of the dead is shown in **Daniyl 12:2**, some to Everlasting Life, he says, and some to shame and contempt. So you'll see that these are being judged. The same Judgment that we see in **Revelation 20** is shown here by Daniyl.

61 **Daniyl 12:3. And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens...** You're going to, you may not know it, but that's what's taking place right now, brethren. And even our children, our children, which is a Promise from **YAHWEH** in **Yahyl 2** that we'll read later, but they are shining in Knowledge and Understanding and bringing forth the way to Peace, the way to Peace and Joy and Love throughout the nations right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 **Daniyl 12:4. But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End...** So, we see that this is now the time of The End

that Daniyl was speaking of in **Daniyl 12:1** and Mattithyah was speaking of in **Mattithyah 24:21** and **34**. That's **Mattithyah 24:21** and **34** saying the time of The End. And Daniyl is showing the time of The End here.

63 And you know why you couldn't understand this before? I'm speaking to all the scholars out there in the world that are wanting to understand these Prophecies. They were closed and sealed by **YAHWEH** Himself. So there's no way you could have understood it until **YAHWEH** established His House in the Last Days, which He said He did, to bring the Message. And He says He names two people, and I'll give you their names again in a minute, in another chapter He names two people and says, "Let them tell you." So He's saying to you and all the world, "Let them tell you." Pay attention to what I'm bringing but you're going to have to study closely, this is not understood easily. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

64 Okay, he says, **...seal the book to the time of The End, many will run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased...** That is, both the Knowledge of **YAHWEH** to His House and He shows the knowledge will be increased to the world, worldly knowledge, which will bring the world down, bring it to destruction. As we see on every side, all the world news, we see sickness increasing. We see the food getting less valuable; that is, in content, the vitamins and minerals.

65 Don't forget your sorghum, your molasses, your black strap molasses, three times a day in four to six ounces of hot water, one teaspoon. You'll be surprised what that will do for you. Do it! Just do it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Okay, then Daniyl, after this was closed and sealed. **Daniyl 12:5. Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood Two Others...** Well, this is the same thing you see, hold your place there, go back to **Isayah 41**, Two Others. He sees Yahshua right here raised from the dead, Isayah did. That occurred at the great time period when we go from before His death, before the Common Era to after the Common Era. And the things that took place there, if you want to believe it or not, it doesn't make any difference, but I can tell you one thing history shows this Man changed the world by the acts that took place on that date. He changed the whole world and everything that went with it.

67 Well, this Man raised from the dead, and you know when that took place and then Isayah shows you in **Isayah 41:8**, Two Others, Two Others and gives you the names here.

68 Well, Daniyl, he sees the same thing. **Daniyl 12:5. Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood Two Others...** Two Others. Now this was not two different people other than the ones who Isayah saw. This was the first time Daniyl saw this and he was seeing all these Prophecies here of these great kingdoms that kept getting greater and one overtaking the other and another one overtaking the other one. And then this fourth one takes the temple, it takes the temple and destroys the temple and takes all the artifacts to Rome.

69 Well, this should show you something. And I know the scholars out there, they know these things, because I read your writings and I see that bits and pieces of these things, you understand.

70 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood Two Others one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river...** Now if you remember he shows, and we brought this out, he said Yisrayl left the house of Yaaqob because he brought back customs from the east. You know which direction the east is and what is the east. The east is Jerusalem where the Savior died. That's where He's also raised from the dead. So he brought back customs from the east. That's exactly the reason the Two were separated, as Daniyl sees here.

71 **Verse 6, And one said to the man clothed in linen...** So, there's only one of them clothed in linen here. **...who on that future day...** This is translated properly according to--if you get a *Book of YAHWEH* you'll see the footnotes and you can go right to the source where the world's authorities tell you that this was a future day. **...is teaching: How long will it be...** They ask a man clothed in linen, on a future day, how long will it be? How many of you have asked me, how long it will be? [laughing] Well, **...to the end of these wonders?...**

72 **Verse 7, Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: It will be for a time, times, and a half...**

73 Now this then clues you in to another Prophecy in **Revelation 11**, which we won't cover right now but it is the Two Witnesses who show this time period and ties it in with those same Two brothers, Two brothers who **YAHWEH** says, "These are My Witnesses."

74 (Let's see.) **...when YAHWEH will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People...** Pouring out His Power, His Power, His Strength.

---

## You right now are being tried and tested for work in YAHWEH's Kingdom.

---

75 If you remember Malakyah, he says, "This is the Strength of **YAHWEH**", named Yliyah. That's what the word **Yliyah** means, *the Strength of YAHWEH*, the Laws and the Prophets. Then the Savior Himself said, if you will accept it, this is the Yliyah who would come, the Laws and the Prophets who would come. **YAHWEH** says, "Let them tell them. Let those Two brothers tell them." Tell them? We'll see just a minute who He says to tell it to then.

76 **...all these things will be finished...** Once this takes place, all these things will be finished. So we're in the Last Generation here of Two Others that he is seeing but he doesn't understand.

77 **Verse 8, So I heard, but I did not understand. Then I said; O my ruler, what will be the end of these things?**

78 **Verse 9, But he said: Go your way, Daniyl, for the words are closed up and sealed until the time of The End...** So, He allowed him to see the Two Others in a time period called the time of The End.

79 **Verse 10, Many will be purified, and made white, and tried; tested...** That is, judged. That's what you're being, tried. You right now are being tried and tested for work in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. And you're allowing **YAHWEH** to sanctify you as is shown in **Exodus 13:31**. **YAHWEH** sanctifies you, sets you apart for this Work. You're being tried and tested.

80 **...but the wicked will do wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand...** So, here's another clue here to understanding. Wickedness is breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws as shown in **I Yahchanan 3:4, 7-8**.

81 So **Acts 3:19**, speaking of the Savior, the One Who was raised from the dead and showing when He was killed, murdered, and then He shows in **Acts 3:19**, he says, **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out...** By this Man's death and blood, and you will have understanding. You will have turned from your wickedness and then **YAHWEH** will have contact with you and can open your mind to understanding.

82 But hidden sins will keep you cut off from **YAHWEH**. So repentance in words doesn't matter, you're going to have to act on it, as Yaaqob said. "Faith without works is dead, oh vain man. Know this, that faith without works is dead." Well, that's

what Daniyl was speaking of here when he said, "none of the wicked will understand."

83 If you don't believe that's true, how did He hide this Prophecy for all these years and you scholars have searched the books for all these many years and couldn't decide who this Servant of **YAHWEH** was? How did He hide it from you? Well, I'm going to reveal it to you and you'll know that that's it when you see it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

84 Now, look on down from the time, well, he gives a time of waiting here and a figure that no one has figured out to this point. This is **Daniyl 12**. Now, let's go back to **Isayah** again, and we see here, **Isayah 41**. We've got to look at **Isayah 41:2**, it shows the Savior and it shows the Work. So does **Genesis**. **Genesis 49** shows the twelve tribes in the Last Days and the Work the Savior would be performing in **verse 10**. Last Days is shown in **verse 1** and then the Work that the Savior is performing in this last time period is connected to a certain person. Well, notice here, he gives the nations, he gives the nations here. Now the Last Days, Yahshua's Work, Last Days, Yahshua's Work and His donkeys, this is in **Genesis 49:1** and then **verse 10** shows the donkeys. And of course, I've been through that already and Him fulfilling all of that.

85 Now, if you go to **Isayah 1**, you will see these twelve tribes that Isayah actually starts with here, and knowing, of course, that they would take over the world, that the world was given to them. They'd take it over, become many nations and this is what they would bring the world to.

86 In **Isayah 1** notice **verse 1. The vision of Isayah, the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the days of Uzziyah...** He gives this. And then notice, well, let's go on here.

87 **Verse 2, Hear, O heavens...** That should bring your attention to **Deuteronomy 30:15**, starting with about **verse 15**, He says He's proving this to heaven and earth. And He says He's calling your attention to what He's proving among the twelve tribes, of course, that He has set before them Life and Righteousness or death and destruction, whichever one they choose.

88 And then He tells them, "You must choose Life. You must choose to do what I say. Let Me sanctify you if you want life. Otherwise, those who

---

## The donkeys know this; they know The House of YAHWEH.

---

sanctify themselves, which the whole world is doing at this time, they will all be consumed together,” **YAHWEH** says. Be consumed.

89 Well, he says now, **Isayah 1:2. Hear, O heavens and give ear, O earth...** Same thing **Deuteronomy 30:19** says. **...for this is what YAHWEH has spoken: I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me...** Speaking of Yahdah and Yerusalem, but speaking of the whole twelve tribes, except for the ones He called out, gave special commission. He called the Elect. He gave them special commission to warn the nations. The same ones were persecuted by these people that He’s speaking to here.

90 He says, **verse 3, The ox knows its owner and the donkey knows its owner’s crib...** That is, The House of **YAHWEH**. The donkeys know this; they know The House of **YAHWEH**. He’s promised to give that information to them. Whether they stay in it or not, they know it. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

91 And you know everyone who leaves The House of **YAHWEH** they make the statement, “Oh, I know that Yisrayl is the Last Days’ Witness. I know that, you know, you couldn’t be mistaken about that. And I believe this is the True Work of **YAHWEH**.” They know that. Well, because **YAHWEH** says they’re going to know it. If they’re called, they become one of the donkeys but they don’t have to stay. They can break their tie and go running, trotting down the road chasing after whatever. [laughing] But they know the crib. They know the House of **YAHWEH**.

92 **...but Israyl does not know; My People do not consider; understand...** They don’t even consider this.

93 **Verse 4, Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children who are corrupters! They have forsaken YAHWEH; they have rejected the Holy One of Israyl; they have backslidden.**

94 **Verse 5, Why would you be stricken anymore? Why would you revolt more and more?... He’s saying, you are bringing this upon yourselves. They fought against each other. They separated from YAHWEH and then they started fighting against each other and it’s been depression ever since.**

95 They gain riches. They gain riches, but they

don’t enjoy it. Their total lives are spent on gaining the world, but never enjoying what they gain. There’s no joy in it, in other words, and **YAHWEH** shows this.

96 **...The whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint.**

97 **Verse 6, From the sole of the foot to the top of the head there is no soundness in it...** That is, no understanding. **...only wounds, bruises, and putrefying sores. They have not been closed or bound up, nor soothed with ointment.**

98 **Verse 7, Your country is desolate, and your cities are burned with fire...** They did it themselves, fighting against each other. Read the **Book of Kings** and you’ll see the kings of the east and how they’re doing, how they spread, and still doing so.

99 **...Strangers...** This doesn’t mean another race. It’s strangers to the Covenant as the book that was written to the Hebrew people by a Hebrew named Saul or Shaul, as his name was, said. Strangers to the Covenant. When you cut yourself off from **YAHWEH**, you become a stranger to the Covenant of **YAHWEH**. A disbeliever, in other words, not another race of people. Makes no difference there, black, white, green, yellow, whatever.

100 **...Strangers devour your land...** That is, those who don’t or who will not recognize **YAHWEH**’s Laws, they’re the ones that’re making your land desolate. **...in your presence; it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers,**

101 **Verse 8, And the daughter of Zion is left like a succah in a vineyard...** Like, you know, the people who don’t take down their succahs, it starts looking like that, like that in a little while, like it’s been deserted. **...as a hut in a garden of cucumbers; like a besieged city.**

102 **Verse 9, If YAHWEH had not left us...** Speaking of Yahdah and Yerusalem now. **...with a very small remnant...** Left a small remnant in Yahdah and Yerusalem, a small remnant. **...we would have been like Sodom; we would have been like Gomorrah.**

103 **Verse 10, Hear the Word of YAHWEH, you rulers of...** Notice what He says. **...you rulers of Sodom...** Here, you’ve become like Sodom. Well, that’s what Yereyah said too. That’s what the authorities say today when they are filing charges on the priests in the Vatican. Sodom, Sodom and



Gomorrah, get the picture. Yes, that's what they do.

104...**Listen to the Laws of our Father...** Yes, these are Hebrews he's speaking to but they've gone the way of Sodom or sodomy, sodomy. ...**you people of Gomorrah...** which also practiced sodomy.

105 Look on over to **verse 13, Do not bring anymore vain; idolatrous, oblations! Your incense is abominable to Me! The new moons and sabbaths, your calling of assemblies I cannot endure! Even the solemn meeting is iniquity...** They're filled with iniquity.

106 You have solemn meetings, keeping the Feast of **YAHWEH**, but you bring in everything that is unlawful to **YAHWEH**, adultery, fornication, **YAHWEH** said. You fill the campgrounds with your adultery and fornication, with your sodomy and so forth.

107 **Verse 15, So, when you spread forth your hands, I will hide My Eyes from you...** That's what **Isayah 59** says, you cut yourself off from **YAHWEH** when you do this. ...**Yes, even though you make many prayers, I will not listen, for your hands are full of blood.**

108 **Verse 16, Wash yourselves, and make yourselves clean; put away the evil of your doings from before My Eyes; cease to do evil...** None of the evil, remember, will understand.

109 **Verse 17, Learn to do Righteousness...** Righteousness is the keeping of **YAHWEH's** Laws. ...**seek Judgment...** That is, **YAHWEH's** Judgment. Remember one of the things in **Isayah** that showed about the Savior was that He would bring Judgment to the nations. Well, He would bring Judgment, not Yahshua Himself physically, it is Yahshua Himself, but He guides another person to do that chore in the Last Days as He sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. We'll see that more plainly in just a little bit.

110 **Learn to do Righteousness, seek Judgment...** Now remember that Judgment because **YAHWEH** said, "These are My Statutes, My Judgments that you must teach to your children diligently," **Deuteronomy 6:7**.

111 **Isayah 1:17. Learn to do Righteousness, seek Judgment...** Seek **YAHWEH's** Judgments, not your own. ...**relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.**

112 **Verse 18, Come now, and let us reason together, says YAHWEH: though your sins be like scarlet, they will be as white as snow...** We can change all of that. ...**though they are red like crimson, they will be as wool.**

113 **Verse 19, If you will be willing and obedient, you will eat the fruit of the land;**

114 **Verse 20, But if you refuse and rebel, you will be devoured by the sword...** The sword, the thing that was shown to Constantine. Now remember this because he was promising this, He was prophesying this sword turned upside down with the handle going crossways. This is what Constantine saw in the clouds and he says, "By this conquer". That's what Constantine carried, a sword, a sword and he went out killing on crusades and he changed the Holy Scriptures, a Hebrew man called Constantine. ...**devoured by the sword for the Mouth of YAHWEH has spoken it.**

115 **Verse 21, How has the faithful city become a harlot? It was full of Judgment...** At one time, it was full of Judgment. ...**and Righteousness lodged in it; but now only murderers...** He's speaking of Yahdah and Yerusalem.

116 **Verse 22, Your silver has become dross...** It's all dirty money. It's filthy. It's like Yahdah throwed back to the priests.

117 **Verse 23, Your princes are rebellious and the companions of thieves. Everyone loves gifts...** Everyone loves gifts. Beware of him who brings gifts this time of the year, brethren. Any time of the year really, but stay away from them. Say, "Ah, let me see you next August sometime, Daddy," Uncle Joe, whatever, brother Pete. [laughing]

118...**Everyone loves gifts and follows after rewards; they do not judge the fatherless, nor does the cause of the widow come to them...** Let me see, there's something else I wanted to read in that thing.

119 Look on down to **verse 26, And I will restore your Judges...** Yes, soon. ...**as it was at first...** That is, if you will repent. ...**and your counselors as it was at the beginning...** Notice, counselors are going to be restored. Well, they are. There are counselors in The House of **YAHWEH**. "In the Last Days I will establish My House," you'll see that in a minute. Your Judges will be restored. Your counselors will be restored. They're only helpful if you use them. Like the Peaceful Solution, the only way you can keep it from working is to ignore it. ...**Afterward, you will be called the City of Righteousness, the faithful city.**

120 **Verse 27, Zion will be redeemed with Judgment, and her converts with Righteousness...** Yes, all of this is gonna take place through you, brethren, the called out ones of The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

121 Now **verse 28, And the destruction of the**

**transgressors and of the sinners... Notice. ...will be together; they who forsake YAHWEH will be consumed.**

122 Now look on down to **verse 31, And the strong will be like tow, and his work as a spark...** His work, what he is doing. Remember, **Revelation 9** said, they won't, they still won't repent even after a third of them are dead over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. They will continue in this work of their own hands until nuclear war has wiped out four-fifths of the earth's population. That's all in the time period of the Prophecy of these two people **YAHWEH** calls Witnesses who **YAHWEH** used to establish His House in the Last Days.

123 Notice, **...and they will both burn together...** The one that does wickedly along with his works they will burn together. **...and none will quench the fire...** You can't turn it around. It's on its way. "Remember the Laws of Mosheh My Servant," He said. And remember **Isayah 24:1-6**.

124 Now, notice that now in **Isayah 2**. Now this was **Isayah 1**, He was showing what Yahdah and Yerusalem had come to and then He says you're going to come to this right here where you're going to destroy the world with your works, **Isayah 1:31**.

125 And now **YAHWEH** says in **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.**

126 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it.**

127 Well, of course, you see how it's going to come down in **Isayah 1**. Then you see in the Last

Days, the Last Days is prophesied in **Genesis 49:1** and the Work, the Last Days' Work of Yahshua, which is the rebuilding or the reestablishing of The House of **YAHWEH** in **Isayah 2**. So the Work is prophesied in the Last Days of the twelve tribes in **Genesis 49:1** and then **verse 10** shows you the Savior's Work along with the donkeys, the workers who do the Work.

128 But Yahshua's the Guider of this and the Protector of this Work. He's High Priest. The High Priest is to guide and direct His House. That's what the High Priest's commission was. It wasn't just something to just sit on a place and be praised but it was a Work that **YAHWEH** set to guide His House into Righteousness. And that's Yahshua, He first set the Example, the Perfect Example and now He's guiding His House, and **YAHWEH** says He's doing a super fine job of it, guiding His House. And He says, they have their counselors. They have their Judges restored. That's a promise that's been fulfilled in this House that's reestablished. And we will take up here with this House that's reestablished. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

129 Now, next, week, don't forget to be on time. Get your meals on time next week before nine o' clock so you can get in here and sit down and they can too. The workers can too. And then we're going to have this special film, **YAHWEH** willing, showing what the world is wanting you to eat, cheap food. But how to grow food really cheaply, an abundance of it. They're gonna show you this. But they too, know what we have been bringing you for years; they're just now finding out.

130 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [applause]

---

## Chapter Twenty

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #11—The Kingdom Of YAHWEH Will Take Over All The Earth And The Universe Starting With The Promotion Of The House Of YAHWEH With The Message Of The Kingdom Of YAHWEH 11/13/10

---

*Kahan Shaul: And now YAHWEH's only prophesied Servant for these Last Days, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer, Kahan Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Wow, we got a houseful today! I think you can get a little bit louder, come on. [laughing] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. Beautiful, beautiful! Beautiful day! Beautiful people! And boy have I got some great stuff for you today. Wonderful, wonderful stuff. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 A few years ago, I don't know if you remember it or not, but Kahan Yedidiyah brought out, I think it was a book, but it was one of the senators or world leaders talking about the next war would be over water. And I hadn't heard much about it since then, but now it's surfacing again.

3 And they say that, *The global water shortage looms. But shift from a local to a global water perspective and the terms dramatically changed. The World Bank reports that 80 countries now have water shortages...* Eighty countries now have

water shortages, that's what it says, eighty. ...*that threaten health and economics.*

4 ...*while 40 percent of the world...* That's almost half the world. ...*more than two billion people-have no access to clean water or sanitation...* That could be solved easily enough. I can see many ways that it could be solved. It would take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* for a few minutes to point it out, but it can be solved.

5 ...*Growing pressure on water supplies affecting one in five global businesses...* Now these, of course, are the ones that were taught by the schools of higher learning, and they're the ones that're going to be standing watching it burn before too long. (Let's see.)

6 *Chinese sub...* This shows you how vulnerable we are. *Chinese sub surfaces in midst of U.S. carrier group. Can this be true? American military chiefs have been left dumb struck by an*



*undetected Chinese submarine popping up at the heart of a recent Pacific exercise close to the vast U.S. Kitty Hawk, a 1,000 ft super carrier with 4,500 personnel on board.* [laughing]

7 Ah, this is great. It shows almost as much sense as setting the clock back and forth every year, doesn't it? [laughing] Don't you think it'd make more sense to just move it thirty minutes and just leave it alone? I think someone forgot to set their clock back this morning; they called me about an hour early. [laughing]

8 Well, here's more from the schools of higher learning. *Teacher Pensions: \$500 Billion Shortfall and Growing...* Now this doesn't just affect the teachers' pensions, but it also affects the civil services. It says, ...*the pension programs for cops...* They mean policemen. ...*garbage men and other public employees...* So they're-- they're 500 billion in the hole right now. So how long can it last, until they can still have your trash picked up and your doors watched?

9 In the south part of Abilene, well, we have spots of them; we have spots of rich people. ACU [Abilene Christian University] was one of them that started a housing project and they put an iron-bar fence, look like jail bars, around it, you know, with a guard at the gate. Now what would that be for? Keep everybody away until thanksgiving and then we'll hand out the turkey, is that what it's for? What do you think? [laughing]

10 Yesterday, I believe it was, there was one in the south part of town, I haven't driven Abilene so I don't know what is going on, but I guess these are going up everywhere. But they had, I did notice on I-20, a huge apartment complex that had the same thing, iron bars around it, around the whole thing, the whole setup. Well, yesterday in the south part of town they were advertising on the news where they had one of these and the woman said she got woken up when a bullet came through her wall. And the police officer, from the direction of the bullet, they could see that it came from the street.

11 I remember in Israel, you know, they build high cement walls for this. So, you know, it's not getting any better. And we're not solving the problems with iron bars or fences. They pretended that The House of **YAHWEH** had these tall fences around its people, chain-linked fences with wire on top like a prison and the news media had the rumor out that we got people in here and wouldn't let them out. [laughing]

12 Anyway, it's going on, I guess, in Abilene now but it's not stopping the bullets. So, they may have

to do like Israel and build some concrete fences now around their property and try to stop or keep the bullets, but then, you know, the enemy got missiles.

13 Now, the same mentality is going on in the schools. You see confusion here. You don't see sensible solutions to any of these problems. The schools, now they're having problems there, so they hired some counselors and, of course, a big police department to try to stop the bullying that's going on.

14 But Jim Ned school, just yesterday now, the man took his son out of the school. And it was on the news that he couldn't get anything done about it so he took his child out of Jim Ned school, which is a large school. And the man, the superintendent, I guess, refused to talk to the news media when they tried to question him about this incident. But they did have the family, the husband and the wife--father and mother of the child that talked to them and told them how bad it was, how bad it's getting. And the boy, they threatened to rape him if he came back to school and so he took his son out.

15 I guess the Catholic church, what their problem is, is spreading throughout the schools to the younger generation now. And the confused decisions that they're making, "we'll put iron bars," you know. We don't know what to do about the schools except hire some police officers.

16 *Florida: State officials plan to euthanize 400 pigs...* Now, they've had these pigs in custody for--since 2005 and it says, ...*The state officials are planning to euthanize about 400 pigs who have been quarantined for infectious disease at an animal sanctuary since 2005. A spokesman for the Florida Department of Agriculture says there is concern the pigs may have... Concerned the pigs may have. ...an infectious disease caused by bacteria that can be transmitted to people...* They're suspicious of it.

17 Now this is 2010, brethren. They have the best scientists in the world. The best that the world could train, they've been training for 6,000 years and they're holding these and now, still suspecting something is wrong, they're gonna kill the pigs. [laughing] Well, that makes about as much sense as some of the other things, the issues that we see taking place in the world.

18 They don't know how to solve a simple problem, just a little bitty simple problem. They don't know how to go back and trace it to its source. And of course, they won't use the Scriptures, which tells them, you know, these relationships that you're creating between man and beast are going to get you in trouble. Well, of course, they know it now. They

know it big time and they've got a big monster on their hands right now in Florida. So they're gonna kill the pigs, get them out of the way.

19 You know, let's kill the cats, they're the spreaders of the plaque. The black cats especially, they're the ones that put the curses on the people and caused bubonic plague. Remember that decision that was made? So let's kill all the cats. [laughing] The world leaders are making about the same decisions too.

20 Well, this is certainly no mistake here. We've got Okie roasted, slow-roasted chicken, moist, tender for dinner. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH** applause] But not only that, brethren, we got cornbread dressing with celery and sage. I can taste that right now. My taste buds are running wild. I hope they're not all used up before I get through with this sermon today! But seasoned with celery and sage, lots of it, lots of it; giblet gravy, green beans, sweet green beans, and cranberry sauce. Now that's the table that **YAHWEH** has set for us in the presence of our enemies.

21 I want you to go back, I hope you're remembering these Scriptures where we leave off. Every one of these, as President Barack Obama said yesterday, he said, "Each one of these things is not a setback." Even though there's disagreement among the world leaders that he's visiting, you know, we're getting information in. We're getting education in. We're getting closer to the point to where the peace will come around and it will be accepted. So he's hammering at this block.

22 Well, that's what we're doing now; we're bringing information. You can't bring a book the size of the Holy Scriptures, you know, in a week seeing the deceptions that have gone on or have been building now for five thousand years or more. In the minds of the people you can't correct this over night, but we're getting bits and pieces of information in each week that will help everyone in the world to see what we're speaking of. Right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 Now in **Isayah**, of course, let's go to **Isayah 2**, that's the first Scripture. But **YAHWEH** shows His Plan and He showed it from the beginning but He hid it from the wise and the prudent, He said. And the Savior, Yahshua Messiah, said, "I praise You Father that You've hidden this from the learned and prudent." Well, of course, He was speaking of the schools of higher learning. And then Daniyl said, "none of the wicked will understand." A wicked person is one who breaks the Sabbath.

24 That's a simple, simple way of becoming wicked is breaking the Sabbath, not attending

services at **YAHWEH's** House or not coming to His House, not seeking the Place where Prophecy says, "I'm going to establish My Name in these Last Days and they will bring forth the Perfection of **YAHWEH** from that Place." And this Work He says, He's showing that this Work, being managed by Yahshua Messiah, as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, that it's going to actually spread to all nations and eventually they will come to this House to keep the Sabbath. Now that's the Plan of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

25 Well here in **Isayah 2:1-2**, He shows concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem. The Work won't be there He says. But it's going to be in the Last Days, He says, **Isayah 2:2. It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** So, there's going to be a promotion take place, an advertisement take place, publications take place, as was shown with one of the Scriptures, I'll bring you later, but I read it to you the other day, several times. But I know you didn't catch it because I didn't elaborate on it. But the Judgments are actually going to be published, he said. That was the Prophecy.

26 Well, those Judgments are being published at this time throughout the world. One of them is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that publishes **YAHWEH's** Judgments and shows the correct way to peace. The only way you can keep it from working in your life is just refuse to use it, which many have. And of course, that's the reason we see the confusion throughout the world that we're seeing today.

27 But back in **Isayah 1** here, if you look closely he says, **Isayah 1:1. The vision of Isayah, the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the days of Uzziyah...**

28 And then in verse 2 he says, **Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth, for this is what YAHWEH has spoken: I have nourished and brought up children... This nation. ...and they have rebelled against Me...** You notice that word **rebelled**. They have rebelled against Me.

29 Let's remember this in **Isayah 1:2** here now. They have rebelled against Me, so concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem, the Work's not going to be there. There's another Work prophesied to be in another place.

30 **Isayah 2:2**, "I'll establish My Work in the chief of the nations." That is, the promotion of this Work. This is just a promotion of it that's going to build to where this Work will actually bring peace, not only to the nations on earth, what is left of the nations,

but the universe. Let's be turning to **Micahyah**. What is left of the nations, they will actually repent and turn to **YAHWEH**.

31 If you look at **Micahyah 3** here first, we see the leaders. Now in **Isayah**, he was speaking of Judah and Yerusalem, cities, groups as a whole, but here he shows you the reason that this is taking place. And he points out the leaders of Judah and Jerusalem, Yahdah and Yerusalem.

32 **Micahyah 3:1. Then I said; Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl! Is it not for you to know Justice?... It should be.** It should be for them to be studying these things: Justice, the Judgments of **YAHWEH**, the Justice that **YAHWEH** shows in His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. That's what they should have been studying instead of studying what they're getting from the schools of higher learning.

33 You got problems in the world? Well, build a fence around yourself, that'll solve the problem, surely. [laughing] Pass out a turkey. Pass out a turkey. One guy, one group of people, they were advertising on television they were needing money, they were needing help because they didn't have enough help to get these poor people dinner on Thanksgiving day. And I thought, well, you know, they're probably gonna be starved to death if they don't have any food between now and thanksgiving. This has been going on now for three months, they've been asking for more money for Thanksgiving day. Well, what are they doing? What are they eating right now? "We don't care. Just Thanksgiving day, that's the one that brings in the money, boy." [laughing] Next, we'll go to Christmas and we'll start using that to bring in more money." Not to the poor.

34 Well, **verse 1, ...Is it not for you to know Justice?... Well, yes it is.** That's what you should have been learning instead of what you are learning.

35 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** Well, at this time, of course, we see a hatred for Righteousness throughout the world. And when a root of bitterness gets into a person, they start hating Righteousness even after they've been here for many years. **...and love evil...** These people.

36 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness and love evil...** Well, this was not just for these people at that time. **YAHWEH** shows in the Prophecies concerning this same thing here that it would be in the world, in the Last Days, worst than ever before.

37 So when you see the Prophets speaking to Yahdah and Yerusalem, they're speaking to the twelve tribes, of course, that are showed in **Genesis 49** saying in the very first verse, **Genesis 49:1**, this

is going to be in the Last Days. And this teaching that has come down through these generations is going to be for the Last Days also, but worse than ever before to where the water supply can actually be shut off from a nation.

38 Water is used up by people who say "I've got to have this for my business." Well, they're not just talking about a small business that needs some water to wash their pots and pans, like a restaurant. They're speaking of businesses where they use millions and millions of gallons of water for cooling systems, for purifying systems that take the sludge that they don't want in this manufacturing company and take it on down and dump it in the river, that dumps in the lakes, that dump it in the oceans. So as a result of this, of course, the end result winds up with sickness and disease. And of course, the pollution of our waters, and not only our waters but our air.

39 And this is what we've got to keep going because, hold your place right there, we've got to keep this going as we see in **Revelation**, which brings forth the end result of this. **Revelation 18**.

40 If you'll notice here, he's speaking now of the final sentence, the sentence of this great whore. This starts in **Revelation 17**, and I know you're familiar with it. I hope everyone in radio and TV land is, but if you're not, get our MP3-CDs or just stay tuned in because I have several sermons on this. But he talks about the religious system that is ruler of the kings of the earth.

41 Now right now they're having economy problems. More banks closed in 2010 already than closed in the previous year. That is, the feds shut them down. I just read that article. We're not speaking of religion here, we're speaking of a religion, yes, that rules the kings of the earth, but they're not teaching religion, per se, except "don't follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**." That's their teaching. That's their religion. Their total religion is based on iniquity, which means doing away with the Laws.

42 Well, **Revelation 17:1** shows the sentence of that great whore that is leading the kings of the earth, the leader of the kings of the earth, not in Salvation, but in business, in business. It's a city that sits on seven hills as you see there in **verse 9**. And then in **verse 18** says, **And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** That's in **Revelation 17**.

43 Now in **Revelation 18**, He's giving the world a warning to come out from among them and don't partake of their sins or you'll partake of their plagues. That's **Revelation 18:5**. From **Revelation**

**18:1-5**, you see a warning to get out of these people, get away from them because you're going to be partaking of their plagues and, of course, their sins. Their sins are what causes the plagues.

44 But now if you look on down to **Revelation 18:8**, you'll see that this plague brings forth. The only way they know of to solve the problem and that is nuclear war. We just saw some of the republicans this week talking, they said, "We want to leave a small portion of the soldiers of their army in Iran. But we only want enough left of their army to have a police force that we can rely on to help us to rebuild the country. We want to devastate their nuclear activities and their army to the point there will be no rebuilding."

45 Now these are the plans, brethren, that're being made to solve the problems. That's to solve the problem. And of course, this is part of their problems. They're taking up this water in their cooling plants, water that can't be used, can't be reused, afterwards, they dump it in the ocean and the rivers and so forth.

46 I saw this taking place, big time, when I went to Canada to hold a meeting a few years ago. And we went out to the lake. One of the friends invited us up and paid for the trip and had everything organized. He twisted my arm to go fishing on the Great Lakes. I hated it but somebody had to do it, you know. [laughing] He had the boat leased and everything, so I had to go.

47 But coming back into the shore, after we'd caught all these beautiful fish, and they were. We'd caught quite a few, but coming back into the shore it said, "Don't eat the fish." And it had a pollution sign that said, "Don't eat more than four ounces of this fish because it is contaminated."

48 Well, you know, this makes you feel kind of funny, you know, looking at this and seeing all this clear blue water, beautiful waters there that we have contaminated. How? Well, by building the material that goes into the nuclear bombs that we're fixing to use. And in using this they have to have a certain amount of water, a big abundance of water, in fact. Even to cool their plants, they have to have it.

49 To produce electricity the way they're producing it here, or did produce it in Abilene for years, they had to have water to go through the plant, which they pump with huge pumps and thousands of gallons of water a day. And if you walked out and went on the other side of the plant and got your foot in the water, it was hot. The water was absolutely hot, just going through this small electric plant.

50 But the waters I'm talking about now that

pollutes the lake that it goes back into, like the Great Lakes, they pollute this water because it carries chemicals out from their plant that're been used in making this material that eventually gets to the most expensive part. The most money that is being brought in now is through war. Bawa Jain, who's the gate opener to the U.N. told me personally several years ago, "This is an \$850 billion a year business." Well, now we find out it's the trillions of dollars that it's bringing in.

51 Well, here's what you see in **Revelation 18** that this is leading to. He says in **Revelation 18:4**, Come out from among them so you won't suffer their plagues.

52 Then **verse 8** He shows, **Therefore, her plagues will come in one day... In one day. ...death, and mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned with fire...** Speaking of the nuclear wars that many of the Prophets and **Revelation** spoke of earlier, that comes forth and brings a mushroom cloud made up of three colors. All of that is shown in the Prophecies.

53 Look on over to **verse 17**, **For in one hour such great riches came to nothing!...** This is what it all comes to.

54 The shortages of water that we're seeing now, that I just read you the articles on. I think I did this a few years ago when the book was put out saying, you know, under the rate, the present rate that the water is being used now by manufacturers, this is what we're going to see. We're going to see war because each country, they don't just want water to drink. They don't want water for their citizens to bathe in. They couldn't care less. They have to fend on their own. What they want is manufacturing water that can produce bombs so they can go nuclear. And everyone wants to go nuclear today because this is where the money is.

55 Money, that's what Thanksgiving is all about. If anyone had sense enough to read how Thanksgiving got started, thanks to the Gods it got started, it was for business. That's just the little businesses. That don't take much water. Christmas was the same thing. The only reason it ever gained this amount of energy that it has to bring forth money is from the businesses themselves that advertise it. If the businesses did not advertise it, it wouldn't make so much. Thanksgiving, no it didn't come from the Pilgrims who went out and killed a wild turkey and brought it back and celebrated and gave **YAHWEH** thanks. No it didn't start there. In fact, it started from advertising turkeys that were overstocked and they couldn't sell them. And this is how it got started.

56 The same thing with Christmas. Christmas is a business making business. But that's not the big business. The big business is producing these toys that contaminate the water. And some of it, when there's a lack of water, they send the toys out that're still contaminated with certain things. That's because they didn't have enough water to cleanse this to take these chemicals that're poisoning the child when he bites on it, it didn't have enough water to cleanse it, afterwards to take it to dump it in the ocean to kill the fish.

57 Their shortage is getting to them right now. So there's a crying out for more water. Well, "cry louder," as Yliyah said, "Maybe your God is asleep. Cry louder and maybe he'll send you some water, more water." [laughing]

58 Well, the problem is now the population they say. We need to reduce the population by a few billion people. And then the rest of us rich people will have enough water to produce nuclear bombs so we can all kill ourselves. No they didn't add that but that's what they want to do. But here's where you see the final thing that's taking place and the wealth.

59 Look at **verse 19, And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying: Alas! Alas, that great city, in which all who had ships in the sea were made rich through her wealth! For in one hour she is made desolate.**

60 Well, let's go back now to **Micahyah 3**, and we see where this all got started. It didn't start here. It started in Egypt. When the twelve tribes were still in Egypt, they were learning these lessons of richness and how they could educate the people and build corporations that would bring wealth to their pockets, and also how they could keep the people under control.

61 **Micahyah 3:2. You who hate Righteousness and love evil...**

62 Look on down to **verse 5**, he says, **This is what YAHWEH says concerning the prophets who cause My People to err; go astray; who proclaim: Peace to those who give them something to chew on...** Or pay, you know, their bribes, their gifts. ... **who prepare war against those who put nothing in their mouths.**

63 **Verse 6, Night will come over you, and you will not have a vision; darkness will cover you...**

64 Then **verse 9**, he says, **Hear now, O heads of the house of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl, who abhor justice and pervert all equity.**

65 **Verse 10, Who build up Zion with blood, and Yerusalem with iniquity...** Now this is where the

priests, the priests whose hands Yahshua was put into, are described. These are the ones that had rulership over the temple and over Yerusalem, over all of Yahdah. That land was appointed to them.

66 **Verse 11** says, **Her heads judge for reward...** This was the kind of heart they had.

67 Look on up to **verse 12**, he says, **Therefore, because of you...** Because of you. You see where he's pointing to? He's not pointing to gentiles, as we call them, or other "races". It's because of you leaders that were leading this group right here, who later called themselves Romans; the roaming Romans, roving Romans.

68 Well, **Micahyah 3:12**, let's read it. **Therefore, because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH like the high places of a forest.**

69 It wasn't **YAHWEH** Who brought this to pass, brethren. It was their greediness and wanting to control the people. And their schools of higher learning that said, "This is the way to do it. Build this huge army in Rome and we'll take these people and try to train them in Babylon, but if it doesn't work, we'll get rid of this place right here," which they did. And that was their only choice because they couldn't get rid of **YAHWEH's** Laws, otherwise, because **YAHWEH's** Laws were planted throughout His People, with His People, by His People.

70 But here's what history says. *Thus did...* Plowed like a field, talking about plowed like a field because of you, plowed like a field. *Thus did the Romans treat Jerusalem when it was taken by Titus...* Titus, if you remember, took all the artifacts out of the temple, moved them to Rome, moved the priests too. The priests all went to Rome that were running this place. These were who he was talking to right here to begin with, they and their children that followed them. Titus moved the artifacts to Rome, then he destroyed the temple but he also plowed the land like a field.

71 Here's what history says. *Thus did the Romans treat Jerusalem when it was taken by Titus, Turnus Rufus...* Was his name. ...*or as he is called by St. Jerome...* St. Jerome now, this was one of the Catholics that was writing the history for the Roman empire, the "holy" Roman empire because it was led by priests, qadash, sodomy, sodomy, that's what it means in Hebrew.

72 ...*Titus Orinius Rufus, according to Josephus, caused a plough...* Titus did. ...*to be drawn over all the courts of the temple to signify that it should*



*never be rebuilt, and the place only serve for agricultural purposes. See the note on [Mattithyah] 24:2.*

73 ...*Thus Jerusalem...* Is the way it's spelled. ... *became heaps, an indiscriminate mass of ruins and rubbish; and the mountain of the house, Mount Moriah, on which the temple stood, became so much neglected after the total destruction of the temple, that it soon resembled the high places of the forest.*

74 Now think of what **YAHWEH** has prophesied. Think of that time right there, when this was done, this was prophesied in around 710 B.C.E. Over seven hundred years later is when this took place. Now the ends of these Prophecies, end with another Kingdom that is prophesied, which you're a part of right now, learning to be a part of it. This came to pass in detail, every bit of this. And these same evil priests that **YAHWEH** said, "because of you," He also shows "because of you," speaking of the twelve tribes of Israyl and the priests and their schools of higher learning that are bringing this about, He's saying to them, "In the Last Days, you're going to be burned. This you're going to bring upon yourselves."

75 Well, of course, this was bought upon Yerusalem by these priests right here, by their attitudes in trying to get rid of Righteousness and trying to bring forth what they wanted to see rule the world. Well, they couldn't even rule Jerusalem and Israyl, you know.

76 The people, at that time, they knew things and they found out things and they spread these messages and they refused to do what the king said, or what these priests said. It wasn't just Yahchanan who was giving the kings and the priests trouble, it was people who followed Yahchanan and Yahshua and had the same information they had, and they were giving them trouble. It was spreading throughout the land. They were refusing to work for them, refusing to pay taxes; they were shutting down their kingdom. So the scheme that they came up with, destroy this whole thing. You're not going to get this Message out of Israyl unless we just destroy the whole thing and set up in another place under another name, which is called universal or Catholic. It was also called that, as we'll see later, before it was ever moved.

77 Well, now he says in **verse 12** there. **Micahyah 3:12**, he said, because of you this is going to take place.

78 But he says in **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days...** Now remember everything we've brought concerning the Last Days, especially **Genesis 49:1**,

---

**It's amazing. I can't, I can't figure why anyone would refuse to believe this, especially knowing and seeing what has already taken place. That's the way YAHWEH proves Himself.**

---

in the Last Days, this is what's going to take place. And then he shows you the Prophecies of the twelve tribes, including Naphtali which saw the Great Light and brought forth Yahshua, Yahshua and, of course, His donkeys; His donkeys and the donkeys' colts. This was the Great Light, brethren, that he saw that is going to save this whole thing with a new Kingdom that is going to be set up here on earth, as well as in heaven.

79 But he says, **But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations. It will be raised above all congregations...** That is going to take place as sure as Mount Zion was plowed like a field and it's gonna take place in these Last Days, and Yahshua said, this Last Generation that all these are going to take place. . [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 **...and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** I feel sorry for the people who want to leave **YAHWEH's** Righteousness at this time. They're right on the verge of receiving all of this reward. Their only reward will be with the hypocrites. That's the only reward they got. The fearful and unbelieving will have their part in the lake of fire.

81 It's amazing. I can't, I can't figure why anyone would refuse to believe this, especially knowing and seeing what has already taken place. That's the way **YAHWEH** proves Himself. He says, "Who as I can do this?" Well, no one can. Only **YAHWEH** and then He puts it in print for you. Yeah, puts it in print ahead of time, seven hundred years ahead of time. And then it came to pass just exactly in detail like He said it would. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 And in these Last Days, He's also established a House, the House of **YAHWEH**, the only group of people on the face of the earth who have right to this Name throughout the whole earth. And He's established it right here where He said He would, in the exact location, even mentions the forest, Oak Forest. And then He says, this is going to take place also.

83 **Verse 2, And many people... Nations. ...will**

go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; to promote/praise YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways... "Well, I don't like what's being taught there. I don't think that's His Way." Well, that's what He says He's going to do, as sure as Mount Zion was plowed like a field. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Why won't they believe?

84 ...and we will walk in His Paths... He says. This promoted House is going to walk in YAHWEH's Paths, as sure as Mount Zion was plowed like a field. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

85 ...Because the Laws will depart from Zion... Which it did. ...and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem... No, you won't find it there today. All you'll find are replicas of the Catholic priests that are still doing what the Catholic priests tells them to do there, in that area, to try to keep it from growing as much as they can. And that's what they're doing, they're trying to keep it from growing, not make it grow, not make the Laws of YAHWEH grow, but make it look so ridiculous that nobody will want it.

86 Verse 3, And He... YAHWEH. ...will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks. Nation will not lift up a sword against nation, nor will they learn war anymore... Well, when they stop learning war, there'll be no problem with water. We'll have plenty of water because it won't be polluted with the things that we're doing to make it polluted at this time. So that will solve your water problems right there.

87 Verse 4, But every man will sit under his vine and under his fig tree, and none will make them afraid; for the Mouth of Father YAHWEH has spoken it.

88 Verse 5, For all people walk each in the name of his God (el)... Each person, all people walk; that is today, in the name of their God.

89 ...but we... The ones of the House of YAHWEH, we of the House of YAHWEH, ...will walk in the Name of YAHWEH our Father forever and ever... Well, to walk in His Name means we're keeping His Laws, doing what YAHWEH says we're going to do in Prophecy. And we're doing it, brethren, day after day.

90 Now, notice in verse 6, In that day, says YAHWEH: I will assemble her that is lame, I will gather her that is driven out, with her that I have afflicted... That word I it's not there. ...that has been afflicted... Is the way that the original read.

91 Verse 7, And I will make her that was lame a remnant, and her that was cast far away a strong nation; and YAHWEH will reign over them in Mount Zion... Or among those who keep all the Laws of The House of YAHWEH. That's what that word Zion means in that sentence right there according to Jastro and other of the world's authoritative books.

92 Verse 8, And you, O tower of the flock, the stronghold of the daughter of Zion, to you will it come; the former rule will come, the kingdom of the daughter of Yerusalem... This kingdom, remember that word kingdom, it will come.

93 If you hold your place right there, turn over to Zecharyah. We read this before. But He's promising a Kingdom here that will come. And then he explains it a little further over, Zecharyah does, in Zecharyah 9:9.

94 Remember what it says here. Micahyah 3:8. ...the former rule... The former rule was the Tree of Life, remember, set up by YAHWEH. ...the former rule will come, the kingdom of the daughter of Yerusalem...

95 Look at Zecharyah 9:9. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem! Behold, your King comes... So this is a Prophecy of Yahshua and a Kingdom.

96 He said, He gave a parable of the man that left or went into a foreign country or foreign place to receive a kingdom and return, receive a kingdom and return. Then he gave authority to his people to do the work. To return, well this is the King, Yahshua Messiah.

97 And he's saying, ...your King comes to you; He is just and having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey... Now, we've been through all of that and showed how He sat on both. That was the big argument that the scholars argue about. "Well, He surely didn't sit on both of them." Yes, He's sitting on them right now, right now. And if you knew the Scriptures, you'd know where they were. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

98 So the kingdom, Micahyah 3:8. ...the former rule will come, the kingdom of the daughter of Yerusalem...

99 Verse 9, Now why do you cry aloud? Is there no king in you? Have your counselors perished... Well, yes, they all have.

100 Look at verse 10, Be in pain, and labor to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in childbirth. For now you will go forth out of the city, and you will live in the field, and you will go

**to Babylon...** These Prophecies came to pass in The House of **YAHWEH**, where we started going to Babylon. Throughout the whole Babylonish world now we're taking the Message.

101 **...There you will be delivered... YAHWEH** says. **...there YAHWEH will redeem you from the hand of your enemies...** Yes, **YAHWEH** is your Protection. That's what He promises you. And it's as sure as the Mount Zion was plowed like a field.

102 **Verse 11, Now also many nations...** Here, we see this word **nations** again. **...are gathered against you, that say: Let her be defiled! Let our eyes gloat over Zion...** Those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

103 **Verse 12, But they do not know the Thoughts of YAHWEH...** They don't know the Prophecies. Their fighting is in vain. This Work is going throughout the entire world, right under their noses. This is going or the Prophecies are going out to the entire world right now from the country to which **YAHWEH** brought us, to a forest, a country. And from here we're going to Babylon, from here.

104 Throughout the Babylonish world, **YAHWEH** has opened gates to get us to all countries of the world. Can you see me? Wave at me. We got them on television, a lot of them. They're waving at me right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] We're talking to people all over the world right now, brethren, from the country; not in the great city but in this country right here. Country boys. [laughing]

105 **...nor do they understand His Counsel; that He will gather them like sheaves onto the threshing floor...** Well, this was Micahyah now, **Micahyah 4:1-12**.

106 We've got to cover just a little bit here. (And I'm out of time. Man, we're always out of time.)--but let's go over to **Luke** right quick. And remember now this kingdom. We see everything taking place just as **YAHWEH** said.

107 And then here in **Luke 21** now, we see the Savior talking about this Kingdom and, of course, the Prophecy of that Kingdom that has started with the promotion of The House of **YAHWEH**, this Great Kingdom. It actually started in the Last Days as the promotion of The House of **YAHWEH**. But it's going to be the Greatest Kingdom ever brought forth, and we're going to do it in this time period. Yes, the Greatest Kingdom! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

108 Well, here in **Luke 21** now and look at **verse 10. Luke 21:10. Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom;**

**109 Verse 11, Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven.**

110 Look on over to **Yahchanan** now, **Yahchanan 18**, and you're gonna have to remember these, because I probably won't bring them again next week. So, remember these because it starts this about the Kingdom of Yahshua. Look at **Yahchanan 18** and notice **verse 36** here.

111 **Yahchanan 18:36. Yahshua answered...** Pilate. **...My Kingdom is not of this world...** Well, the parable He gave said the man goes out to another country and receives a kingdom and returns. Well, that's what Yahshua has done, He's gone to receive a Kingdom and return.

112 **...If My Kingdom were of this world... He** said. **...then My Servants would fight, so that I would not be handed over to the Yahdaim; but now, My Kingdom is not from here...** Handed over to the Yahdaim. He shows several places, several things here now in this one verse, **verse 36**.

113 He shows that He's going to be handed over to the Yahdaim or was and that His Kingdom is not of this world. So He's not having a Kingdom here, It's not something in this world at that time, that is going to develop at all into something. It's not one of the kingdoms that existed at that time, that is going to develop, but a totally new one that starts with the promotion of **YAHWEH's** House.

114 Now look back to **Mattithyah 21** and notice **verse 43. Mattithyah 21:43. Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you...** Now, remember **YAHWEH** set up His Kingdom under Mosheh. And He said to Mosheh, "See that you build all things according to this pattern."

115 Well, of course, a lot of Prophecies were given to Mosheh that he wrote, that most people don't even pay attention to. But to bring this thing about and make it work the way **YAHWEH** wants it to work, which is to take away all sin from earth and heaven, in these twelve tribes He had to allow sin to prevail for a while. It didn't totally prevail because He had a Work, a Prophesied Work, in each place that kept bringing forth His Kingdom or the Message of His Kingdom. But He allowed the twelve tribes to go their way, do their thing, worship the Gods that were in Egypt, be like the Gods as **Genesis** said, **Genesis 3:1-5**, follow this way and you'll be like the Gods.

116 Well, He allowed them to worship their Gods and bring them back from Egypt, this God worship

back from Egypt. And then He allowed it to multiply and take over the world. He had to allow this in order to allow the heathen to come to its peak, the sins of the heathen. And they put sins of the gentiles so, you know, they threw you off to where you wouldn't know what they was talking about, more deception. But the sins of the heathen, the ones who follow the Gods must come to its peak.

117 Now that was part of the Prophecies, we'll cover it in detail later. But that was part of the Prophecies that showed **YAHWEH's** Plan to take place among the twelve tribes, and to come down to the Last Days where Yahshua then is riding the donkey that actually develops into this Great Kingdom that He will take over. Stay here with Me, He said, at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool; that is, Your servants, Your servants.

118 So this total thing is not something that can't be redone and the people that were used in this that He allowed to go their own way, they did not understand **YAHWEH's** Plan, as we just read. They didn't understand **YAHWEH's** Plan, His

Judgments, how He's bringing this about, but you do, brethren, you now understand what He's doing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

119 If you keep your eye on this, keep your eye on His Plan here and see what He has allowed and why He has allowed it, and know that He's with you, right now, teaching you. And the important thing, right now, for you to know is you're going through tests and those tests will either break you or make you depending, of course, on you and how determined you are to be a part of this Great Work that He has put together already, that He's brought about, and that is going to turn into this Kingdom here that He's speaking of.

120 **Mattithyah 21:43. Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land...** A foreign land. One of them calls it the ends of the earth. Another one called it Oklahoma. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing]

121 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you, brothers and sisters. [applause]

If you keep your eye on this, keep your eye on His Plan here and see what He has allowed and why He has allowed it, and know that He's with you, right now, teaching you. And the important thing, right now, for you to know is you're going through tests and those tests will either break you or make you depending, of course, on you and how determined you are to be a part of this Great Work that He has put together already, that He's brought about, and that is going to turn into this Kingdom here that He's speaking of.

---

## Chapter Twenty-One

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #12— The Prophecies Of Yahshua Ben Nun And The Prophet Mosheh Show YAHWEH's Last Days' Work And The Governmental And Religious System Of Satan 11/20/10

---

*K. Benyamin H.: I'd like to introduce to you the One Sent, the one mentioned by Zecharyah, the only man on the face of this earth who has this full Wisdom, Knowledge, and Understanding of the Great Plan of YAHWEH, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. [laughing] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. We have a lot to cover here today. Great stuff. Great stuff.

2 I want you to remember these articles, the news of today, because it's important to see what is taking place with the worship that our forefathers chose, the twelve tribes who rejected YAHWEH, as YAHWEH showed in **Genesis 49**. That is showing in these news articles today, their activity. The actions of The House of YAHWEH and the Prophecies that go with those actions. The activities of The House of YAHWEH are also shown.

3 The Vatican, this headline only. *Vatican Preparing Anti-abuse Guidelines...* No sign of repentance for some reason here that I see. But that's what the Scripture says too in **Revelation 9:20**.

4 *Proud To Be in AISD...* That's the Abilene

Independent School District. ...*There are more than 200 more homeless children in this district this year than there were this time last year...* Over 200 more. I don't know or I don't remember the statistics for last year, but it's increasing.

5 Now remember this one as you remember the schools of higher learning because we're following this pattern in health. That is, the world is. *Errors kill 15,000 aged patients a month...* Every month, errors. ...*Washington: Mistakes and unavoidable problems kill an estimated 15,000 elderly U.S. patients every month in hospitals, U.S. government investigators reported on Tuesday. More than 13 percent of patients covered by Medicare...*

6 Now, this one shows the money crisis. This one shows the deaths here. Now that by the way, 15,000 killed, that's just in practice, I think. Just wait until they get geared up, you know, fully. [laughing] Let's see how many they can kill.

7 *Ireland crisis could cause E.U. collapse,*



warns president... The only reason I picked this is because it shows how Caspar Weinberger showed this in his book, *The Next War*. But he shows how all the world is fastened together now and it's being led by one religion, that is the Catholic church which makes up about nine, I forgot the number, I believe it's nine, nine religions in that one religion.

8 ...*The president of the European Union has warned that the E.U. could collapse unless the debt crisis that is gripping the region is resolved. With Ireland and Portugal, both on the brink of seeking a bailout, Van Rompuy warned that there is a serious risk of contagion spreading across the continent. "We're in a survivor crisis," Van Rompuy said in a speech in Brussels. "We will all have to work together in order to survive with the eurozone, because if we don't survive with the eurozone, we will not survive with the European Union."*... Now remember that as we cover the Scriptures today, too.

9 [Let's see, sovereignty at stake.] *Ireland fears the primitive terms of bailout, as it would have to give up partial sovereignty over its finances...* Now if you think about this, you think about who's gonna bail them out and what kind of grip they will have on that country.

10 Of course, there're several countries that've got a grip on the United States, at this time, through the same process. It's a very complicated process, hard to understand. You'd have to spend a lot of time in study to understand what they're talking about, but these are the highlights of it that the man gives here in this article.

11 *Nation's Report Card...* Now the schools of higher learning, this is what's taking place. This was on the news several times this week. *The latest National Assessment of Educational Progress... one in four cannot read at even the most basic levels...* Now this is high school graduates. And they go from high school graduates into college and they still can't read. Now these are the schools of higher learning.

12 Let's see, *In that study, only 12 percent of African-American boys in 4th grade were proficient in math or reading compared to 38 percent of...* The other students. ...*The new report also found that 86 percent of high school seniors said they expected to graduate college, ironic, given the data that indicates many of those students aren't even performing at the high school level, much less prepared to go to college...* There again are your schools of higher learning that were started in Babylon. And that's the reason the Scriptures keep referring you back to Babylon because that was the start of it.

13 Let's see. *The struggling New Year's Holiday Debt Hangover...* Now all of this is tied together with everything we've read here, including the economy. And of course, the holidays are designed to get people to spend. It says, *Despite the fact that many are still carrying holiday shopping debts from last year, some Americans are choosing to spend more this holiday season. More than 13 million Americans have not paid off their debt from last year's festivities..* Now if you think about the pressure here that's being put on by advertising.

14 It says, ...*The October holiday generates significantly more revenue than others during the year...* You know, what they're talking about? Halloween. Halloween. That brings in more, the worship of the dead. Remember the standing behind the priest in the garden, **Isayah 65**, following the priest, the worship of the dead. This was not done because they think that man's alive. They don't even believe it, you know. They don't believe anything in the Scriptures at all. They don't. They don't believe he's alive or dead. They just know that this is a holiday that we've got to have because it generates a lot of money.

15 ...*The October holiday generates significantly more revenue than others during the year...* The worship of the dead.

16 *Did you know that many family's homes look like Christmas on Easter?... Yeah, it's turning to that. ...Seriously, gift-giving on Easter...* That's what they're, that's the idea. There wasn't enough money in the rabbit eggs too, you know, they couldn't really pay for advertisement so they've gone to other things. They've gone to gift-giving, pushing the gift-giving again which pushes the buying. If you give a gift, you've got to buy it first from the corporations.

17 ...*We celebrate everything. Corporations love this country because there's always a holiday coming up that we'll spend money on. Think about how much money you spend every year on worthless pseudo-holidays like Halloween and Valentines Day...* And of course, the Valentines Day, I guess, is the big thing in cards and candy now. So, that's what they're pushing, anyway.

18 But all of these were designed for that purpose, not worship. But they have to make it look Righteous, see, in some way, so they tie in religion to it to make out like if you do this, to deceive you into thinking that if you have part in this, you know, it's also gonna bring you salvation, see. Christmas is supposed to be the worship of the Savior. Then Easter is supposed to be the worship of the Easter Goddess or the worship of the Savior.

19 *I'll keep using your taxes to pay over 100 billion a year in interest to foreign lenders...* Now this is America. Now this is interest. We're paying over 100 billion a year in interest to foreign lenders. Now this is more of what Caspar Weinberger brought out in his book, *The Next War*, which shows how they're tied together with money, not with love or the teaching of Righteousness as Yahshua's Kingdom. You remember Yahshua said, "My Kingdom is not of this world." Meaning, it has nothing to do with the makeup of this world, this what we're just reading about right here.

20 Well, the pagan holidays, that is what my sermon was about before. This was a few weeks ago, and I told them to get me some articles here on the money spent. Because this is why these holidays, why they were so pushed and fought for. They wanted these holidays because they saw the money that they generated in Egypt from the people. And yes, they were celebrated in Egypt, Christmas, Easter and so forth. Before the children of Israyl came out of Egypt, these pagan holidays were being celebrated there, pagan holidays designed to cause people to spend as you could see the article said.

21 Now, sickness is created for the same purpose. We have articles showing that the sickness and disease are actually, many of them, created and spread in order to bring money in. Of course, every time you use a hospital or a doctor or he uses a knife, that knife has to be bought. Everything that he uses must be bought from the corporations, and the corporations are the ones, of course, that are pushing this. The big corporations that own and run the world are owned and run by the Catholic church, of course.

22 The beast, as you can see, that is in **Revelation 18**, it shows this definitely and the system. The system feeds off of money. That is, that's the total diet of this system. And if the money's stopped and if the United States failed to pay her 1 billion dollars a year interest on this money, you can see what a bite this would take from the other nations and how it would upset them terribly. And, of course, they would turn against the United States for this. And it might be, since the economy is falling, it might just be that she won't be able to.

23 And the nations are getting to the point where they can't pay even the interest now. The interest that is owed the United States, she's suffering; the government is suffering because it's not being paid. But this system that feeds on money, from needless, needless gifts, most of it is brought in from things that are not needed at all. But it's needful for them to survive in this world, to carry the purse, so to speak.

24 When Yahshua talked about mammon, He wasn't just talking about a money purse that Judas carried, you know, for survival, that's a must. And it shows that it will always be. But He's talking about this system here that pushes people, makes them feel obligated to go out and put themselves in debt in order to buy these gifts and to give them to other people. That's part of the things that the Scripture talks about when it talks about "choose leaders that hate gifts." Not just that only but, of course, bribery and so forth.

25 [Card D. Let me see if I can find it here. D1] Now, last week, if you remember, we stopped with **Mattithyah 21:43**, where **YAHWEH** said the Kingdom is going to be taken from you. Yahshua says, the Kingdom, "My Kingdom is not of this world." That is, the disorderly arrangement that you see in this right here, in the articles that you see here.

26 And then He said, **Mattithyah 21:43. ...The Kingdom of YAHWEH...** The people of Israyl were actually given the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. This is shown in the Song of Mosheh, which we'll get to in a little while and the Prophecies of us are shown there too. And Yahshua is shown there too.

27 But the Kingdom was given, actually given to the twelve tribes, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, through Mosheh, of course. And He said, "Make all things according to this pattern." That was His instruction and Mosheh did as you know. And many were converted. Many Prophets came out of those generations right there. Not everyone though believed. In fact, the biggest majority didn't believe even though they said they did and promised that they would be true to the Kingdom; as people do today when they're baptized into the Work and then, of course, they fall as Yahshua said they would when they don't take root. I want to cover a Scripture today that I read several times but never explained it fully what He was trying to tell us there, but will today to show you how to hang on.

28 In **Mattithyah 23:13** He said, **But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! You shut the door of the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Which means they had power. That is, they were governing the Kingdom. They had the site, the mountain that **YAHWEH**, a promotion that **YAHWEH** Himself created for that time period. The place where He chose to place His Name, it was given unto the twelve tribes. Now ruthless men took it over. When they took it over they took over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** allowed this, of course, to take place. He allowed them to take it over and to bring in wickedness and evil, or profaneness as Yermeyah said.

29 In **Isayah**, let's go back there to **Isayah 1** again and look at just one of these Scriptures again before we proceed on to today's lesson. But in **Isayah 1:7**, he says, **Your country...** Now these were the fights they had among themselves.

30 The Hebrew tribes, we tend to think the way things are written that strangers came in; strange nations came in and were fighting among them and destroyed the nations, but that's not what took place. **YAHWEH** had already promised them that no man could stand in front of them and they would take over the world. That's what He promised and that's what took place. But the problem is because of this system that we see right here, it was divided against itself as Yahshua said. And of course, a kingdom divided against itself can't stand. So they were fighting the nations, the kings of the nations of Israyl and from outside of Israyl at that time because many had spread and taken over Babylon and everything.

31 All of Asia was actually taken over by the twelve tribes. All, all the nations were. All the colonies were, as we'll see bits and pieces of this Prophecy today. I think we'll get into that part. But he says here, it's very important for you to understand exactly what he's saying here in **verse 7**.

32 **Isayah 1:7. Your country is desolate, and your cities are burned with fire. Strangers devour your land in your presence; it is desolate, as if it were overthrown by strangers...** Now that's the way that's actually worded and every scholar knows this.

33 The *Interlinear* says, *Country of you desolation, cities of you ones being burned of fire, fields of you at before you ones being foreign, ones stripping her in waste as overthrown by ones being strangers...* As ones being strangers. They weren't actually strangers in the way that they were. This word **strange** puts the concoction in your mind that it's another "race" from another breeding. No, it was inside and being destroyed by fights inside of it. But they didn't save the country, they destroyed it just like a strange nation would come in and try to wipe out the whole thing to where no one could live there.

34 If you look back up, I think we want to go back up to **verse 1**, first. No let's go to **verse 21**, first. **Verse 21**, he said, **How has the faithful city become a harlot? It was full of Judgment, and Righteousness lodged in it; but now only murderers...** Now only murderers and these murderers were of the twelve tribes. The violent men that Yahshua said would take over or had taken over the Kingdom.

35 **Verse 22, Your silver has become dross, your wine is mixed with water;**

36 **Verse 23, Your princes are rebellious and the companions of thieves. Everyone loves gifts and follows after rewards; they do not judge the fatherless, nor does the cause of the widow come to them...** Into their mind. They're totally unconcerned. If you'll notice there, they're totally unconcerned except for money. Money. You see what's leading them? The same thing that we see here in these holidays that I just read you.

37 Now let's go over to **Isayah 1:1** and notice this is concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem. And then **verse 2**, notice He calls heaven and earth to witness what He's allowing to go on here. He's allowing this. He's allowing it so they will actually bring forth their way that they have chosen and fighting for, fighting for and, of course, show them what it will bring.

38 But he says, **verse 2, Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth...** He's almost quoting Mosheh's writing here when he did this in the Prophecy. ... **for this is what YAHWEH has spoken: I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me...** Now, it's not a lost cause by any means here, and he shows you that in the next verse.

39 **Verse 3, The ox knows its owner...** Well, who is the ox, you know? I was thinking that everybody was familiar with that and I'm just gonna read just one Scripture, there're dozens of them.

40 But let's go over to **I Corinthians 9** and I'll show you who he's talking about here. It was actually, the Law, it was actually given concerning the Ministers of **YAHWEH**. And I've always said that, you know, the preachers of the world are not ministers. They go for their own way, for money making. They're included in the same system, seeking after the same system.

41 The Ministers of The House of **YAHWEH** minister to the needs of the people, and that's what a Minister is. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And this includes the youngest children now, you know, the youngest children are training to minister. And of course, this is one of the things that Isayah shows and also Mosheh, that this would keep you in **YAHWEH's** House. But this is what Yahshua showed you, if you remember, becoming a Slave to your brothers and sisters, becoming a Slave in the House, and this keeps you in the House. It keeps your mind on helping others, which is the most satisfying thing there is that I've found on the face of the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 Well, in **I Corinthians 9** and look at **verse 9**.



He said, **For it is written in the Laws given through Mosheh: You shall not muzzle the ox...** The ox.

43 Okay, this is what he's speaking of here in **Isayah 1:3. The ox knows its owner...** The ox. He's telling you, here's what you look for.

44 **Isayah 1:3. The ox knows its owner...** Well, who owns it? Who owns the ox? And how does it know its owner? You know this right here, he's trying to get you to understand something here. He's first telling you, "I brought these children up and nourished them and everything, and now they've rebelled." But here's somebody that didn't rebel. The ox didn't rebel. It knows its owner. The ox in

these Last Days knows their owner and they readily tell you that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 **I Corinthians 9:9. ...the Laws given through Mosheh: You shall not muzzle the ox while it treads out the grain. Is it an ox that YAHWEH is concerned about?...** It is? Is it a cow put out there treading the corn? They used mules too in treading the corn. I don't know if you understand what it's even talking about.

46 In a treadmill, an old fashioned treadmill, the farmers would gather their grain; this is spoken of too in the Scriptures, and this was also done in the early years of my life. You had a platform. They

---

**The Ministers of The House of YAHWEH minister to the needs of the people, and that's what a Minister is. Yes! And this includes the youngest children now, you know, the youngest children are training to minister.**



**But this is what Yahshua showed you, if you remember, becoming a Slave to your brothers and sisters, becoming a Slave in the House, and this keeps you in the House. It keeps your mind on helping others, which is the most satisfying thing there is that I've found on the face of the earth.**

say that some of them used cow dung to build a hill to do this, but we didn't! [laughing] We had a platform built out of lumber that we made ourselves in a lumber mill kind of shared by all the farmers in that district. Of which, I should have told our missionaries that before they went to Oklahoma because I remember where that sawmill was set up and I remember where the treadmill was set up.

47 But you could take your corn, everybody used it that wanted to, but you could take your corn, instead of shelling it by hand, you could take it to this round platform and you tied about three or four mules together, neck to neck, and there was a post in the middle of it and they walked on this corn. And they could shell that. They could shell a wagonload of corn in, you know, fifteen minutes. And then the farmer all he had to do was separate it. Well, they used oxen at times, but they used donkeys at times and so forth. But all they did was just walk on the corn and shell it. They did the same thing with other grains too, but corn was the most popular in my time period.

48 Well, here now, he's talking about the oxen that does the work. It's a work and, of course, they're driven. You get that? They're driven. And this is a thing that must take place with the ministers but they got to be willing to be driven. That's the only difference in them and a dumb ox you use a whip to start them off with if they don't want to move. And of course, it didn't take much to get them to walking.

49 And when Mosheh said, "Don't muzzle the ox", he, of course, cared about the animals. And it would be a torture to have an ox walking on corn and couldn't take a bite, you know, or a mule because that's what they lived on, one of their most honored meals and they get in your cornfield and you hate them for it. [laughing] But anyway, now you understand what he's talking about here. But also you understand that he compares this with the Ministers of **YAHWEH**, and this is done all throughout the Holy Scriptures. I could preach for weeks on this subject right here.

50 But the Apostle Shaul said it greatly here. And he said, no, it's the Ministers of **YAHWEH**. **Verse 10, Or does He rather speak entirely for our sakes? Assuredly, this was written for us; because the plowman ought to plow in hope, and the thresher ought to thresh in the hope of partaking in the harvest.**

51 **Verse 11, If we have sown spiritual seed among you, is it too much if we reap a material harvest from you?...** Well, of course, that's your tithe and offerings that Malakyah said, you're cursed if you don't pay those tithes and offerings, because

you're stealing from **YAHWEH**. That doesn't belong to you. It belongs to **YAHWEH**. And if you steal it, you're stealing from **YAHWEH**.

52 Well, let's go back now to this, what he's telling you here now in **Isayah 1:3. The ox...** The Ministers of **YAHWEH**, they know their owner. You can rest assured of that. They know their owner and they will humbly submit themselves to that owner. This is what Yahshua told His Apostles too. There's one leader, the rest are brothers. And then He said, humble yourselves as little children and get this Work done. "Well, what's that other guy gonna be doing," he said. And Yahshua replied, "It makes no difference. What I tell you, you do." "That was Him saying that right there. I don't get upset. No, I'm lying. I do. I haven't overcome that yet." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 Okay, **The ox knows its owner...** But notice what else. **...and the donkey...** Well, what in the world is he referring to now? **...the donkey knows its owner's crib...** What sense would that make? None at all, unless you understand the Prophecies and remember what I brought out about the donkeys. They are the ones that carry the load for Yahshua in the Last Days, these donkeys.

54 And Isayah is saying this to you because he tells you in the very next chapter here, **Isayah 2:2**, "In the Last Days, I'm going to establish My House," with oxen and donkeys, fulfilling the Prophecies of the oxen and the donkeys in your bible. And rest assured, **YAHWEH** says, the oxen will know, My Ministers will know and My Donkeys will also be aware of this, fully.

55 **...but Israyl does not know; My People do not consider; understand...** And what did they turn to?

56 **Verse 4, Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children who are corrupters! They have forsaken YAHWEH...** They have forsaken **YAHWEH** for this Christmas spirit that they get. This Christmas spirit of gift-giving that is put on by people they don't even know, strangers. Strangers who take over their land and devour them.

57 Look on down to **verse 9**. This was what it would have amounted to. This would have come to pass already, he says, if **YAHWEH** had not intervened a little bit here. You see that? **If YAHWEH had not left us with a very small remnant...** That is, of Worshipers of Him, of Servants of Him. **...we would have been like Sodom; we would have been like Gomorrah...** Now remember those words, Sodom and Gomorrah, because they're used throughout the Scriptures describing other people at different times in Prophecy.

58 Look at **verse 21**. (No, we got that one.) **Verses 21-23**, the Judgments and Righteousness and murder and so forth were taking place there.

59 Now, I want you to go back to Yahshua's Prophecy, and remember when this took place, right after Mosheh. Yahshua, His Prophecy, it shows it about 1451 B.C.E. But if you look back, first let's notice this Prophecy in **verse 3**, in **Yahshua 1:3**.

60 The commentators have trouble with this. We don't have any problems with it because we know--it's right after **Deuteronomy**, the **Book of Yahshua** is right after **Deuteronomy**--we don't have any trouble with it because now we know that the twelve tribes have taken over the world. And the twelve tribes are shown here as doing so. There're other, probably hundreds of Scriptures showing this same thing. But the commentators say, "No, that couldn't be, that just couldn't be true." So they try to change the Scriptures and I'll read you what they say about it in just a little bit.

61 **Yahshua 1:3. Every place you set the bottom of your foot, I will give you just as I promised to Mosheh...** So we know this promise is written by Mosheh. But this one right here now is not written by Mosheh. In fact, **Deuteronomy chapter 34** and **33** are not written by Mosheh. It's speaking in the third person here in both of these chapters.

62 If you go back to **Deuteronomy 32**, this one was the last Book, and I stand my ground on that. [laughing] Although, some scholars try to say it's not true, but it is. This is the last Book that was written by Mosheh, right here. And this is where he blessed you, blessed the Work of this Last Day, blessed us here in The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

63 **Deuteronomy 32:1.** He says, **Listen, O heavens, and I will speak...** You ought to be well familiar with this song now. Right? We sing it every once in a while. **...Hear, O earth, the words of my mouth...** So **YAHWEH's** saying, "Listen now, I'm gonna set forth what I'm doing here and I want you to witness it."

64 **Verse 2, Let my teaching fall like rain...** Remember, that one?

65 Look on down to **verse 8. When YAHWEH gave the nations their inheritance...** This is Mosheh's writing, as written by Mosheh.

66 **Verse 8, When YAHWEH gave the nations their inheritance, when He divided all mankind, He set boundaries...** At that time. He set boundaries for who? **...for the people according to the number of the sons of Israyl...** [laughing] You see that? He said, according to the number of the sons of Israyl, He set these boundaries, knowing that the sons of Israyl were going to take this over.

67 Let me read you something that they wrote. I'll show you they got a problem. This is all that I want to show you, is that they got a problem with this verse because they don't understand what you understand right now, and that is the twelve tribes took over the world. And of course, these people that call themselves German, you know, even biology knows better, and they say, "There's no such thing." But there's no such thing as a separate race either, and they know that. People won't pay any attention to them though. They keep saying this. [laughing]

68 They keep calling the Jews Indians in Oklahoma; that is, the Hebrew people. They keep calling them that even though history shows that they were Hebrews who were running for their lives. But they were also running for another reason that we will see later, that the Great Kahan David Yahodah's working on. But it's a Prophecy about protection of the Work in these Last Days. And that's actually shown in the Holy Scriptures and coming from that direction, that particular spot.

69 But here's what they say now. *When the Most High divided to the nations...* He says, *...Verses 8 and 9, says Dr. Kennicott give us express authority for believing that the earth was very early divided in consequence of a Divine command, and probably...* He uses the word probably now, which means they're going into guessing from this moment on. Of course, they guessed wrong because they're not paying any attention to the Prophecies before and after this takes place.

70 He says, *...and as Africa is called the land of Ham...* Probably. [laughing] Well, probably, he's lying through his teeth too. It's not. It wasn't. And he says, *...probably that country fell to him and to his descendants at the same time that Europe fell to Japheth and Asia fell to Shem.*

71 Well, these're their guesses now. And then as you read further it says, *...He set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel...* And the worldly scholars say. *...The Septuagint is very curious here...* Well, if you read the Septuagint, I used to have a copy of it before it was taken from me. But I remember studying this in the Septuagint and they were trying to explain it but they couldn't. And they would say this and then another rabbi, as they call themselves, would say, "No, this is not true, this is knocking out this Prophecy over here." But it takes a lot of study, and a lot of study has been put into it.

72 He says, this is the Septuagint. *...“He established the bounds of the nations according to the number of the angels of God”...* So they changed it from the number of the Hebrews that He brought out of Israyl to the angels of God. And took

real liberty and no one knows how they did this, not even they themselves because they say when asked to explain they have no explanation. "That was said and it is written. So be it," they said. [laughing]

73 *...The meaning of the passage seems to be that when God divided the earth among mankind, he reserved twelve lots, according to the number of the sons of [Yaaqob] which he was now about to give to their descendents according to his promise...* Well, of course, none of this makes sense and won't until they, of course, get the knowledge of what is actually taking place here.

74 But look at this again, because **YAHWEH** did set this and the verse actually means that **YAHWEH** sent the number of the sons of Israyl to take these traits that, if you remember the traits now, maybe you need to go back to **Genesis 49** and read them. But to take these traits and He said to scatter them in. Well, this was a breeding, like a breeding program that took place here that made everyone one. Everyone of the same breeding with the same traits and this is what is spread then throughout the world, in the Last Days, and that's what we're seeing here.

75 But to take these traits prophesied in **Genesis 49** to the nations, where they could take them, go there, take them and take over the nations with these traits that were in them that you see displayed there in **Isayah**. Where He says, this is what they have turned to.

76 Well, look down to **Deuteronomy 32:16**. **They forsake YAHWEH to go to their Gods...** That is, *elohim*, god or *elohim* or lord. **...They forsake Him to go to their abominations...** If you remember, the Apostle Shaul, when he wrote the **Book of Romans**, he said this same thing right here. And he said this is what the Romans have done, who are Hebrews, of course. And this is what the Prophecy here is showing, what they were going to do. Shaul was showing then what they had done in fulfilling this Prophecy.

77 **Verse 17, They sacrificed to demons (Gods, *elohim*)...** This is what **Revelation** shows for the Last Days. If you remember, they would not repent of their worship of demons. They're still doing it and still won't repent until four-fifths of the population of the earth is wiped out.

78 **Verse 17, They sacrificed to demons (Gods, *elohim*) which are not of YAHWEH, to Gods (*elohim*) they did not know; to Gods (*elohim*) newly come up, to Gods (*elohim*, *teraphim*) your fathers did not worship.**

79 **Verse 18, You are unmindful of, and you forgot the Rock that begot you; our Father Who formed you.**

80 **Verse 19, When YAHWEH saw them, He**

**saw the abhorring state of them because His sons and daughters were trying to provoke Him.**

81 **Verse 20, And He said: I will hide My Face from them...** Now remember, He's calling heaven and earth, **verse 1**, to witness what He is going to do in order to let sin survive but also bring forth a Work that He showed in this same chapter here.

82 **...I will see what their end shall be...** That is, "I will show. I will show you." That's what the Interlinear said. "I will show what their end will be to heaven and earth," **verse 1**.

83 **...for they are a perverse generation; children in whom is no Faith...** You really need to study the additions there, the references there with that.

84 But go on down now. **Verse 24, They shall then be burnt with hunger...** It should have been they will be burnt after suffering famine.

85 **...and devoured with burning heat; consuming pestilence and deadly plague...** And of course, that's what we see in the world today under this system that we're seeing.

86 Now look on down to **verse 32** and notice their vine or their breeding here, their teaching. **Verse 32, For their vines are vines of Sodom and from the fields of Gomorrah. Their grapes are the grapes of gall...** Now remember that Sodom and Gomorrah because these are the ones that have come forth, the sodomites that are the leaders of the kings of the earth; that great city that sits on seven hills shown in **Revelation 17**. Sodom and Gomorrah, this is what feeds them, this is the vine, the breeding that they have and the teachings that they follow.

87 **...Their grapes are the grapes of gall; poison of God worship (the worship of *elohim*), their clusters are filled with bitterness; bitterness of idolatry: God worship (the worship of *elohim*).**

88 **Verse 33, Their wine is the dragon's poison...** Comes straight from Satan here. Now their vine, their vine, not **YAHWEH's** Vine. And on this same scale now or same scenario, **YAHWEH** paints His Work in the Last Days of the Branch and, of course, Yahshua the High Priest with the Scepter of Righteousness. Totally different from the kingdom that you see of this world that He shows here in Prophecy. **...and the cruel venom of asps.**

89 Let's see now, we're in **Deuteronomy 32**. (Let me see where I want to go here. We just covered that.) Let's go back to **Genesis** and see exactly what He said right here. Because this is the first Prophecy concerning this, what He is calling here their vines are vines of Sodom and Gomorrah. Then in **verse 33**, their vines are from the dragon, Satan the devil.

90 And if you look to **Genesis 3:1**. **Now the serpent was more subtle and crafty than any beast of the field which YAHWEH had made...**

91 **Verse 2, And the woman said to the serpent; We may eat the fruit of the trees of the garden;**

92 **Verse 3, But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden...** The tree of Righteousness and evil. ...YAHWEH has said: **You shall not eat it, nor shall you touch it, or you will die.**

93 **Verse 4, And the serpent said to the woman; You will not surely die.**

94 **Verse 5, For He knows that in the day you eat of it, your eyes will be opened, and you will be as Gods (elohim), knowing Righteousness and evil...** So then the woman partook of it. And **verse 7** shows it was sin. Sins, the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws as we see in **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4, 7-8.**

95 But also, remember now this is **Genesis 49** now--well, let's go there. Let's go there. Get that in your mind. **Genesis 49:1** and he says notice the Last Days, **verse 1.** And then he shows each of the twelve tribes. Very interesting the work that this tribe Benjamin is shown to be doing in the Last Days, from the other Prophets.

96 And then in **verse 10**, you see then the Scepter of Righteousness of Yahshua. And then of course, the donkeys and the donkeys' colts that are for the building of The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days.

97 Now go back to **Yahshua** again. And the time that **Yahshua** was actually written or the dates that they show, but they start actually with **Yahshua chapter 3**, but it's around 1451 B.C.E. And what I want you to do is go over to **Yahshua 24**. Just hold your place there at **chapter 1** and look here at **chapter 24**. (Let's see. Yeah, that's enough there of **verse 3**, **verses 1-3** there.) And notice what he's saying now here in **Yahshua 1:1, After the death of Mosheh the Servant of YAHWEH, YAHWEH spoke to Yahshua ben Nun, Mosheh's assistant, saying:**

98 **Verse 2, Mosheh My Servant is dead; proceed now to cross the Yordan at once--you and all of these people--to the land I am giving them, the children of Israyl...** Then in **verse 3**, He tells him what is going to take place there.

99 And then in **chapter 24** now, with that in mind, let's go to **Yahshua 24**. Now remember 1451, that date. Now this last part took place in around 1443. So, it's just a matter of a few years here, eight years, eight years, in fact. And notice **verse 14.**

100 **Yahshua 24:14. Now, therefore, reverence YAHWEH...** This is Yahshua speaking and he says, **Now, therefore, reverence YAHWEH and serve Him in complete honesty and in truth...** In other words, proving yourself to YAHWEH.

101 **...and put away the Gods (elohim)...** The

pagan holidays, this is referring to right here. This is what they brought forth from across the River Euphrates. It was celebrated there many, many years before this took place here.

102 And of course, in **I Samuyl**, we see that it's brought back in again, **I Samuyl 7**, that they brought back these holidays of making money. They couldn't get away from them. We'll get into more detail. But my time's about up so I want to bring it to your attention.

103 The Prophet Yeremyah said, when he was talking to the people and saying, "You need to put these Gods away from you. That's what's causing you the trouble." They said, "No, when we worshiped these Gods, we had plenty of money." Plenty of money. Well, that was the corporations doing the speaking to Yeremyah.

104 Well back to **Yahshua 24:14** now. This is about 1443 B.C.E. **Verse 14, ...and put away the Gods (elohim) your fathers served on the other side of the Euphrates River, and also in Egypt...** The Gods. The God worship which included the pagan holidays. These're the things YAHWEH showed you that they were doing.

105 Yeremyah, in **Yeremyah 10**, talked about the Christmas tree and decking it with silver and gold and putting the presents under it. Then worshipping the queen of heaven, baking the hot-cross buns to the queen of heaven. That cross, remember, is a sword turned upside down that they used to kill with, to murder.

106 But notice it's in Egypt, across the Euphrates River. There're other Scriptures and other things that back up this being the Euphrates River. It just says river but it means the Euphrates River where life began. **...and serve...** Notice. **...YAHWEH! Serve YAHWEH.**

107 **Verse 15, But if it seems evil to you to serve YAHWEH, then choose for yourselves this day whom you will serve--whether the Gods (elohim) your fathers served on the other side of the River; Euphrates, or the Gods (elohim) of the Amorites, in whose land you now live...** You know, they took these lands and this is how you see the horns that Daniyl saw for the last beast. These were, of course, religions.

108 When they would go in and take these lands, the things that they didn't just kill off, they used them. But the things or the events that brought forth money were kept. They actually accepted it because the people hung onto it. It was religion taught to them from childhood that this is an act to God that will bring you eternal life. So the religious people taught this, pushed by the corporations, of course, to bring in the money, which they did.

109 Well, these religions that they accepted when the fourth beast actually took over the other systems there, Daniyl prophesied of it, but it wasn't done until later, of course, the fourth beast was later. But Daniyl prophesied everything that they did and everything they're doing now in fact. Because he was speaking of Prophecies that were given back here to show you what that fourth beast was going to be doing. And then **Revelation** shows you the fourth beast also and what it's doing here now with the Quartet. So it's all shown.

110 But the religions they wouldn't just wipe a religion out and say you cannot worship; you know, they wouldn't wipe a culture out. They would actually accept it. They had no qualms about it. It brings money, sure bring it on. Well, that was what the Pharisees were gathering. That's the reason they were trying to knock out **YAHWEH's** Laws because they didn't fit in with what they were wanting in their kingdom.

111 They were wanting a kingdom that would make money, support soldiers, support armies and, of course, buy anything that they wanted to buy, land and what have you, or take the land.

112 But notice now he shows the elohims and then, **...but as for me and my house: we will serve YAHWEH!**

113 **Verse 16, Then the people answered, and said; Far be it from us to forsake YAHWEH, to serve hinder Gods (elohim)!... Well, that was their word that they gave.**

114 And of course, in **verse 23, Yahshua ben Nun said; Now then, throw away the Gods (elohim) that are among you... That is, get rid of them. ...and incline your heart toward YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl... Not the God of Israyl, but the Father of Israyl.**

115 **Verse 24, And the people said to Yahshua; YAHWEH our Father will we serve, and His Voice will we obey.**

116 Well, **verse 31, Israyl served YAHWEH throughout the lifetime of Yahshua, and of the elders who outlived him and who had experienced everything YAHWEH had done for Israyl... So, you see a group here in about 1443 B.C.E. that was actually devoted to YAHWEH in times of a strong leader, which Yahshua ben Nun was. And they were devoted, so there were children who came from them who were devoted.**

117 So, when you come down to the time of the Pharisees when they had taken this temple, taken the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** by force, then you see a time period here when you had a mixture. And one group was fighting. In fact, they were trying to destroy the Laws of **YAHWEH**, get them out of there. They had already written the Babylonian

Talmud and were training as many as they could in this; saying this was what they need to be following instead of the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

118 They could not bring things in that they wanted like Christmas openly at that time into the temple because it was too much opposition there against it. So they had a mixture here. So this is where the wars were taking place. They were killing these people by leaps and bounds as you see in Shaul's writing, when he said he went to the priests and got permission to go as far as Asia seeking these people who were still teaching **YAHWEH's** Laws and bring them back or kill them, one of the two. Well, that was a Roman soldier. Shaul was a Roman soldier who was doing this. But he was also a born Pharisee which made him a citizen of Rome, and those were the requirements.

119 This should show you what took place then after the temple was destroyed and why they actually moved everything to Rome to push the religion from there. And of course, the wars, the crusades and everything that took place after that were to kill off or in trying to kill off everyone but they couldn't. They couldn't do it. There were people, there were too many of them. And they could run for their lives, which many did.

120 Many of the Indians in Oklahoma were Hebrew people. And we find the evidence there. American history is full of it. I mention that sometimes they say, "Oh, I'm an Indian. I'm half Blackfoot and half Pawnee." Well, no. [laughing] Well, that's what the enemies called them. But they were Hebrew people given other names, of course, to try to humiliate anyone to make them think they were bad people to be looked down on like they did the people of Galilee, Yahshua's descendents.

121 When they were giving this Indian stomp dance that they do every year out here at the Hardin Simmons, I think it's Hardin Simmons. Is it Hardin Simmons or McMurry? McMurry? Yeah, McMurry, where they have the tepee and the bonfire. Well, they were interviewing some people and they said, "It's surprising to know how many Indians there are living in Abilene." Well, of course, there are. They're Hebrew people and they're running the show. They're running this thing. They're running the colleges, the universities. Everything is being run by Indians, but not Indians, Hebrew people who are scattered throughout the whole earth. Wherever they put their foot they rule. No man can resist it because they offer money. They bring forth money in the schools of higher learning.

122 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Twenty-Two

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #13— The Two Witnesses And The Chosen Servant Of Isayah 42:1 11/27/10

---

*K. Yahchanan O.: It is my great honor, privilege and pleasure to present to you for our main speaker, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our believed Pastor and Overseer, Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Sound like some of them Hebrews up there in Oklahoma when I was a child. Praise **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 By the way, they just discovered that the, let's see, green-eyed, green-eyed Chinese, Orientals, descended from the Roman soldiers. Who were, of course, descended from the twelve tribes. They're getting closer everyday. Orientals, you know where you came from? The twelve tribes. Praise **YAHWEH**.

3 Just handed this article, *50 million people in America...* Going hungry. We're promised famine for this time period, if you remember. And of course, this famine seems to be getting worse. At least it's coming out on the news more.

4 You need to be aware of your dog and cat food. We called the companies. It does have pork in it. That's their main protein, I think. The fat comes from pork they said. And they said, "Is there a problem with that?" Yeah, my dog's having heart trouble. [laughing] But I know a lot of people will buy that dog food and not think anything about it and bring it into the kitchen, pour it in a dog bowl or

a cat bowl and some of it goes over to the side. The children pick it up and eat it. They wallow around in the floor where it was, crawl around. You might be thinking of those things a little.

5 Now we do have clean dog food, by the way, made by the volunteers here at the House. And that's all we feed the dogs. That's all we feed our dogs. We have several guard dogs and that's all we feed them. If worse comes to worst, I would eat it. It's got a little bit of husk that I don't like, but the dogs seem to like it. [laughing]

6 I spoke the bible when I was a child because it was spoken to me. So, the Okies, they still relate to a lot of the *King James Version*. I could tell you some jokes, but I don't have time for that. But they relate to that.

7 I got a letter this week. I may have had, may have gotten it before this. It's an email. We get a bunch now. In fact, I was just told this morning from Kahan Mathews and his family, they had pulled up the website. By the way, you foreign countries wave at me there, if you can see me. There you go. Okay, okay. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They pulled up something and they said they had gobs





of people, I don't remember how many, but they saw gobs of people with their computers tuned in already. And they could see this somehow on their computer. I guess you computer experts know what they're talking about. But they had their computers turned on. I think this was at like nine o' clock this morning waiting for us to come on. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So we got people lined up all over the world where this is going out to any place in the world now. You can get it on the computer any place in the world.

8 But this letter, they said they were of the opinion before they started listening to the sermons on the House of **YAHWEH** that Yahchanan and Yahshua were the Two Witnesses. And of course, I've heard people, preachers, a lot of them proclaim that they were the Two Witnesses, but they never fulfilled any of the Prophecies.

9 Now you got to remember that the only reason the Savior, rather, the only reason we know that Yahshua was the Savior was that He fulfilled every Prophecy prophesied concerning Him. And this also shows who the Two Witnesses are today. But most of the people, they only know about, you know, what they find in **Revelation 11** about the Two Witnesses, which is very little. And just with that information, there's no way, you could say that the Pope and somebody else are the witnesses. But the Two Witnesses without knowing who they are, first off, they have to teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That is part of their job that's prophesied of them.

10 But you need to keep in mind some dates too. People don't study the Scriptures like they did when I was a child, or at least my family. My family, it was an every day thing in my life. We sat down by a kerosene lamp every evening. There was no electricity. No running water except that that we went to the well and got it and run back with it. But we sat down every night to a kerosene lamp and we studied the Scriptures. Read the *King James Bible*, that was all we had. But I could take the *King James Bible*, as many mistakes as are in it, I can show you the Two Witnesses and the Prophecies of them. And show you their names, the time that they would be called, the time their Work would start.

11 But Yahshua, He ascended to heaven in about 29 A.D., if you could get some of these dates in your mind, 29 A.D. Now, the Apostles who saw Him go and who were trained by Him, all of their works, all of the Apostles' works were finished, that's the Work that we have, in the 60s, that's 60s A.D., except Yahchanan. Of course, Yahchanan who was

given the **Revelation**, the **I**, **II**, and **III Yahchanan**, they were about 80, 80 A.D. 80s, in that area. That is, **III Yahchanan** was in the 80s. The others were in the 60s along with the other Apostles'.

12 And then, of course, the **Book of Revelation**, it was given to Yahchanan in 96 A.D. So you can see he was getting up in age at that time when this was given to him. And he was a prisoner at that time, of course. I suppose that he was probably unable to work or maybe he worked in the library. But at that time, **YAHWEH** gave him this **Book of Revelation** to write for us. But if you figure that up, it's about sixty to sixty-five years after Yahshua ascended.

13 Now, Yahchanan was dead. They cut his head off. I mean the one who came before Yahshua. Now his job was finished when he proclaimed to the nation Israyl, or got it started, got the proclamation started there, that the Savior is come. It's time for Him; this is His time period. And of course, Yahchanan was used to baptize Yahshua and then he said that he must diminish and, of course, the Savior then increase and go on doing the Work, until He was murdered also and then ascended to heaven in about 29 A.D. Get that in your mind. Don't forget it.

14 These dates you can remember them about these people. And it's needful to remember some of these dates because otherwise, you'll get confused and think that, you know, that when it says Israyl, speaking of the twelve tribes, it's talking of the Witness called Yisrayl in the Last Days. But some of it is needful. And I thought maybe if I start putting it, some of these things at the beginning of the book or the beginning of the lesson, maybe I could place it in your mind and make it more memorable to you because I think these are brought out, but people don't remember them. They see no need to remember them, so they just forget them.

15 **Revelation 11**, of course, is about the extent of the knowledge that the world has so they have very little. But the Prophecies of the Two Witnesses they start in **Genesis**. And they are spoken of by almost every Prophet in the Holy Scriptures. The Two Witnesses are involved in witnessing to the nations in the Last Days. The Last Days is given to you as a time period, the Savior Himself showed you this, as a time period when nuclear bombs would be invented.

16 There were no nuclear bombs in the Savior's time nor in Yahchanan's time. There wasn't even a firecracker at that time. In the days of Mosheh



when he was prophesying about the nuclear bomb and giving the colors of the fallout or the mushroom cloud that comes with each explosion, he gave the colors there in **Deuteronomy 28**.

17 And he said the fallout would come down upon you from heaven and we didn't know anything about fallout at the time until, until the nuclear bombs were invented. And then some, a couple of fishermen saw some of it, floating on the waters and picked it up and that's when we learned. That was in the '40s I do believe, 1940; not 40 A.D., but 1940. [laughing] In the '40s and '50s when the nuclear bomb was invented and used. And of course, we know that there's a fallout that comes with it, a radiation now that comes with it, and all those things were prophesied. Even the colors, the colors of the mushroom cloud were given to us.

18 So we know that the Last Days that are spoken of here, when the Two Witnesses would do their work would be, as Yahshua said, the last generation when the sun could be darkened with nuclear bombs. Well, that's the Last Days and that's when the Scripture shows that they would be doing their work. They would be given the gift, the Authority, the Authority. **YAHWEH** shows by the Prophets they're given Authority to do His Work, and that Authority is given to take the Laws

to the nations, to all nations, all nations, which we are doing. And it's never been done before but it's being done now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

19 Another thing that is shown is that the Two Witnesses are involved in establishing the Last Days' House. "In the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations." And the Two Witnesses are shown in **Zecharyah 4-5** to be the ones who would do this, to establish **YAHWEH**'s House. To take it to a land, a Babylonish land which was not yet developed. And of course, that was America that no one knew about at that time. It wasn't discovered until 1492. It was discovered before that, but that's when they put Columbus down and gave him the credit as the discoverer so Great Britain could take control of it as the discovering nation of the United States, which wasn't the United States at that time.

20 The training period of the House of **YAHWEH**, adults and children, that's also shown as being a part of the Two Witnesses' work. Training children that would receive the Spirit of **YAHWEH** and be able to preach and testify and teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Yes, children, young children, that's what it says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 And they have the Authority to do that. They were given this, which includes also the gift of healing and will include the gift of the raising of the dead, the raising of the dead. Yes, that's all promised in this Work, prophesied in this Work. All of the above is shown here a little and there a little from **Genesis** to **Revelation** in the Holy Scriptures. And the last several sermons have been about the Two Witnesses.

22 My problem has been, and this is my problem or no one would even be thinking along the line that Yahshua and Yahchanan were the Two Witnesses. My problem has been, I think, when I'm preaching I think, well everybody knows this so I won't do it in detail like we have before. But it's all been brought out in detail. But we need to go more into detail in this time period, I do, and that's what I'm going to start doing.

23 I'm very sorry about the appointments. I'm striving to catch up with you. And the phone calls, I'm sorry about that.

24 But the sermon today now, it's going to be about the Two Witnesses. It's been about the Two Witnesses for quite some time. Did you ever wonder why Yahshua was prophesied to come riding a donkey, donkeys? I don't know, everybody was familiar with donkeys when I was a child.



25 Someone called me last night or yesterday and said, "Did you ever hear of liquid sugar?" And I said, yes, I used to make it. [laughing] Very few people have heard about it. But yes, I used to make it. My dad owned a syrup mill. The farmers would have him come and set up in their field, the syrup mill, and it was pulled by a mule, which is half donkey. And I was the one who rode the donkey that pulled the big stone that rolled over the platform and squeezed the liquid sugar out of the sugar cane. And it ran down into a trough. But the people didn't want liquid sugar at that time they wanted blackstrap molasses. So it went into a trough where it was cooked. And if we ever burnt a batch, that was our batch and that was our pay. So we were very careful not to burn it.

26 But the donkeys, I was riding donkeys then when I was that age and I'm riding donkeys now, you. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But the donkeys now are the ones who're doing the Work. That's what an ox was for too. The ox and the donkey are the ones that the person used to actually do the work.

27 And Yahshua is the One Who is tethering or tying as **Genesis 49** says. That's the first place it's prophesied and I want you to go there. And everybody that hears me out there, go to **Genesis 49** because this is the first place that the Witnesses are actually mentioned. It's mentioned before this in **Genesis 2**. But here he shows the Last Days and the Savior says to you, and remember this, "You're a fool if you don't, if you don't believe everything that the Prophets have spoken." That is the Inspired Prophets of **YAHWEH**, the ones who spoke as they were inspired by Holy Spirit or Spirit Holy.

28 The very first verse there shows you the Last Days. Get that Work. The Last Days, the Savior said would be the Last Generation, remember, when we would have nuclear bombs that could destroy the earth or darken the sun. And that's when Yahshua will be sent at that time. Because if He were not sent, His Power sent to earth to roll back this debris that's going to be there very soon now, there would be no flesh left.

29 I don't know if you notice what the nations are doing. But they act like a bunch of children. And they've got some big sticks to fight with. They don't seem to be able to make a peaceful decision and not even when it's offered to them, they still don't want it. And it seems like they're eagerly wanting to go into nuclear war now. Of course, it's been in their mind for quite some time.

30 I'm surprised to see how many people think

they want war. And they actually say, "Yes, I would like to see this come." The majority of the people in America and I guess throughout the world. Because South Korea, the Defense Minister sat down because he was criticized because he didn't fight back when North Korea shot missiles over into South Korea last week. It's amazing. So, you know, they hate a man, they hate a leader when he won't put their country at risk over a stupid mistake, you know. You're gonna find mistakes throughout eternity, I do believe.

31 Here in **Genesis 49:1** the last two words, Last Days. You've got to put that in your memory and mark it with the words of Yahshua Who said the Last Generation. This Generation, when you see this, when you start seeing this, this generation's not going to pass away until all of these things are fulfilled. Well, that's the Last Days or Last Generation. In that same time period the Savior also said this Message would go to all nations, speaking of the Work of the Two Witnesses. Because they're prophesied to do it, as we'll see.

32 But in **verse 10, A shepherd will not depart from those who reverence Yahweh, nor the Truth from between his feet, until He to Whom tribute belongs comes to Abel...**

33 Well, in **Mattithyah [Matthew] 24**, you'll see there when He's going to come. And before that He said, "The prince of this world is coming. I won't be talking to you much longer," He said. "Because the prince of the world is coming." Or the princess of the world, and she's going to take over and judgment of the world is given to her right now, and will be for this certain time period. But when Yahshua is sent to take over that rulership, then that's when He will and it's in this generation that He's going to do that. Now that's a fact, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 **...and the obedience of the nations is His...** Well, how are they going to do that? You can see it right there.

35 **Genesis 49:11, Tethering his donkey to the Vine...** He's the Vine. So it's the donkeys that He was using, they were the twelve Disciples who **YAHWEH** gave Him, of which He only lost one, if you remember. **YAHWEH** gave Him twelve donkeys that He tied to Himself there. They belonged to Him. You get that? [laughing]

36 The ox knows its owner, or does he know his crib? The donkey knows its owner, or does the donkey the crib? You don't remember, do you? [laughing] Well, we'll read it again. But both of them know. Both of them know. The oxen are the Ministers of **YAHWEH**. They know who owns

---

**There are Two Witnesses who would be sent, and YAHWEH gave them certain people to work with them. They are theirs to work with, teach and get into the Kingdom.**

---

them, at what time period they're owned, by whom they are owned, and they worked for the One Sent. And the twelve Disciples worked for the One Sent at that time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 There are Two Witnesses who would be sent, and **YAHWEH** gave them certain people to work with them. They are theirs to work with, teach and get into the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, remember that.

38 So, the way Yahshua does it, He's not here. He's sitting in heaven. He ascended to heaven where He is, He sits; that is, He Judges at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. He Judges. Now He doesn't judge the world. He says, "I don't judge anyone of the world at this time." Satan has that. She's doing it. Judging also means *ministering to, helping, teaching, supporting* and so forth, *intervening on their behalf* and so forth to save the work, to save the people, to get them out of jail, to get them or bring peace to their lives where they can get the Work done and so forth.

39 Well, that's His job. He is sitting at this time judging you, judging you right now. You are the only ones on earth. The only ones, the ones called are the ones who're judged. The others are not being judged at this time. No, they won't be judged at this time.

40 **YAHWEH** says, remember this Scripture in **Psalm 110:1. Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool...** Well, what does that mean? Something to put your feet up on and relax? If you knew the Scriptures, and I've explained this before, but if you knew the Scriptures, you would know that it means to worship before Yahshua's Feet. Well, that time has not come for the nations yet. They're not worshipping **YAHWEH**. They're not worshipping through Yahshua. They're not sitting at the feet of the Teacher learning, which is the Throne of **YAHWEH**. He sits on the Throne of **YAHWEH**. So when He says, "I will make Your enemies Your footstool," He's meaning to come and worship **YAHWEH** in front of the Throne of **YAHWEH**, at the feet of Yahshua Whom they have rejected, up until this time. And the nations are

actually going to do this, what is left of the nations after nuclear war comes.

41 But in getting this job done, He has to tie His donkeys to the Vine. That's himself and that was the twelve Disciples. **...tethering his donkey's colt...** Which we are a breed of; that is, we come off their teaching. The donkeys today came from the Foundation that the Apostles laid. The Foundation they laid comes to us. We also have the Foundation of the Prophets. And as the speaker said, we have the foundation of the Prophets and Apostles. That's ours. So we came or we're the donkeys that came from their teaching.

42 So you tie the donkey's colt, see, **...to the Choicest Branch...** Now the secret here is, who is the Choicest Branch that they're talking about? Who is the Chosen person who **YAHWEH** has chosen to preach His Message or declare-- another word used--declare these things to the world?

43 Let's go back over now to **Isayah**. Now, remember that in **Genesis**. Let's go to **Isayah**. And here in **Isayah 1**, again, now Isayah gives more on the Two Witnesses than any other Prophet but they're spoken of by several Prophets.

44 But if you notice in **verse 1, Isayah 1:1**. He says, **The vision of Isayah, the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the days of ...** He shows when he saw it. These chronologies that are given, they're important because here is how we get our dates. And we know when this Prophet lived and when he spoke. And then archeology comes along in these Last Days and backs up what the Scripture says with their archeological finds.

45 So, he says, **verse 2, Hear, O heavens... Now, witness this heavens. ...and give ear, O earth...** Because He's showing you that these nations He brought out, the twelve tribes are rebellious. **...they have rebelled against Me...** And **YAHWEH** showed this to them. He's not crying about it. He's just showing them they rebelled and why they rebelled. How did they make such a stupid mistake and fall away? And why can't they see the suffering they're bringing on themselves by doing so?

46 **Verse 3, The ox knows its owner...** You got it now? [laughing] The ox is mentioned first here. **...and the donkey knows its owner's crib...** He's pointing out to you two things here. One, telling you trust in these; this oxen because he knows, he knows his owner. Trust in the donkeys who're doing the Work because they know The House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** is promising you they'll be fully trained to get you the gifts that you are seeking, the Authority that we all want.

47 Look on to **verse 4, Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity... Iniquity is doing away, pushing away the Laws of YAHWEH. ...a seed of evildoers, children who are corrupters! They have forsaken YAHWEH...**

48 Now if you take this message here that he is giving you and you look at the words, what took place in the temple, they stopped calling it House of **YAHWEH** and started calling it a temple. And then you take the ones that are in control here, he says, a seed of evildoers and you take Yahshua's Words, Who said, "You're just like your fathers. And you're saying you are the seed of your fathers because you're doing the same things they did." And He says, "Your teacher is Satan and whatever she tells you that is what you're going to do." But He says, "I'm not going to do that. I am going to do Father **YAHWEH**'s Will." And He said, "This thing that I'm going to have to go through is to prove to the world that I love Father **YAHWEH**." Now these were the Savior's Words. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 Well, the people who had control here are Yahdah, which he spoke of in **Genesis 49**, saying this rulership is not going to be taken from them until the One Who has proved to be Righteous comes. Not speaking of His first coming, but the second coming when He is given Power along with all the donkeys who have served, because they'll be resurrected and we'll all serve and work together at that time as **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom if you can get that total picture there in your mind. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But He's doing that right here. He's saying that this nation is sinful. This sinful nation has turned to sin just like His Plan, just like the Plan of **YAHWEH** shows.

50 Let's see. He says in **verse 5, Why would you be stricken anymore? Why would you revolt more and more?...** He's not trying to convert them. He's just asking this question here to show heaven and earth why this is taking place. He's allowing it to take place. It's predicted that they would kill the Savior. That was the Prophecy, that the whole nation of Israyl had to agree to kill Yahshua.

51 He says, **...The whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint...** And the nation is destroyed as if it was done with strangers.

52 Now this is speaking or showing you the background, the setup here of the twelve tribes as He showed in **Genesis 49**. He showed the Last Days and then He gave you a prediction there of each tribe and what it would become; the character that it would have here, which He shows there "seed of evildoers." Bred, the breeding of evil going into the genes of the

person, as we're just now finding out that you can actually do this, breed it into the genes.

53 Now notice **chapter 2, Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** Again here.

54 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** Well, in the Last Days. We're speaking of another time period here. And then Zecharyah, we'll read that later, but Zecharyah said it's gonna be established in a nation that's not even established, a Babylonish land not even established at this time, not even established.

55 So, here we know what it would be, now we know that it was the United States. They didn't know that at that time. They just knew from what he said or from what the Prophecy said, it would be a chief nation, the chief of the nations but it wasn't even established, the land was not even established at the time Zecharyah wrote around 500 B.C.E.

56 Well, here now the chief of the nations, in the Last Days, now that's the Last Generation, Yahshua says. And then He shows what it would be teaching, that the Laws would depart from Zion. That was in **verse 3** there. That the Laws and the Prophets would depart out of Zion. Total darkness for that nation after that. **YAHWEH**'s Name would be mentioned there no more. And then another one said Zion is gonna be plowed like a field. Now all those Prophecies took place.

57 The temple, get this date, the temple was destroyed in 70 C.E. That was forty years after Yahshua ascended to heaven. 70 C.E. Zion at that time was plowed like a field. All the artifacts taken by Titus, you can look up Titus in any encyclopedia and see what he did. But he destroyed the temple. All the priests that were living there moved to Rome, where they're still ruling the nations. Part of them went to China, as we just saw. [laughing] They're still in China. And they're still ruling. If you look back to **Genesis 49** you'll see that they're a bunch of war-raging nations, started from the twelve tribes.

58 China is sitting on a gob of nuclear bombs. India has built up troops along the border, the border between them and China. India is a so-called ally of the U.S. I've got my doubts about that. The allies seem to run as deep as the pocketbook. And of course, we buy a lot of stuff from India. They buy a lot of stuff from the United States. She's looking into other markets. That is, the United States is. They're looking into other markets but it's in that territory over there, not over here.

59 The other nations are aware of this and they're

saying, "Hey, not only are they wanting our oil and all of our wealth from these nations, but now they're wanting to take the trade from these nations away from us." And if you could see the map where they're striving to get that trade, it's just dotted, just spickly dotted all over that fourth part or fourth quarter of the earth.

60 Okay, but here He says, "In the Last Days now The House of **YAHWEH** will be established."

61 And then in **verse 6**, He says, **You have forsaken...** Get this now. **You have forsaken your people, the house of Yaaqob, because they are filled with customs from the east...** Well, this shows you that whoever this is it's speaking of here, he's not in the east but he's filled with customs from the east. So, he's in another place there and he names the person here, Yaaqob.

62 **...because they are filled with customs from the east; they are soothsayers like the Philistines, and they are pleased in the children of strangers...** If you remember the words he used earlier here about strangers in **chapter 1**, then it will help to make sense out of that.

63 The Work of Yahshua. The Work of Yahshua done by the donkeys and the ox includes the Last Days' Witness. Now, if you go to **Isayah 41**. And this was one of the Prophecies that the scholars have struggled over, that I read you. They have struggled over it for years and they want to know who this servant is here. Well, he is a servant. He's a servant of Yahshua in the Last Days. Yahshua is his Judge. He's also his King for these Last Days. This is **Isayah 41** now. We're back to **Isayah 41**.

64 Now, they apply this Prophecy and the one in **Isayah 42** to Yahshua. And it is because it ties to Him. He's tied to the donkeys, the workers in the Last Days.

65 **Isayah 42:1**. He said, **Behold! My Servant Whom I uphold! My Elect One in Whom My soul delights! I have put My Spirit...** Now here's a clue now. Here's a clue that you're going to see later on in another place. And remember Yahshua showed that the Spirit that he's speaking of here is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's **Yahchanan 6:63**, I believe.

66 **Isayah 42:1**. **Behold! My Servant Whom I uphold! My Elect...** The *Interlinear* here says *chosen*.

67 If I can get this under that thing where you could see it. [showing on monitor] I taped the *Interlinear* here to, at the top of my *Book of YAHWEH*. I don't think you can see. Wait. Wait a minute. Maybe I can come in close on that. Can you see the word **chosen** there? That's the *Interlinear*.

I'll read you exactly what it says here.

68 It says, let's see. *Chosen one of me, he delights self of me, I will put spirit of me on him, justice to the nations he will bring...* Now, according to the experts the word **bring** there means *he will publish, he shall publish judgment to the nations*. Judgments, that's Salvation and deliverance.

69 Now all the scholars, the ones that really work at this every day, they are concerned and trying to figure this out. And if they'd just pay close attention, you know, stay with us, they will agree and they'll start to agree that this is true. Bring forth your witnesses, **YAHWEH** said.

70 But the *Interlinear* itself, they put this in the *Interlinear*. The *Interlinear* is concerned with the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* or what they call the "New Testament". It says, *I have put my spirit upon him. He will publish judgment to the nations...* And then of course, they show this verse and think that it is referring to Yahshua. But Yahshua didn't publish this to the nations.

71 Yahshua is publishing it. He is the Judge of what we're doing. He is also doing what **YAHWEH** is Inspiring and remember that in **Psalms 110:1**. **YAHWEH** said, "Sit here until I do this. Judge here until I get this done." So it is **YAHWEH** Who's doing it, but Yahshua is Judging you on whether or not you're capable of receiving this Great Power that's spoken of in **Genesis**, or Authority to work throughout Eternity.

72 Now notice the word **Spirit** again. **Isayah 42:1**. **...One in Whom My soul delights! I have put My Spirit upon Him; He will bring forth Judgment to the gentiles; nations.**

73 Now go over to **Isayah 44**, because here **YAHWEH** names the Two Witnesses. Yes, He gives you the names of the Two Witnesses here in this chapter. But the first thing I want you to see--start with **verse 1**, he's speaking of two men here.

74 **Isayah 44:1**, speaking of two men, he says, **Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen...** Well, right away people start thinking well this was Yaaqob, the father of Israyl, the twelve tribes of which is prophesied in **Genesis 49**. No, he's dead. Like Yahchanan, he's dead and he won't be resurrected until the first resurrection, shown there.

75 What this is speaking of are two people. In fact, they're two brothers. And he gives a lot of information on these two brothers here.

76 **Verse 1, Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen...** Well, if you, if you, I just showed you now in **Isayah 42** here, this word **chosen**, it's a clue to understand this. The

word here we translated it **elect**, but the *Interlinear* by Kohlenberger shows this word should have been translated **chosen** and every scholar seems to know this because all of them translated it that way. Chosen. Chosen.

77 Now here you see it again. **Isayah 42, I mean Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen.**

78 So if you go back there now to **Isayah 42** and you see what He's speaking of here, he's going to take the Message to all nations. That's his job. This is what **YAHWEH** does to make the nations the footstool of Yahshua. That is, to come and worship before **YAHWEH** at the Throne of **YAHWEH** instead of the throne of Satan where the world is worshipping at this time. **Revelation 12:9**, the whole world is deceived by Satan.

79 But in the Last Days, see this sinful nation it comes from this breeding. The sinful nation, all the world today now, come from these twelve tribes shown in **Genesis 49**. It shows you the acts of their sinfulness there and what they're coming to. Then Isayah says, now look heaven and earth it's come to exactly that. Oh sinful nation, Yahdah, Yerusalem, even the priests have turned to iniquity. But, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House," and it will do what? Take the Message to all nations, in the Last Days, **Isayah 2:2**.

80 But **Isayah 44:1**, the word **chosen**. ...**Yisrayl whom I have chosen.**

81 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb, Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed.**

82 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring.**

83 Did you see? Go back over here and He says, "I have put My Spirit upon this person," **verse 1, Isayah 42:1**. Well, here He's saying the same Spirit, My Spirit upon your seed now, **Isayah 44:3**. Upon your seed, the ones you convert through your work, through your teaching. You get that? **Isayah 44:3**.

84 Now if you compare **Yahyl** to this, or if you have a *King James Version* it's *Joel, Joel*. Go to **Yahyl 2:10. The earth will quake before them; the heavens will tremble. The sun and the moon will be dark...** Now, we know from the Prophecies this is referring to the nuclear war. The same one that Malakyah spoke of, same one that Isayah spoke of in **Isayah 24**, and shows that it's sin that's causing this. Sin is what the Catholic church and all religions

are deeply involved in at this time. They're not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4**, if you want to write it down.

85 **Yahyl** is found on page 693, 693. It gives us a bit of information here that I want you to get in your mind. So everybody get it. In *The Book of YAHWEH* it's page 693. It comes right after **Hosheyah. Daniyl, Hosheyah, Yahyl**.

86 Now you see that. ...**The sun and the moon will be dark, and the stars will withdraw their shining...** That is, the heavens darkened. That's the same thing we find in **Mattithyah 24**.

87 But I want you to go on over to **Yahyl 2:26** now. He says, **And you will eat in plenty, be satisfied, and praise the Name of YAHWEH your Father...** You don't find the world praising the Name of **YAHWEH**. And if you look in the *Interlinear*, it shows it's **YAHWEH** here. It's not lord or god that they're praising.

88 The world worships gods. They changed the Name, took it out of the Holy Scriptures, took the word **YAHWEH** out as **Yeremyah 23:26-27** tells you. They took **YAHWEH's** Name out and replaced it with lord. And that's what the world is worshipping today. They don't know that that word lord comes from the word *rabbi* and *rabbim* means *the lord*. And they think that the men who die go to heaven and they can intervene for them. And that's what they're doing with the last dead pope.

89 They're praying to the dead on behalf of the living, as the Prophet said. "Why do you go to the dead to pray on behalf of the living?" he said. "Are you crazy?" Well, no, he didn't say that but you can hear it in his voice, you can hear it in his words as you read them. He says, "Don't you know the dead know nothing? They're asleep. They're dead. They're gone. They're resting. They have no motion. They know not anything and won't until they're resurrected."

90 But the people swear they lay their hands on the coffin, you know, of this dead pope and he healed their headache, you know. It's gone in about seven days after that. "How long did you have it before, when it came, how long did it last?" "Oh, about a week." But he healed it! [laughing] Well, you know this is stupidity but you know this goes on constantly in the fake religion; it's all fake religion.

91 **Yahyl 2:26. And you will eat... YAHWEH** says. ...**in plenty...** He's talking about His People who praise the Name of **YAHWEH**. Those who will praise the Name, not those who just use the Name now in words, but who actually will praise; that is, reverence, as Malakyah used the word, it's

almost the same word, but to reverence the Name that stands for 613 Laws of Righteousness. ...**Who has dealt wondrously with you! And My People will never be ashamed.**

92 Look on down to **verse 28**, he says, **And it will come to pass afterward, I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters will prophesy, your old men will dream dreams, your young men will see visions...** All of this is starting to develop right now.

93 **Verse 29, And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out My Spirit...** To those now who praise or reverence the Name **YAHWEH**.

94 **Verse 30, And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth—blood, fire, and pillars of smoke.**

95 **Verse 31, The sun will be turned into darkness...** That's the same thing that Isayah was speaking of. **The sun will be turned into darkness...** That is the same time period. The time period is the Last Generation. Yahshua showed it. Hold your place right there and go over to **Mattithyah 24** and you see the time period here.

96 It couldn't be any other time period except this one. They didn't have nuclear bombs at any other time, not when Yahshua walked the earth or anyone else. It was only invented in my lifetime. I remember it being invented. I remember the first atom bombs being used on Hiroshima and Nagasaki; rather poor in power compared to the ones today, the great nuclear bombs they have today.

97 When the nuclear wars start as the Assyrian president warned Israel, when Israel is refusing to give back their land and, of course, Israel is saying, "Well, to give back the land, we would have to have at least two-thirds vote." Well, they're not gonna get two-thirds vote and they know it. So the Assyrian president is saying, "This means war." And he said, "When this war starts it's not going to be a winner and a loser. This time, because of the weapons that we have, both parties are going to lose."

98 Well, that's the way it stands all over that fourth part of the earth right now. It's not going to be a winner left. The only winners who are left are the ones who're going to be calling upon the Name **YAHWEH** as is shown here.

99 But look quickly to **Mattithyah 24:3. Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be?... Talking about the destruction of the temple.**

100 Now remember, He gave this Prophecy, He gave this Prophecy then He ascended around

29 A.D. The temple was not destroyed until forty years later. And it was plowed like a field, all the stones removed; it was plowed like a field just like the Prophecy said it would be, because of the sinful nation. They couldn't follow the Laws. They were fighting against each other. So the Hebrews living in Rome, they decided to destroy the whole thing in Israyl because they couldn't get the people to stop worshipping **YAHWEH**. And they tried killing them off, they couldn't. The people, there were too many, they'd rise up against them.

101 If you remember they had that fear when Yahchanan was arrested. And Herod was afraid of the people because they had considered Yahchanan as a Prophet, and he didn't want a riot, a big revolution on his hand. And he feared doing anything, so he just had Yahchanan arrested at the time until things quieted down and he could secretly get rid of him.

102 Well, of course, these same ones destroyed the temple, took the artifacts to Rome, Titus did. The history is there for you to read. Everything was taken to Rome, priests and all, and they're still there. But now they're known as universal and they still rule, the armies stand on their part, even today.

103 Someone, who was it, Iran, they are asking or going to ask--they got a committee and going to ask the pope now to intervene between them and the United States. They know the power this man has. Well, gonna be interesting to see how that turns out. But we know that it's all coming to nuclear war like the Scripture shows.

104 In **Mattithyah 24:29**, Yahshua's Teachings, **Immediately, but after the Great Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken...** We just read that here in **Yahyl**. So this is the same event. Sun darkened, see? Sun darkened and the heavens shaken.

105 **Verse 30, And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven; and then will all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory...** This is speaking of **Genesis 49**. The Scepter will at that time be given to the One, the One Who was actually raised, bred and raised to Perfection by **YAHWEH**'s People. And He will come, and He will, at that time, have the Authority to take over the nations.

106 Well, go back here to **Yahyl** now. Surely, you can see that these two are facts. And the nuclear bombs are the only thing that can do that; and this is the time period. This generation is the time period



of nuclear bombs that can darken the sun, as we see here in **Yahyl 2**.

107 **Yahyl 2:31. The sun will be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the Great and the Wonderful Day of YAHWEH comes.**

108 **Verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH...** Now, of course, if you have a *King James Version*, it's gonna say *name of the lord*. They removed the Name **YAHWEH**.

109 If you reverence the word lord, you're reverencing a dead rabbi. The dead rabbis are the ones that created this religion. Nimrod is the religion that Cush created. Cush was a rabbi. That's where or that's the start of this whole thing in **Genesis 10**. **Genesis 49** tells you how it will turn out.

110 **Yahyl 2:32. And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH will be delivered. For in Mount Zion...** Now this is mistranslated. ...**in Yerusalem there will be deliverance, as YAHWEH has said, among the remnant who has escaped of those whom YAHWEH calls...** Let me read you the correct translation of these two verses here, according to the world's expert translators.

111 **Yahyl 2:31. The sun will be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the Great and the Wonderful Day...** It is a wonderful Day that is coming. ...**the Wonderful Day of YAHWEH...** It's wonderful but it's dreaded.

112 You know, the pope, the Catholic church calls **YAHWEH** "the dreadful Judge," that dreadful Judge. Well, the popes claim they can intervene for you. After they're dead, they go to heaven and they go to this "dreadful Judge", so you can send your prayers to them and they'll intervene on your behalf. And they've got the whole world deceived into thinking that they can rely on them to get help and forgiveness for their sins and bring them on up to heaven too.

113 *Which is not even, you know, it's not even* what we're seeking to begin with, you know. It's like going to heaven is your reward, you know. That's it. "Wow, I'll go to heaven." Mess it up like you do the earth. But it's the Authority to bring forth Righteousness that we're seeking. That's what **YAHWEH** promised us in **Genesis 1**. Yes, bring forth His Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

114 Wonderful Day of **YAHWEH** comes in **verse 31**. Now **verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH will be delivered. For out of Abel...** Out of Abel. That word, why they do this, you know, why they did it, one thing is to hide it, to deceive because they know. Of course, you've got

to know about Abel now to understand this. But it all ties together.

115 Abel, we have information on it so don't hesitate to call or write, email us and we'll get you the information on Abel. But we've brought it out time after time. Abel was the first Righteous Priest. And there're many things throughout the Prophecies that refer to Abel. Abel where **YAHWEH**, rather where the people lift up Holy hands to **YAHWEH** through the Priests. Now let's go again.

116 **Verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH will be delivered. For out of Abel, through the one who teaches those who keep all of YAHWEH's Laws; through the Priest who teaches peace, there will be deliverance, as YAHWEH has said, among the remnant who has escaped of those whom YAHWEH calls...** Well, that is the perfect translation of that Scripture right there.

117 Now, I'd like to cover just a couple of more Scriptures. I know I'm out of time but I'd like to cover just a couple more here. Let's go back to **Isayah 43**. And I want to get this in your mind now before next week and be studying it throughout the week it would help.

118 Now we read **Isayah 42:1** where it says **My Elect** and I showed you the interlinear showing that's actually Chosen, **My Chosen**.

119 Now look to **Isayah 43:1. But now, this is what YAHWEH says, Who created you, O Yaaqob...** Now we know that this is speaking of two brothers but let's read this and we'll read the two brothers spoken of later next week.

120 **Verse 1, But now, this is what YAHWEH says, Who created you, O Yaaqob and He who formed you, O Yisrayl...** Remember, "I put My Spirit upon him." And this is part of the forming of this man called Yisrayl. I formed you, meaning as we saw in the previous chapter, "I put My Spirit upon you."

121 If you'll hold your place right there and go back to **Yahchanan**. This is the Savior, the Savior's Words. In **Yahchanan 6:63**. Because today, Christianity has deceived the world again, here, with the holy ghost, and this is the way they described it: the father, the son, and the holy ghost. And these three are one, they're one God. But they worship two in Jesus Christ, those were two Gods that they chose. So they're all mixed up in their mind.

122 They just got it from here to there and tried to juggle it together from the ten religions that took over or that were brought up in these different



colonies or tribes. And of course, they formed religions and they were sold on those religions because they did certain things so the Roman army or the roaming army of the Hebrews would bring them in to Babylon and they'd say, "Well, this looks okay. We can keep this."

123 Of course, ten religions were shown by **Daniyl** to be in motion here when another one joins them. The last one was converting this one that had control of the temple over to this other one, which was worshiping the sun and the queen of heaven and everything that they did in Egypt. This has been brought out in several books, by the way. *The Two Babylons* by Alexander Hislop did a great job, I thought, on it. There're some others besides that.

124 But here in **Yahchanan**, the Savior will show you what the Spirit is, and I have tapes on that and information. You need that, to go with Abel. You need this right here also because the Spirit of **YAHWEH** is speaking about a character. Now there're gifts that come with getting the Character of **YAHWEH**. "I'll make man in My Image." You could translate that "into My Character", in My Likeness, My Image, which means My Character, but also My Shape and My Actions. So the Character there, and to get this Character of **YAHWEH**, you've got to start practicing and then loving the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And then you start developing a love for **YAHWEH** Himself because you see how Righteous this Being is and how unselfish He is. You know, His total actions are helping. And His total actions in life, His total Character is to help others. And He's saying to heaven and earth, "I'm wanting to serve you and bring peace to all of you," and this is the total Plan. So you start actually reverencing Him because you see Him in these Laws.

125 Well, the Savior says here in **Yahchanan 6:63**, He says, **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Well, what is this Spirit? It's the Character that you get from keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws, **YAHWEH**'s Character. "If you develop this, then I will give to you Authority." That Authority is gifts of the Spirit, gifts of the Spirit Holy [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

126 Holy, Holiness is unselfishness. It's unselfish acts towards your fellowman. Like Yahshua Himself displayed in saying, "You don't rule people like this, you serve people. And I came not to be a ruler or dictator, I came to show you your sins and to turn you from breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws and bring you into the same Character as Myself, wanting to serve." Well, that was Yahshua, humble

and being a Servant, riding on donkeys, training those donkeys to be servants.

127 Not rulers like the world that you see today where the one who has the most money is the ruler. Well, the Catholic church has more money than any of them but the Catholic church is made up of businessmen who can throw billions of dollars here and there like pennies with us.

128 Well here now in **Yahchanan 6:63**, **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** That is, this Character because you have no Life if you sin. But if you turn from sin, then part of the Authority is giving you the Authority to create and maintain Life. That's what Satan had to begin with and it was taken from her. So this will bring you Eternal Life, He's saying.

129 **Verse 63, It is the Spirit that gives Life, the flesh is useless...** Now, what is this Spirit? **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** If you will repent and convert as Acts 3:19 tells you. Repent of sin. Convert to keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And then the Life will be given to you, the Authority to actually create and maintain Life.

130 Now back to **Isayah 43** now, let's see. Hear O Yaaqob. Yes, **verse 1**. Now this is speaking of the Two Witnesses here, whose names are Yaaqob and Yisrayl. And I'll show you how they got those names next week, **YAHWEH** willing.

131 **Isayah 43:1. But now, this is what YAHWEH says, Who created you, O Yaaqob, and He who formed you, O Yisrayl: Fear not, for I have redeemed you...** Which means I bought you back from sin. Yahshua was sinless. And how He brought us back, you have to know about Yahshua living a sinless Life and being able to pay for our past sins. So He bought us back. He even traded He said, with Satan and her servants. You belong to whom you obey; that's **Romans 6:16**. You belong to whom you obey but if you repent and turn to obedience to **YAHWEH**'s Laws, then you belong to **YAHWEH**.

132 **...I have called you by your name...** He says, "I have redeemed you and I have called you by your name. I called you by your name in Scripture." If you would believe the Scriptures you would believe me because they prophesy of Me, Yahshua said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...you are Mine...** He says.

133 **Verse 2, When you pass through the waters, I will be with you; and through the rivers, they will not overflow you...** He's speaking of the danger here now. This is **Isayah 43**.

134 Now look on down to **verse 10**. He says, **You are My Witnesses...** Could it be any plainer than

that? He's speaking of Yaaqob and Yisrayl and He says, **You are My Witnesses...** This is also speaking of a Work that is shown in **Isayah 42**, you are My Elect, My Chosen, chosen to do this Work, to bring forth the Message to the nations.

135 Well here in **verse 10** He says, **You are My Witnesses says YAHWEH, and My Servants...** You get that? My Servant. **Isayah 42:1** says, "Behold, My Servant" You are My Servant, He says. ... **whom I have chosen; so you may know and believe Me, and understand that I am He! Before Me there was no God (el) formed, nor will there be after Me...** Or after this Plan is completed. There will be no Gods.

136 **Verse 11, I, even I, am YAHWEH; and beside Me there is no savior.**

137 **Verse 12, I have declared, and I have saved, and I have showed; and no strange God (el) is among you!...** I have showed that no strange God is among you, Yisrayl. Did you get that? My Servant, My Chosen, I've showed this; that is, in Prophecy. I've said there is no strange God among Yisrayl, speaking of the Witness. You are My Witnesses.

138 **...Therefore, you are My Witnesses, says YAHWEH: that I am YAHWEH!...** Not God, not Lord, but **YAHWEH**. Okay, that was **Isayah 43:12** now.

139 Look back to **verse 9, Let all the nations...** Now here we go back, if you notice, to the Message, He published Judgment to the nations. That's part of the job of this one person here with all of the donkeys' colts. He doesn't do it by himself but with the donkeys' colts as shown in **Genesis 49** of the twelve tribes and Yahshua Who comes forth from those twelve tribes, the Righteous Man **YAHWEH** raised from the dead. He publishes, with Him being the Judge over the Last Days' Work, **YAHWEH** performing a Work through Two Witnesses here to make the nations the footstool of Yahshua. That is, what is left of the nations because four-fifths of the nations are going to be wiped out. But the rest, **Revelation 7** shows, who are left alive they will turn back, they will turn to **YAHWEH**. They will keep the appointed Sabbaths with **YAHWEH**, which the beastly system has changed to Sunday and Halloween, rabbits and eggs and so forth.

140 **Isayah 44:9. Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the peoples be assembled! Who among them can declare this...** Who among the nations that you know of can predict the future? Nobody. None of them. They have hopes and dreams that they can destroy and weaken the population then they'll take it over and build it the way they want to, them controlling all the wealth in the world, as the "discoverer" as well. [laughing]

141 But the fights have always been among them because they have nothing, they have no Righteousness to keep them together. They have no Righteous Laws to follow. They make up the rules as they go and that's what you're seeing among the nations now. Somebody has got something you want, let's bring it about to get it. If they object, our bombs are bigger than their bombs. Or as one general put it, "My God is stronger than your God," and all of them worshiping Gods though, not **YAHWEH**. If they were worshiping **YAHWEH**, brethren, they'd be keeping His Laws.

142 **Who among them can declare this...** No one. None of them. None of them can show you the future. **...and show us former things? Let them bring forth their witnesses...** Well, where are their witnesses? The Witnesses are at this time declaring the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH** that are coming to pass one by one. Bring forth your witnesses. Show them to us. **...so they may be justified; or let them hear, and acknowledge; This is the Truth!**

143 Well, of course, their own works prove they're liars. They have no witnesses. They cannot predict the future. They cannot tell you what's going to take place in this situation. In fact, **YAHWEH** says what they're saying is a lie too. They're sitting in deception right now. What they think will bring them peace is war, but they're going to get caught up in this themselves and four-fifths of them are going to be wiped out.

144 Next week we're going to get deeper in the Two Witnesses and their Work through the donkeys' colts. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Twenty-Three

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #14—The Yahdaim Whom They Call “Jews,” Or “Those Who Praise YAHWEH” Versus “The Religion Of The Seven Hills Of Rome” Or Those Who Teach The Rejection Of Praising YAHWEH

12/04/10

---

*K. Malakyah: I would like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! You're a beautiful sight! [laughing] You may be seated. Praise YAHWEH! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I thought I wasn't gonna make it through that screening this morning. That wand kept going off up here [around his head], you know. And they said, “You got rocks in your head?” And I said, does that go off on rocks? [laughing] Finally, they said, “Oh, it's your glasses, Yisrayl.” But that took the first fifteen minutes for me to get through that thing this morning.

3 Fresh organic. These're beautiful words. Now, it's not always true when it's bought by schemers who want to make money off of people instead of serve people. If you remember, I said that's the difference in a minister and a preacher. A minister

serves. They pay attention to the people and their needs and they try to serve the people.

4 I mentioned dog food last week, dog and cat food containing pork. I guess that's their main protein that they put in your dog and cat food. They had an article not too long ago where the commercial dog food, it was on the news just recently how it was killing dogs. And the veterinarian says it made their colon come out, turn wrong side out and come out. And we had one of our best guard dogs die. But we took him to the vet and he said, “I can put this thing back in, operate,” but he said, “Normally, they'll come right back out.” And he told us it was the dog food that caused it.

5 We do have dog food that's clean, healthy. I would eat it myself. So remember that, dog and cat food. And that's the only thing you have to have



for them. We have ours on it. We've had them on it for over a year and a half. They're sleek and pretty and healthy and they bark when you start coming to them with the dog food. [laughing]

6 The world at large, the thing right now, the big news was this week and I want to tell you this just so you will know the idiocy in today's religions, the preachers, the leaders. But when people don't do what they're told to do by **YAHWEH**, then they cut themselves off from **YAHWEH** and this is what we see the world doing. This is what we see when the Apostle Shaul wrote the letter to the Romans or the roving Romans, the roaming Romans. I mentioned that last week. I think I still have that article.

7 I've stressed to bring out the fact that the twelve tribes took over the world. And of course, if you don't believe the Scriptures then you won't know that they became a multitude of nations, but that's what they did. But now, the DNA, with the DNA, they can trace people back and they're proving what we're saying is right. What The House of **YAHWEH** is bringing, they're proving right.

8 Well it said, this article, I read it to you last week, some of it. *Chinese villagers 'descended from Roman soldiers'...* And Shaul, if you remember, the Great Apostle Shaul. It says, ... *Genetic testing of villagers in a remote part of China has shown that nearly two thirds of their DNA is of Caucasian origin, lending support to the theory that they may be descended from a 'lost legion' of Roman soldiers...* These Roman soldiers, of course, were made up of Hebrews that left the twelve tribes and moved out, and formed colonies, formed governments, formed empires. **YAHWEH** spoke of four of those empires that we'll get into later. But He showed four of those empires, and remember He only deals with that one family, that's what He said. If you don't believe it, you're a fool as Yahshua said. And of course, the world is filled with fools.

9 But the top story on the news this week was that, ... *He got tired of living in sin, so he married her...* This was the headline and then the camera moved to the right and showed the dog that he married. Now, I know this is sickening, but you saw this in sodomy. You saw how they used to hide this thing. They wouldn't dare expose themselves in Oklahoma when I was a child, but they're just now bringing forth the other things that they're doing and, of course, they're sickening. Along with this sickness, we had articles, many of them this week, that showed that the wildlife is catching these diseases and dying.

---

**And they call Him, they call  
YAHWEH the relentless Judge and  
I am so pleased to tell you I am so  
glad that He is relentless on making  
sure that no one enters this Kingdom  
unless they humble themselves and  
obey the One He sends to teach them.**

---

10 Another one of the top stories here in America was the antelope that have been in Texas for, you know, a few thousand years now--the antelope are dying from these same diseases that mankind is breeding in dogs and in each other. If you look up the diseases that comes along with sodomy, you'll see how evil it is and why **YAHWEH** says there will be no sodomite in the new world. They'll disappear with the Gods they follow. **YAHWEH** shows this. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

11 And they call Him, they call **YAHWEH** the relentless Judge and I am so pleased to tell you I am so glad that He is relentless on making sure that no one enters this Kingdom unless they humble themselves and obey the One He sends to teach them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 Now, if you're too big a fool to go to the place that **YAHWEH** says, "Where I choose in Prophecy to place My Name," then you're too big a fool to believe the Prophecy, as Yahshua called you. He called you a fool for not believing all that the Prophets have spoken. And the first thing the Prophets tell you, is go to the place, go to that place and do what the Priest tells you to do. And if you don't do it, you're not only a fool, but you're a rebellious witch, **YAHWEH** said.

13 Now, you think you're gonna get into the Kingdom by any means? No! And I'm glad that **YAHWEH** is relentless in this because we would have a bunch of bastards in this Kingdom that are bringing the same sickness and disease that we're seeing here on this earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The whole idea was to build a Kingdom that will be relentless as **YAHWEH** is in the Judgment of what goes on in that Kingdom.

14 Apparently the preacher that married this man to a dog thought that he was stopping the man from sinning because he had this relationship going

with a dog. Now, that's how stupid the preachers are today. They know nothing about the Holy Scriptures. They probably never read **Leviticus 18**. That's just one of them! You know, but they probably didn't get that far. Sometimes you have to tell these people what **Genesis** means. They're that stupid in the Scriptures.

15 I know I seem like I'm a little riled up, and I am, but this is the sickness we're facing, brethren, and for the fools that would call **YAHWEH** a relentless Judge out of hatred, you know, they don't know what they're doing. They don't even have sense enough to realize the diseases that they're causing with this when they rape these young boys. That's just the beginning of the sorrows.

16 And then the world, from them profaneness went out. It didn't just stop with that one boy. It spread. It kept spreading and those boys kept spreading after that. And of course, they were doing what the priests taught them. They were the children of the priests, as Yahshua said and the Disciples said. "You're the children of these priests." Even though they were down several generations, they were still following what the priests were teaching and it kept spreading like gangrene. And Jerusalem and Israyl became like Sodom, sodomy, Sodom.

17 Well, they spread throughout the earth too. China thought they were separate, a separate "race". If you'd turn to **Acts**, you know, now if you had a *King James Version*, the reason I'm going over this, we got some letters after I mentioned it last week

---

**Now, you think you're gonna get into the Kingdom by any means? No! And I'm glad that YAHWEH is relentless in this because we would have a bunch of bastards in this Kingdom that are bringing the same sickness and disease that we're seeing here on this earth. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] The whole idea was to build a Kingdom that will be relentless as YAHWEH is in the Judgment of what goes on in that Kingdom.**

---

from different ones and I just mentioned that they were proving what **YAHWEH** said.

18 But in **Acts 21:39**. He says, *But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew...* According to the *King James Version*. Now, of course, the word Jew is a lie, like the liars that tell it. It's created, it's a created word like race, you know, different races. There's no such thing. We all came from Adam and Eve. That's what started it and you're a fool if you don't believe that too. We came from Eve. You can actually trace the DNA back to Eve, one woman, trace it all the way back to one woman.

19 But the word there is **Yahdai** in **verse 39**, but they translated it Jew, supposedly translated it, rendered or falsified it as Jew. And then you look up the word **Jew** and the dictionaries will tell you, that was of the tribe of Judah, which is another lie, you know. If you don't know the Scriptures, you'd believe that lie. You'd just fall for it instantly and take it for granted that these dictionaries can't be, can't be false too. Surely not!

20 Yeah, they're full of lies. In fact, we expose them all the time. That's the reason they hate us. They hate The House of **YAHWEH** like they did Yahshua. Yahshua said, "They hate Me without a cause. If I hadn't come exposing their sins, they wouldn't have hated Me. They would have loved Me if I would have mixed in with them and didn't expose their sin."

21 But the Apostle Shaul said, **Acts 21:29. I am a Yahdai, a man from Tarsus...** And no, that doesn't mean he was from the tribe of Judah, but your dictionaries will say he was, that this means he was of the tribe of Judah; therefore, he was a Jew. That word is translated *Jew* in the *King James Version* and that's what they go by.

22 But see, if they can change these words like they did and change the Name **YAHWEH** to God, or Lord or the Lord, then they can have you or then they can have the whole world worshiping themselves because it was themselves who were the Lords, dead rabbi or rabboni. Rabboni means the Lord. He was the highest of the Lords. And when he died, they prayed to him, like they do the popes today.

23 They still practice the same thing; they just call them popes instead of elders or priests. They call them popes. And when the pope dies, they pray to him. He's dead. He's not hearing anything. His brain is gone. It's rotted. It's turned back to the dust. Dust thou are and to dust you shall return.

24 Well, they think and they teach you that you don't die. Of course, that's another lie. Everything is filled with lies. This whole world is filled with lies. But let me show you. Let me show you.

25 He said, **Verse 39, I am a Yahdai, a man from Tarsus of Cilicia, a citizen of no undistinguished city. I beg you, permit me to speak to the people.**

26 **Verse 40, And when he had given him permission, Shaul stood on the steps and motioned with his hands to the people; and there was a great silence. Then he spoke to them in the Hebrew language...** And they were shocked even more because he was also a Roman soldier and also a Pharisee.

27 But here, you see that he said, "I am a Yahdai," and, of course, the *King James Version* says *Jew*, they change the name **Yahdah**, which means *I will praise YAHWEH*. That's what the word **Yahdah** means. If you'll turn over to **Genesis**, I'll show you how you can know that on your own. And you need to remember these things because the world is full of deception.

28 In **Genesis 29** and let's go to **verse 35. Genesis 29:35**. Here is where the name **Yahdah** comes from. Here's where you get the word **HalleluYAHWEH**. And this man was head of one of the tribes here, the son of Leah.

29 **Genesis 29:35**. It says, **And she... Leah. ... she conceived again, and bore a son...** He was the fourth son. He wasn't the first, but he was the fourth son. **...and said; This time I will praise YAHWEH...** And, of course, if they changed that and put "the Lord" there then Jew would probably mean *praising the Lord* and this is exactly what they want. They don't want you praising **YAHWEH** because if you praise **YAHWEH** then you also have to depart from evil and you start exposing their sins. It was they who resisted in **I Samuyl 8** and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** ruling over us anymore." And they turned and started turning the whole twelve tribes which weren't just in Israyl at that time. They were spreading out in leaps and bounds.

30 But if you leave the right name there as the Interlinear shows you, He shows you the name **YAHWEH. I will praise YAHWEH**. The woman said, "I will praise **YAHWEH**." **...Therefore she called his name Yahdah...** Well, that's where you get it. That's where you get the name of this person.

31 Now, was Shaul of the tribe of Yahdah? Is that what made him a Jew? I know you remember this. I brought it out before. I did! Turn back over

to **Philippians** and I'll show you. **Philippians 3** and notice **verse 5. Philippians 3:5** found on page 923.

32 Now, remember the dictionary says a Jew is of the tribe of Judah. They lie. They lie like a bunch of dogs trying to bring forth races and bring forth sin too. Yes, they even teach sin in these bible dictionaries and concordances and things like this. They're not the One Sent so they carry forth a mixture of Righteousness and evil. They carry it forth all the time.

33 **Philippians 3:5. Circumcised on the eighth day...** This is the Apostle Shaul speaking. **Circumcised on the eighth day of the race...** This is a false word right here as I've brought out in the sermons already. It means *stock. ...of the stock of Israyl, of the tribe of...* What? Does that say Judah or Yahdah? No, it was the tribe of Benjamin, but he's already told you he was a Jew. How could this be? They lie like dogs. He could have been from any tribe. It made no difference. And he would have still been a Yahdai, one who praises **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 You see how they deceive as they go here? But I brought this out before and you should remember that; and I would that you would start praying for memory! [laughing] They say CoQ10 helps. To me, it just takes a lot of work and practice.

35 Well, of course, the world can't get to even the third Book, the third Book of the bible or they would know that what they're doing is causing not only sickness and disease in the sodomites which are many today, you know. There are so many, you can't believe how many there are in today's world because it's spread. The priests rape the boys. The boys become rapers themselves. They become sodomites themselves. There was an old saying in Oklahoma, "A queer is not born, he's made." And, of course, this was true. Still is today. They're not born that way. They have to be made that way and taught this way and this is what you see spreading throughout the world today. I'm wondering when they're going to admit it. And people are asking them to go ahead and come clean and show that this is what they teach as a practice of the Gods. Yes, this is where it came from, from the Gods.

36 At this same time, we see a gonorrhea outbreak. Not only gonorrhea and they say in Alaska, in Alaska. Well, of course, that would involve the Ukraine too because it's right there by it. It would also involve Canada, which we get articles

showing the same thing is occurring with Canada. But they had a sixty-nine percent increase in Alaska and it involves the rest of the United States, which sits right under Canada and then it involves South America, which sits under the United States. So it involves it in all directions today, coming, of course, as **YAHWEH** said from Rome. From the city that sits on seven hills, the Babylonish system, which He said in **Yeremyah 23**, you have brought profaneness to all the world and Yeremyah mentions sodomy as being the profaneness that **YAHWEH** is speaking of there.

37 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** said that in the Last Days, first off, He said, "I'm going to bring forth a Savior." That's what it's all about. A Savior Who would be able to die for the sins of the sodomites, as well as everyone else. And I don't want you hating anyone because they're caught up in the world. In fact, we're to love our enemies and they are our enemies at this time. They're the enemies of **YAHWEH** at this time, but so are people sitting here in the audience, enemies of The House of **YAHWEH** at this time. And I love them and I'm hoping they'll repent and turn to **YAHWEH** and start believing the One Sent and practicing what I say. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 But over here, we, last week, saw that **YAHWEH** has a Plan. Let's go back to **Isayah 44**. **Isayah 44**, because **YAHWEH** has a Plan and it's showed to us in **Genesis 1**, where He says, "I'm going to make man in My Image." Well, that didn't "happen" overnight. [laughing] In fact, He has a 6,000 year Plan of doing this thing, of pulling this thing off. Took Him 4,000 years to bring forth Yahshua, the first Righteous Man, the first Righteous Man. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 And then **YAHWEH** says, from Yahshua, He's going to do the Last Days' Work that finishes off this Plan. This will be the finishing of it as is shown in **Revelation 10**. With the Seventh Malak, the Plan of **YAHWEH** would be completed, this Great Secret of **YAHWEH** would be sent out to the world. And then **YAHWEH** says to Yahshua at that time, "Now you've got to prophesy again." And He said, "You've got to do it to all nations, languages, and tongues." And then the doors were opened for The House of **YAHWEH** to do so and now we're reaching all over the world.

40 Can you see me in Africa? Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing, applause] Oh, that makes me feel so great to see this taking place, the thing that was

prophesied. And these people that are waving at me, **YAHWEH** is with them and actually calling them and giving them the opportunity to be a part of His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 In **Isayah 44**, now, like I say, it took **YAHWEH** 6,000 years to bring this Plan about. So it's not an instant thing. And, of course, He guarded it and He showed heaven and earth, heaven and earth. Now, remember this and every time you see the word **heaven** anymore, I want you to start remembering this that the heavens were opened to the Savior, to Yahshua and He's opening the heavens to His House today. This means inspiration and teaching and quick understanding so I can help you. And this is what the lessons are going to be about here in the next few weeks in covering this bit of information that I just mentioned to you and getting or showing you how the Scripture was actually mistranslated and this was part of the turning over.

42 Let's hold your place here in **Isayah 44** and go back to **Romans 1**. Because in this Book that Shaul wrote to the Romans, he was actually writing to all of Israyl because he knew the Romans were Hebrews. He wrote another Book to the Hebrews and, of course, these were ones who spoke the Hebrew language, but those people were scattered. If people would just pay attention, they were scattered throughout the world.

43 So were the Romans. In fact, they call them Chinese today and now they're finding out, "Hey, hey. These were Romans. Why aren't we calling them Romans?" "Well, you know, they have light colored skin. That makes them Caucasian. Romans are supposed to be black people." [laughing] "Well no, I saw in another dictionary that they weren't." "Well, some of them were." Yes, that's true. Now, you got it right now. Did that make them a different race? No, it made them a mixture, a different mixture of the same thing that was invented in Adam and Eve.

44 Well, here in **Romans** we see that these people had the Laws of **YAHWEH** given unto them. And Shaul was writing. Later on we see in **Acts** where Claudius commanded all the Jews to leave Rome. If this would have been true, there wouldn't have been anybody left in Rome. But you know what? You can't find that Scripture, that piece of that verse, you can't find it in any other manuscript but the Vatican manuscript. So from the Vatican manuscript, they added this and said Claudius, in order to make out like they ran the "Jews" or

the Yahdaim out of Rome, the ones who praised **YAHWEH**.

45 Well, this was when they were trying to separate themselves from those who taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** or who praised **YAHWEH**. And if they'd translated that correctly, they'd have said Claudius--which this wasn't so, but it was written there to deceive you in thinking there was a difference. But if they'd have written it correctly, they'd have said, he commanded all the Yahdaim, those who praise **YAHWEH**, to leave Rome and this is exactly what they did. But the Apostles didn't put that in there because it was a lie.

46 Claudius, yes, he was expelling people. He was even killing people. In fact, the popes have always been murderers from the beginning. They kill people who worshiped **YAHWEH**. They kill the Yahdaim. And many of those Yahdaim who worshiped **YAHWEH** went to the United States and they named them Indians there. They went to China and they named them Chinese. They went to Japan and they named them Japs. [laughing] Anything derogatory they could name them, they did, because they were trying to get rid of the praise to **YAHWEH** and, of course, as **Revelation 12:9** says, they deceived the whole world.

47 Well here now, the Apostle Shaul, he wrote this message to them. And he says right off, **Romans 1:1. Shaul, a Servant of Yahshua Messiah...** So this sets the record straight and they know that he is holding up for the Savior.

48 And then he says in **verse 16, For I am not ashamed of the Message...** Well, that meant the same thing or should mean the same thing to you as it does to us today. A lot of people have become ashamed of the Message, ashamed of the One Sent.

49 The One Sent got throwed in jail, remember? He got arrested. His Apostles were arrested too. He was Yahshua. He got arrested and imprisoned and then they hung Him on a tree and killed Him, murdered Him. And one of the Apostles said, "You have become the murderer of the Savior, the Only Source Who could give you Salvation. The One Sent, you have become His murderer. So you need to repent."

50 Well, this same thing was what the Apostle Shaul was saying. You really need to read this Book again now, because there were Saints in Rome, as we see in **verse 7**, but they were trying to kill them and get them out of Rome. They didn't want anyone there who worshiped **YAHWEH**. There wasn't another "race" there. It was a people who

worshiped **YAHWEH**. And then when the *King James Version*, they couldn't name them Jew at that time, you know, they had no word for the word Jew. They had to invent this "Jew".

51 First off, they didn't have a letter, a "j" in the Hebrew letter--in the Hebrew alphabet. They still don't today. They didn't have a "j" in the Greek alphabet. That's the one that was supposed to be used by the schools of higher learning and they tried to get everyone over to learning--teaching Greek in their schools and hoping to get the language changed from Hebrew to Greek. And, of course, they managed to do some of it, but **YAHWEH** wouldn't allow it all to be done because He needed scholars to bring forth this Hebrew so we would have it today.

52 And we have the books now where we can actually trace the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH* back to the Hebrew language. He made that possible too. That's how we get the correct translations.

53 Well, now here Shaul says, **verse 16, For I am not ashamed of the Message...** Many have become ashamed of it. Not that they wouldn't follow it, they wanted to follow it, but they were fearful of following it because they knew they would get murdered or there was the possibility they would get their children taken away from them. CPS was invented along about that time to investigate families. They were called witch-hunters at the time and they would go and investigate families to see if you were a Yahdaim, one who praises **YAHWEH**, of any of the twelve tribes, but just one who praises **YAHWEH**. You got that now? Everybody got that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

54 And if you were someone who praised **YAHWEH**, number one, you wouldn't be eating pork. Remember **Isayah 65-66** shows the priests ate pork. Now, they did this behind closed doors, of course. They separated themselves. The word **Pharisee** means *separatist*. Remember this.

55 Well, in Yahshua's Writings now, in Yahshua's Work, I mean, while He was here on earth, He brought forth the Laws of keeping the Sabbath, of keeping yourself clean and they said, "He has a demon. He's a drunkard and a winebibber, the Friend of publicans and sinners." And then they arrested Him and killed Him.

56 Well, he started persecuting. The Apostle Shaul, he was a strong Pharisee, a separatist and the laws he taught were not the Laws of **YAHWEH**, but the tradition of the elders, which was a mixture of the Laws of **YAHWEH** and, of course, what we



see in the world today. Jew, no such word. Race, no such word. Both of them are false words. But that's just one of thousands and thousands of deceptive things that you will find in the *King James* and, of course, the dictionaries today.

57 But he says, **verse 16, For I am not ashamed of the Message, for it is the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting...** You get that? He said the same thing there that the Savior said. "These Words that I'm speaking to you, they are Spirit, they are the Spirit of YAHWEH and they are Life Everlasting."

58 And this is the same thing Shaul says here. This Message, this Word of YAHWEH that I'm speaking to you, I'm not ashamed of it. **...for it is the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting...** Which means you don't have Eternal Life without you repenting and converting to following this Word.

59 **...for everyone who believes...** Who believes. Now, that doesn't mean "just believe." That doesn't mean just coming to The House of YAHWEH and say, "I believe." Well, that's the way they do in the churches. Another idiocy like marrying dogs. It makes no sense at all. Here is the most evil person that you would think could be by marrying a dog.

60 He's no more evil than the one, the priest that taught him. Remember, they stand behind the priest. The priests are the ones that're bringing this forward, secretly, separately, separating themselves behind closed doors. But it is getting out what they're doing in the orphanages and what they have been doing for thousands of years bringing forth sodomy and other things that will cut you off from the worship of YAHWEH. And this is the whole idea of Satan to bring down the world.

61 **...for everyone who believes...** Remember Yaaqob's statement. They translated his name "James" by the way, but he said Faith without Works is dead. Faith without Works is dead. So you've got to not only believe it, but you've got to back it up with the service that the One Sent--that's part of it too, tells you to do to become perfect in your life. Yes. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

62 And notice, **...to the Yahdai first...** These're the ones who praise YAHWEH first. It was given to them and then it was given to the Greeks who were trying at that time, who had advanced. These were Hebrew people. The Greeks were Hebrew people, the Greeks were Hebrew. They still pull off of their work today, in today's school, if you notice. It's full of Greek teachings today, but they were Hebrew people that they named Greeks, like the Hebrew

people they named Chinese, like the Hebrew people they named Indians and so forth and Germans and so forth.

63 Okay. Back to this now. **Verse 17, For in this Message is the Righteousness of YAHWEH...** The Righteousness of YAHWEH. So he brings forth something else. What is Righteousness? *I John* or *I Yahchanan 3:4*, as it should be, says sin is the breaking of the Laws. Then he says, don't let these people deceive you in **verses 7-8**, that's *I Yahchanan* or *I John 3:7-8*, don't let these people deceive you. He who practices Righteousness; so he who practices not breaking the Laws. Sin is the breaking of the Laws so he who practices keeping the Laws is Righteousness.

64 Those who sin, he says in **verse 9** belong to Satan. And he said this showing or to make manifest, as the *King James Version* said, to make manifest the difference in those, the Yahdaim who praise YAHWEH from those popes who condemn and try to get rid of every form of Righteousness.

65 You don't find the Pope teaching the Laws of YAHWEH. You don't find any religion on earth that I know of in the world today, teaching the Laws of YAHWEH and practicing those Laws, except YAHWEH's Last Days' Established House. You can't find it. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] He even shows you where to go to, to find His House and how to find it and what it will be doing, what it's named and so forth.

66 Well, **Romans 1:18** now, **For the wrath of YAHWEH...** That's **the Judgment of YAHWEH** actually. **...is revealed from heaven...** Revealed from heaven, the same writing that you will see in **Mattithyah 3:16** or **15** I believe it is, where the heavens were opened. And the *King James Version* said they saw this dove that looked like a holy spirit or the holy spirit that looked like a bird or something! [laughing] And this is all a falsehood to try to get you to believing that you can see the holy ghost, as they call it, and that's what they named it.

67 But the Holy Spirit or Spirit Holy of YAHWEH brings just what this Apostle said here before us, it brings Righteousness. It teaches Righteousness. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] And Yahshua said, if you would accept it, this is Elijah, which was to come, that is Yliyah which was to come.

68 Well, **For the Judgment of YAHWEH is revealed from heaven...** Revealed. Who is it revealed to? You're going to find out in the next few sermons,

but it's actually reserved to be revealed by the One Sent. And if you think you can get it in any other way, you're a fool. No way! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 You've got to go to the One Sent. You've got to go to The House of **YAHWEH** where **YAHWEH** has the One Sent that actually said, the Prophets said he would establish My House. All of these things are being said by the Apostle Shaul right here and telling you in no uncertain terms, this is the way it is or you won't have Eternal Life. No, you're a liar and the Truth is not in you, said the other Apostle Yahchanan in **I Yahchanan [John] 2:4**, if you think you can get Eternal Life without keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**; *I John* or **I Yahchanan 2:4**. Read it for yourself.

70 **Romans 1:18. For the Wrath... Or ... Judgment of YAHWEH is revealed from heaven against all unholiness...** All unholiness is, "Don't go to the place that **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name. Don't listen. Don't believe the One Sent. Don't follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Don't keep the Sabbath as the Savior set a Perfect Example." Four thousand years of **YAHWEH**'s Plan went into Yahshua Himself, four thousand. Four thousand years of **YAHWEH**'s Plan went into that Perfect Man to bring Him forward to you and He says to you, you're a fool if you don't believe this. Believe.

You know what He's talking about when He says believe now? He means believe, go to the place. But if you don't believe, unholiness is what you're following.

71 **...and unrighteousness of men, who suppress the Truth... Who suppress the Word of YAHWEH. ...in unrighteousness...** Of course. Unrighteousness is breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

72 **Verse 20, For since the creation of the world, the invisible things of Him are clearly seen--His Eternal Power and Holiness...** How? From heaven. The heavens were opened, opened to Mosheh. They were opened to Abel. They were opened to Yahshua. Now this was a falsehood I just told you about. They were opened to him at Abel is what the true one says there. I'll get to that in just a little bit, **YAHWEH** willing. No, I won't because I only have ten minutes left.

73 **...the invisible things of Him are clearly seen--His Eternal Power...** What is His Power now? This is the word Strength. **Malakyah 4**, this is the Strength of **YAHWEH**, Yliyah, Yliyah, the Strength of **YAHWEH**. "I will send My Laws, Yliyah, the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**, then you will become a Yahdai or a Yahdaim, one who praises **YAHWEH**, who lifts up Holy hands to **YAHWEH**."

74 You're getting a step further, closer each week.



I'm just having to bring things that we should have known, you know. I'm having to bring you step by step into this thing. So, and once you learn this whole thing, brethren, you're gonna be so joyous, you'll be bubbling over. You won't be able to wait until you... Remember, the universe is our next project. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 Now, notice **verse 21, Because that, when they knew YAHWEH...** So these people did know **YAHWEH**. They had to be, they had to come from Mosheh, from the twelve tribes. This family only, this family only **YAHWEH** dealt with. They had to be of those who **YAHWEH** gave the Laws, which had to be through Jethro who taught Mosheh or Mosheh who brought or took over the land or trained them to take over the land, or Joshua. They had to be along that line of descent there or they wouldn't have been given the Laws because these knew the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

76 **...they did not glorify Him as Father, nor were thankful, but became idolatrous; God worshipers...** Followers of the Gods. Remember, Satan said to Eve, "Oh, no. You won't die. You have an immortal soul. You'll be like the Gods. You'll enjoy both Righteousness and evil." And she made it very desirable to look at.

77 Somebody handed me an article this morning, they said the doctors are getting involved now because they see the evil in television. And they said that every show, and they're bringing this forth, this was a group of doctors; not because they are fearful of sin, but because they see the sickness and disease that are in the children when they're born and then as they grow, in the years that they grow, there're more sickness and even death. They said seventy-nine percent of everything on television are sexually oriented. Meaning, of course, they bring forth sodomy, bestiality, all of these things.

78 Bestiality is coming to an openness now and being talked about and joked about by the comedians, they said. The comedians joke about it, but this joking is a way of advertising it. But they don't show you the evil. They don't show you the sickness and disease that come with sodomy and bestiality, fornication, adultery.

79 But the doctors now are seeing this in the children that are now being born. They're seeing the child defects and they're increasing, like gonorrhea in Alaska, like gonorrhea all over the world and chlamydia all over the world. Remember chlamydia, I told you, seems liked five hundred years ago, I told you chlamydia is a dangerous thing and everybody on earth has it now. Everyone has chlamydia.

80 You can get it where somebody else touched a doorknob or a towel or something in a store, just by picking up the towel and touching it, that's how easy it is. It makes lesions in your guts, in your veins. Everywhere it travels, it cuts and it opens the way for AIDS and other things like syphilis and so forth. It does it most clearly and most abundantly with the act of sodomy. This is another thing that's alarming the doctors and they don't know what to do. They don't know whether to expose this or what, but they are beginning to write some articles on it now.

81 Well, they became God worshipers; that is, doing the practices that **YAHWEH** condemns. They don't praise **YAHWEH**. They're not Yahdaim. They're not following someone who praises **YAHWEH**. They are following the Gods and teaching that they themselves are Lords and become Gods after they die and then you can pray to them as a God. Many Lords and many Gods, remember what the Apostle said, but there's Only One **YAHWEH**, the Heavenly Father Who has the Plan and Only He, Only He can create and Only He can foretell the future. Yes, and He says, "I'll open heaven to this One Sent and he will tell the nations what I want him to say in the Last Days." Now, that's the Plan for the Last Days, the Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 But they become God worshipers. **...in their reasoning, and their senseless minds...** They became fools again. They were given the Laws, given the Way to Salvation, but they didn't want to retain it. They wanted to follow their lusts, like Eve. **...and their senseless minds...** These Hebrews, he's speaking to Hebrew people and He's showing these people that are still Yahdaim, still praising **YAHWEH**, you can turn from being a Yahdaim to an idiot, you know, in five seconds. That's how easy it is to change "races", if you want to call it that, then you're another "race" after that! [laughing] **...their senseless minds were darkened.**

83 **Verse 22**, They're still, see, they're preaching. **...Professing themselves to be wise...** That's what they do. In fact, the Pope is leading the nations.

84 If I can get to it in the next sermons, before Passover, I want to show you, if you remember when I released the Quartet. We have records of their activity after that and, of course, the first one they went to, to get their orders was the Pope. And we have records and dates and so forth and I want to bring this out in writing, and then when I get back to this Prophecy again of the Quartet. A lot of things are taking place right now that we see are bringing forth showing that there's only a short

time left now before it's all gonna be over and we're going to see that Kingdom that **YAHWEH** promised that's the finishing of His Plan. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

85 But these people, **verse 22, Professing themselves to be wise...** Well, their wiseness, it's shown just how wise they are, they have diseases all over the world right now that're killing them; diseases all over the world, not just part of it. But not only that now, the veterinarians and the scientists are getting alarmed about our wildlife because now it's getting into the wildlife too. What did they do? Trap them, trap them, tie them up? With their evil minds, you never know what might have occurred, how it all began.

86 But now it's killing them and I praise **YAHWEH** that He taught us how to look into the eyes of some of these. By the way, the slaughterhouse said if you kill a deer, a wild deer or antelope or whatever, do not field dress it. Bring it to where they can see the insides of it and examine it for you. Because we do find them in the eye, we have the ability to look into the eye like they were commanded to do back in **Deuteronomy** for some fifty-two different diseases then, we have thousands of them now and we are learning them.

87 And we told a man last week, "I wouldn't eat that thing." You know, all of this is shown in the eye itself. And, of course, they didn't. They disposed of it. But this was a deer, a whitetail deer, if you can believe this. Something that roams Texas freely and he's caught up now in the diseases of the sodomites that has brought profaneness to all the world. Not just to mankind, but our animals as well.

88 But the children, the doctors are getting frustrated about this now because the children, everyone is born with a disease and now the mothers are getting to where they can't have babies, so seventy percent of them are having to be taken out by surgery. It's just a wicked, evil world. This is how much sense they got. They're professing their wisdom. What wisdom do we see in the world today? [Someone calls out, "None."] None is right. Thank you. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**.

89 **Verse 23, And exchanged the Glory...** They were given in the Laws of **YAHWEH** here.

**...exchanged the Glory of the Incorruptible Father...** Yes, this relentless Judge Who refuses to be defiled. And I stand behind Him one hundred percent with the Savior! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

90 **...for images, made to resemble corruptible man, and birds...** You know the bird, they got--"I saw heaven open and I saw this bird, this holy spirit. No, it's Superman! Oh, what is it?" [laughing] Well, you know, all of this was added to the Holy Scriptures, of course, and we'll bring it to you step by step as we get to it.

91 But the **...four-footed beasts...** Yes, they have got them screwed up. **...and creeping things...** They're taking their filth to all, to everything. Anything and everything that they can; and those things that they can't have relations with, they do it with a test tube and they bring it to mankind. The Gods are many.

92 **Verse 24, Therefore, YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own minds...** Well, they cut themselves off from Him so He couldn't help them. **...to dishonor their own bodies between themselves...** This is the Apostle Shaul speaking today to the Catholic church of Rome, Rome. He wrote this to Rome, then and now, to the twelve tribes.

93 This won't be a quick subject, by any means and I don't want you to think or start thinking it's gonna be over, but I am gonna go a while longer, I think on it, unless I see things breaking down too rapidly. And then, when it does, I'll have to get back to the Prophecies for sure. But I want to get you to a certain point with this right here, with this lesson and then we will go back to this Quartet and start seeing exactly what **YAHWEH** said is taking place or is gonna take place. It's actually taking place right now with the Quartet and, of course, the great city that sits upon the seven hills of Rome, as shown in **Revelation 17**.

94 Brethren, we got just a while longer, just a while longer to overcome so work at it hard. Don't let people be getting you, coaxing you into sin. Sin is merely rejecting, rejecting what **YAHWEH** tells you to go to His House and find. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Brethren, we got just a while longer,  
just a while longer to overcome so work at it hard.**

---

---

# Chapter Twenty-Four

## The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #15—The Last Prophecies Warning To All Nations 12/11/10

---

*K. Reuyah: I would like to present to you the Great, the one and only Representative of the Kingdom of Heaven for us today, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins. Praise YAHWEH!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I was listening to the announcements about the unclean worldly soap, everything in this world seems like it's unclean now, but I want you to know we have one of the best soaps now. The women have perfected it, I think. It even floats for you! I like it because--for that reason alone! [laughing] But it kind of keeps the boogers away too because the fact is it's made of lye, gotten from ashes and so forth. And it's white. It's creamy. Makes your skin real pretty and... well, it did! [laughing] Anyway, keep that in mind.

3 There's a lot of sickness going around. This helps to fight sickness too. There's sickness in the cities and will get worse. You can depend on that. If you know the Prophecies, you'll know you better, you better believe it. Stay out of town unless you just absolutely have to go and don't forget the Plague Defense. They tell me that if you got this crud that's going around town that that Plague Defense, a teaspoon every hour will knock it in a hurry. Plague Defense, it's a very great thing to fight with.

4 Today, we got one of my most honored dishes, the beef meatloaf and it's made with my mother's

recipe. Man, I remember that when I was growing up and the Broom Corn Johnnies, I think they prayed for it! They prayed for mother to cook that meatloaf! [laughing]

5 Along with that, mashed potatoes and gravy; these are the real potatoes now, not the artificial sawdust, made from sawdust! [laughing] Garden salad, garden salad, that's the organic salad and sweet peas. Makes me hungry already!

6 The Sabbath mornings in the Sanctuary here, I'm being told is really delightful because of the food that we have and drinks and coffee and friendship and coming to a place to serve **YAHWEH**. That combination, you can't beat it, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

7 The world, I've got to get some articles here. It seems like the price of food, of course, is gonna go up more. Gasoline has gone up tremendously. They're needing the taxes, I'm told, to build some more bombs.

8 *Experts fear Texas heading into another drought...* And Texas produces a lot of food for the United States and if drought does take over, the food prices will skyrocket because of it.

9 *Madagascar drought leaves 720,000 starving...* There is enough food yet in the world and I don't know why it's not being shared. I think



it has to do with the total setup that we'll go into in just a little bit.

10 *U.S. Home values...* Home values now in America. ...*To Fall By \$1.7 Trillion This Year...* So you can see what **Revelation 6** shows is taking place. That's just a little hint that it's here and the things that are prophesied are going to take place and they are right now, under the Quartet; the Quartet, which was invented in 2002.

11 *Middle East Wheat Faces Drought Threat, Forecaster...* It says. Now this is the Middle East. It's in Turkey, Syria, Iraq and northern Iran. These are right where all the bombings are going on and I think with each bomb dropped, it's going to make this worse. Because of this, ...*Wheat prices have jumped 46 percent in Chicago this year...* So it affects the whole world. Whatever goes on there affects the whole world. (I don't want to read you that one today.)

12 What we see in the world today and, of course, you should be able, most of you should be able to understand this right now, but I want the whole world to understand that there're two major plans and two major works that are taking place in the world and nothing has ever proven that wrong. It is **YAHWEH's** Plan. He created mankind. It was His Plan to create mankind in a way that He could allow mankind to suffer sins, but it wouldn't be an eternal setback to his body. In fact, he can die of these diseases that he causes to come upon himself or the wars that he causes to come upon himself and **YAHWEH** can resurrect him. He will have the knowledge and wisdom to know that he's the one

---

**It is YAHWEH's Plan. He created mankind. It was His Plan to create mankind in a way that He could allow mankind to suffer sins, but it wouldn't be an eternal setback to his body. In fact, he can die of these diseases that he causes to come upon himself or the wars that he causes to come upon himself and YAHWEH can resurrect him. He will have the knowledge and wisdom to know that he's the one that caused it and, of course, this will help him to not want this again.**

---

---

**So the ones who will receive that rulership are the ones who believe now without seeing, believe the Prophecies.**

---

that caused it and, of course, this will help him to not want this again.

13 The ones who **YAHWEH** said would receive the most guiding Power to be able to guide those who don't believe at this time but will believe later because it was proven to them, they will need guides and guards over them throughout all eternity. So the ones who will receive that rulership are the ones who believe now without seeing, believe the Prophecies. I don't see how you could keep from believing the Prophecies now, but after the next few sermons you're gonna believe them even more.

14 You need to read the Newsletters and *The Prophetic Words*, of course, along with these sermons that you hear weekly here because I'm putting this in writing also. But I cover things that I don't cover from the stage and I cover it in a different way in the writings. So you really need to get those articles and read them.

15 But in **YAHWEH's** Plan, He wants to solve the problems of the universe. And He's devised this Plan and shows that He has set it forth in **Genesis**. He also set forth another work there or allowed it. The tree of Righteousness and evil is allowed and He shows that in the beginning. Now, these two plans, the adversary is bringing forth the work to try to destroy **YAHWEH's** Work because the Gods do not want to see **YAHWEH's** Work develop and be finished because of the fact that they will lose their authority, so to speak. This is the way they're thinking. They're going to be the losers in this, but they're losers now. They just don't realize it.

16 If you look at the world and you think of the Gods in the universe and you look at what's taking place among the nations, you'll see what's taking place among the Gods. It's ruled exactly like you see coming forth from the Catholic church today, who's managing, getting filthy rich from it, but managing the kings of the earth. And if you take a business, you can pick any business in town and you see they're a part of this worldly system and, of course, they're working to try to get rich or richer and then you see the competitors trying to take their business, then you see the opposition that rises up and the hatred for the competition rising up.

17 This is what Babylon created. They created

a great power. They said, you know, this way “If we become strong, no one can take us over.” And of course, they went to work to build this great kingdom. But it’s a kingdom of competition that we see. We’re seeing the final results of it now in the end days, but at that time it looked great. And **YAHWEH** says, by the Prophets, He prophesied how His Kingdom will take over. He prophesies what will take place from **Genesis** clear through to **Revelation** He shows you this. And it shows in **Genesis** how He would start His Work here to growing and then each step it would take, being persecuted, killed and so forth. He shows all of that. And He allows it. He allows it so that Satan can bring forth her way and actually prove to the heavens that He had nothing to do with their fall.

18 But at the same time we’re seeing the nations now fight against each other and businesses fight against one another and how they use the municipal system to bring certain people down. I don’t know if you saw it on the news this week, but they were showing that out of every thirteen people that were executed, now get this, this is your municipal system that’s ruling the world, ruling the whole world. You see it in all the world. But in Rome or in the United States, the modern Rome of the world today, you see the municipal system at work and it’s being used.

19 And if **YAHWEH** wasn’t protecting His Work right now, we would be gone. It would be over because they hate this Work worse than they hated Al Capone and they expressed that thoroughly. But then **YAHWEH** said, “In the Last Days, I’m going to establish this Work that’s going to warn you of what you’re doing and the outcome of what you’re doing.”

20 Well, of course, you see this, the governments today; you see them at war with one another like the businesses are at war with one another today. But out of, with the municipal system, out of every thirteen people they showed that they execute, one is innocent. Now, if you’d take those same figures and you look at the prison systems; why do they want a prison? Well, in the same news this week it showed you, they bring in a lot of money.

21 Now, in today’s confused world, without natural affection, the Apostle said. Well, what would that mean? I can tell you what it means from what you saw on the news this week; it means they don’t care who’s guilty or innocent. What they care for, “This man, if we can put him in prison, brings us this much money, this many jobs to our town, to our county here.” This week they were speaking of Jones County who is crying and weeping because they’ve

built two big prisons and they haven’t gotten a cent from it yet, but they’re hoping to get big money from these prisons.

22 But this non-caring or without natural affection for your brother or your sisters, “I don’t know them, so why should I care?” Well, this is the confused minds that we see and why do we see it? That’s what I want to get into today is where this is coming from, where it actually started and where it’s leading to; what actually caused this non-caring. It wasn’t that way to begin with. It wasn’t that way when I was a child as bad as it is today.

23 We’re seeing the end results of this confusion that takes away the caring or the love as Yahshua said and add this to that thought right there. In **Mattithyah 24** He said because iniquity will abound the love will grow cold, or colder. And of course, this is what you see in the prisons today. We had one man, this was a district attorney in Dallas who was studying to set free innocent people. And the amount of people that he set free through the DNA test was enormous. Well, lo and behold, the people attacked him and said, “Look at all the money you’re costing our county here by doing this.”

24 Well, you see, without natural affection, the love cold, the cold love that’s in people. Being of The House of **YAHWEH** you would wonder, well why would they hate? How can they possibly hate these people enough to lock up innocent people? Why could they hate them enough to lock them up anyway when they’re the cause of them being in prison to begin with. And that is because they have not taught these people the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That’s the reason they do things that are wrong.

25 If they would teach this, as **YAHWEH** offered it to them and **YAHWEH** said, “Teach it to your children when you rise up, when you go to bed, when you sit at a meal to eat, teach them this way.” Well, of course, they have not done this so their children now, the children, they’re homeless, because they don’t want to go home. They are unruly because they have not been taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. And of course, they do these things; they do robberies, murders and so forth. We’ll see this in Scripture.

26 I want you to know that the Prophets and Apostles actually showed this is what’s going to come forth from this system. Not only just, when **YAHWEH** said to Cain, “The way you have chosen here is continual war,” this is what it means. But it means competition; that is, a war among businesses.

27 This week also, we saw the FBI raiding some



places that didn't have a franchise or had a franchise but it didn't cover certain garments that were sold. Then we saw certain garments that were carrying a name brand, but it was not made by the company that owned the name brand so we saw their stores, confiscated, all their things. And the news person says, "Does this mean that you're not gonna have a merry Christmas now?" Such wisdom, you know. [laughing] It makes you want to take them back to school and, of course, that's what we've got to do. We've got to take them back to school and reeducate them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But you can see this, you can see the Gods here, the Gods in heaven that actually are having influence on mankind. The ringleader, of course, being Satan, as **YAHWEH** allowed and this is what **YAHWEH** allowed. But **YAHWEH** inspired the Prophets to show both sides of this and to give the details and He starts it in **Genesis**, the details of the false religion that sits on the seven hills. He actually started that Prophecy showing how the end results would be among the nations, but also, if you realize this, He said there's not gonna be any Gods left when this Plan is finished. So by that time it's all finished, the Gods who are managing this thing, there's a time limit on them, too, given in Prophecy to where they're going to wipe themselves out too.

29 **YAHWEH** fights no wars, He just predicts what your actions are going to bring you. And the only time He ever intervenes in their affairs is when they try to manipulate or do something to His House. Sometimes he allows certain things to take place, but if it involves the Work that He has prophesied, He will not allow it to take place. And He shows that down through the history of the Holy Scriptures. And everything proves the Scriptures true. There's never been anything to prove the Scriptures untrue. Even archeology now is proving everything, every dig. They've never found anything to prove it untrue.

30 Well now, in this end time now, get this. Everybody, get this. In this end time, He has also prophesied a Work that was started by, He would start it with Two Witnesses, He says. "You are My Witnesses," He said. "And you'll be My Witnesses to this right here." And He shows what we would actually witness to, that there is no other Power.

31 Well, when He says that now, He's referring to all these Prophecies showing there's not going to be any of these powers left. And if you're on the other side and insist on staying on the other side, then **YAHWEH** says you will all be consumed together, you'll be consumed together.

32 Well, for these Last Days now, He prophesies along with this finishing of Satan's plan and her work, He prophesied Two Witnesses of **YAHWEH**, Witnesses of **YAHWEH** for these Last Days who will bring forth a warning to the world and, of course, be hated for doing so and suffer as He says reproaches, the last one. The first one, He says will be given to the curse and then the last one will suffer, He'll give the last one to reproaches, which He did.

33 The Two Witnesses now, in the Last Days prophesy, give a prophesied warning to all nations; that's what they're here for. That's what this Work was created for in the Last Days and, of course, the Plan for the Two Witnesses, it was here before the earth was ever invented. **YAHWEH** Himself had the Plan to bring forth two men and they had to be born in a certain generation or they wouldn't be the Witnesses.

34 Now, if you compare two things right now in your mind, these Two Witnesses, they had to be born in a time period when there would be nuclear burning that could actually darken the sun. There's never been a time period like that on earth. I lived to see it. In fact, in the '30s, this plan was started called the Manhattan Project. In the '30s, the combination of powers of the United States, Great Britain and Canada. The Manhattan Project was started in the '30s. I was born in the '30s. Now, get that in your mind.

35 First off, **YAHWEH** prophesies the doom of this world, the way it's going, the path they have taken, the path they have chosen to take, which is continual war among the businesses and continual war among the nations because they're all striving for the same thing: more power, more authority, more money, more wealth. That's their strife right now. And this brings forth murders, continual war, fighting, frustrations, hatred, hatred. And of course, the mind is so engulfed in "money for my

---

**The Two Witnesses now, in the Last Days prophesy, give a prophesied warning to all nations; that's what they're here for. That's what this Work was created for in the Last Days and, of course, the Plan for the Two Witnesses, it was here before the earth was ever invented.**

---



county,” “money for my business,” “money for my bank account,” “money to pay all these bills,” that I shouldn’t have made to begin with. These are the strives of mankind and woe to anyone who gets in your way. Right? Or tries to stop you. Don’t set these prisoners free, even though they’re innocent. Now, this is the love we see for this time period. Well, **YAHWEH** prophesied that this is all going to end, by their own means now. It’s all going to end by them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 So **YAHWEH** prophesied way back, way back, and He tells you this is going to keep up. “When you reject My Laws,” talking to Israyl, the twelve tribes. He says, “If you don’t keep My Laws, this is how you’re going to wind up.” He says, “You’re going to invent a bomb and this is going to bring great burning.” And He said, “It’s going to have fallout dust,” and He told you the color of it.

37 This is all in our book by the way *The Mark of the Beast* and another book that we wrote called *The End*. He gives you the color of the mushroom cloud. He gives you the color of the fallout dust. And He said, “This is going to come down from heaven upon you.” It’s not coming from the planets, it’s coming from our explosions.

38 Now, He says, “This is going to be in this last generation.” And Yahshua said, “When you see this bomb He prophesied back here in **Deuteronomy**, when you see that taking place,” which now we see it. The plan started in the ’30s. I was born in 1934. I had to be born in this generation for me to be the Witness. 1934. It was started in the ’30s.

39 I was eleven years old when they dropped the first bomb on Hiroshima and the second one on Nagasaki, wiping out those two cities with the atom bomb, which was much smaller than the nuclear bomb at this time; in strength, I mean. But we had to be, we had to come forth together. The Two Witnesses who He prophesied would warn the world and the bombs, which can destroy and are going to destroy, **YAHWEH** says, the world with a great burning.

40 People survived. Some people survived being a long distance from those two atom bombs, but this time, what we’re facing right now and what’s going to come very soon is a horrible thing, but it’s going to prove with no uncertainty at all, what this way of life will bring. As **YAHWEH** said to Cain, “What you have brought, what you have chosen, this competition that you have chosen here is the cause.” Because Cain looked upon Abel as a competitor and he thought if he killed him he could have it all. He could have it all and have it his way. Well, of course, there’s always those that come after.

41 Now, this in no way, this, you know, this thing that took place, in no way changed **YAHWEH**’s Mind. He started in **Isayah 1** telling about the twelve tribes’ sin. Let’s go back to **Genesis** showing how they had turned to the Gods. This was the twelve tribes. We’ll get to that in just a moment, the twelve tribes.

42 But look over here to **Genesis 1**. You’ve got to keep this in mind here, His Plan. **Genesis 1:26**. He says, **Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image...** These’re the ones who will allow Him to make them in His Image, in His Image. Now, Yahshua said that many will come. Many are called, but few are actually going to endure until The End. That’s the thing you’ve got to do when He calls you.

43 A lot of people come, but a lot--for a lot of reasons they leave. If you remember how many left Yahshua. They came by the thousands because the word got out, “Here’s the Man. Here’s the Man we’ve been looking for in Prophecy for all these years.” So the word got out, well here they came to Yahshua and then they all left Him, all but twelve, the twelve Disciples. Well, after His death, the Work went forward speedily, showing that He fulfilled these Prophecies, then they went to adding to The House of **YAHWEH** again, but a lot of them left the Disciples too, but they took things with them and spread it so the word never stopped being spread.

44 But here **YAHWEH**’s Plan is revealed to you and those who will humbly submit to let Him make you into His Image; by going to, of course, the place He says “I choose to place My Name,” and there humbly submitting like a child to the Priest who will teach you what you must do and what you must endure to get through to The End. He doesn’t judge you on how much you overcame. He judges you by whatever zeal you put into trying to overcome. That’s what you’re judged on.

45 In this same Garden now, Plan here, we see the two together in **Genesis 2:9**. The Tree of Righteousness, total Righteousness and then we see--let’s go on over to **Isayah 1**--we see the plan of Righteousness and evil, which you see in the Catholic church that sits on the seven hills of Rome. You see less today being taught from that church than you did in the days of the priests. But they didn’t keep the Laws. Even in the days of the priests of Jerusalem they didn’t keep them.

46 Well, here in **Isayah**’s time now, this was about 760 b.c.e. About 760 years before the Savior Who was prophesied in **Genesis** to come and die at a prophesied place at a prophesied time, about 760 years before He came.

47 And Isayah was saying in **Isayah 1:4** here, **Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers...** They're the children of those who He brought out of the land of Egypt. Don't think that those people are lost by any means. They're all in **YAHWEH's** Plan and one day you'll resurrect them and teach them for a hundred years. Most of them, most of them were not called at all, but they had the opportunity, of course, but they were a stiff-necked and rebellious people and **YAHWEH** said this over and over.

48 No one seemed to believe it. They don't believe it today, you know. They think those Jews are over there in Israel keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. They couldn't be further from the truth. They never kept them, never kept them. The only ones who actually kept them were the ones who were born in Galilee and brought up in Galilee and in that area and taught by The House of **YAHWEH**, called Priests of **YAHWEH**, the Holy Prophets of **YAHWEH**. They kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

49 The ones that took over Jerusalem were not those Holy Prophets. But **YAHWEH** let them come forth saying, through Mosheh, "I know that this group is a stiff-necked and rebellious group but I'm going to let you take them on in and possess this land." And **YAHWEH's** Will will be done, they all killed Yahshua the Savior for us, of course. If He hadn't died, our sins wouldn't be forgiven. He paid for our sins.

50 **...a seed of evildoers, children who are corrupters! They have forsaken YAHWEH...** Now, this is talking, if you look back to **verse 1** there, to Yahdah and Yerusalem. He is speaking to them.

51 They also said that in **Acts**, if you'll turn over there. Now this was the Great Apostle Shaul speaking here in **Acts 20** and notice **verse 29**. He tells you what is going to take place here. **Acts 20:29**. He says, **For I know this, that after my departing...** Now, Shaul's work was done, you know, much earlier than Yahchanan. But the writings that he produced for us today gives a great deal of Prophecy, but they give a great deal of history of the activities of **YAHWEH's** People that brought forth the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH* for us in the land of Galilee. Yes, that's where it was written. That's where the Work was done, in Galilee and they were always working and hiding.

52 Everyone that the Pharisees found out about, they sent soldiers like the Apostle Shaul out to kill them. And, of course, ones that were willing to kill. Shaul would have kept it up, would have kept up the killing of **YAHWEH's** People, had Yahshua not converted him, proving He can convert anyone He

wants to. He could. He could do that right now, but **YAHWEH's** Plan wouldn't be proven if He did that at this time.

53 Well, here now in **Acts 20:29**, he says, **For I know this, that after my departing grievous wolves will enter in among you, not sparing the flock...** If you compare that to **Genesis 49**, these people owned Jerusalem, this tribe right here. They and Levi owned Judah, I mean Yahdah. They owned Yerusalem at the time that the Apostle Shaul was speaking. And here the Prophecy shows for the Last Days. So Yahshua was showing what was going to take place from His death on.

54 If you notice **Genesis 49:1**, "Come and I'll show you what's going to take place among the twelve tribes who will take over, multiply and become a multitude of nations, a multitude of nations." But then that's where it ends because now they've become the multitude of nations. Now there's no other place to spread. And what do they say? "We've got to kill so many. The earth has to be depopulated." This was what Bill Clinton said and he made the statement because somebody else told him that. So the thought is going around that the earth must be depopulated by the year so and so by this number in order for "us", "us", the important ones to survive. I'm not speaking of myself, that's the way they think. They're the "important" ones that are making the decisions to get rid of so many people on the face of the earth by the year so and so. Otherwise, they can't survive.

55 Well, see the earth is filled now. They've become the multitude of nations. They've taken over the earth with their government. Now, there's no other place to spread. There's no new lands to go to. We have it all occupied and we can't live with one another with the cold love that we're seeing here. We could easily live, but not their way.

56 Well, here in **Genesis 49** now, the first verse, it shows the Last Days. Remember, the Apostle Shaul said grievous wolves, the grievous wolves will enter in. Benyamin is a ravenous wolf. In the morning he devours the foe and in the evening he divides the plunder. This is war, of course, that he is forecasting here would take place. This is a Prophecy and he said, "After my departing this is going to start taking place," and, of course, we saw the crusades start coming.

57 Now, if you go back to, right there, you're close to it, **Yahchanan 1**. You'll see now and keep this in mind as you study, you'll see the Plan of **YAHWEH** and this is what the Apostle Shaul said was in the Plan of **YAHWEH** to let this thing--let Satan and the Gods, who they worship have their

way. Hold your place there in **Yahchanan** and go over to **Revelation 9**. **Revelation 9**. And you'll see these Gods. Remember Satan said, "Go ahead and sin. You won't surely die, but you'll be like the Gods knowing both Righteousness and evil." And of course, that's what the world has done. They've accepted that way.

58 And here in **Revelation 9** now, if you have **Yahchanan 1** and **Revelation 9:20** now. He says, **And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues...** He's talking about a third part of man being killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates where we see all the commotion of the nations right now taking place in that fourth part of the earth.

59 So the Prophecy is definitely at hand right now. The Witness is here warning what is going to take place, the end result of what you're doing is going to take place and the bombs are here that **YAHWEH** said could darken the earth. Are you still a disbeliever even after all of that? I've got more to show you that'll make you sick at your stomach but I'm gonna show you anyway.

60 But He says after this third part of man is killed over this fourth part of the earth, they still, **verse 20, And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** And he's speaking of the Gods that work for the silver, the gold, the brass and so forth that bring forth the wealth and **Revelation 18**, the first ten verses show the great city that sits on the seven hills of Rome that guides the kings of the earth, bringing this great wealth and all of it being burned with nuclear burning.

61 Well, back now to **Yahchanan 1:1** here. And he says, **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH...** This Plan that you see spoken of here and what Shaul is speaking of, "After my departure shall the grievous wolves enter in." After his departure, that was the last Work until the Last Days.

62 The only Work that was finished after that one was that of Yahchanan who wrote this Book called **Revelation**, showing Yahshua's coming and the short Work that would take place during the time of the Two Witnesses. That was written in about 85, 80-85 C.E.. His other Work there in **I, II and III Yahchanan** was in the '60s I believe and then about 85 C.E. his Work was finished. And from that time, there were crusades all over the world trying to attack Holiness. Anything that was Holy they were trying to attack it as Cain did. All the world has gone the way of Cain, as this Yahchanan said,

who also wrote **Revelation**. All the world has gone the way of Cain so this is what he was referring to here, fulfillment of Prophecy.

63 **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan...** That you see from **Genesis** clear through to **Revelation** which ends with two men called the Witnesses who warn the world and are hated for their warning.

64 **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

65 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it...** All things were done. He allowed the twelve tribes to choose and He says to you today you must choose. You must choose either to endure or quit, one of the two. Just endure or quit what you're doing and go.

66 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it, and without it nothing was done, that was done.**

67 **Verse 4, In this Plan was Life...** He offered Life, of course, Eternal Life, which you don't get unless you do keep it.

68 Now, let's go over to **Isayah 2** because here is where He says, after telling in **Isayah 1** how Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl had turned to sin and sickness and disease, they become murderers, no Judgment, a faithless city.

69 And here He says, but in the Last Days now, in the Last Days. **Isayah 2:1. The Word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.**

70 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion...** The uplifting of His Work. **...of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** Now, in each one of these Prophecies where I've brought forth Yahshua, the Man, the Righteous Man raised from the dead and the Work that He has laid upon the donkeys in the Last Days, the Branch and the donkeys He ties to them to do the Work, every one of them shows this same thing. That it's gonna go forth a warning to all the world, speaking of the Two Witnesses. This is their Work in the Last Days, first to establish a House as we see also in **Zechariah 4-5**, establish a House that will have the means and doors open to them, doors open to them to go to all nations.

71 Think of what a miracle that is, brethren, that we're now going to all nations, any place on earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Any place on earth can pick us up right now and this same warning is going out to all the world.

72 He says, **...in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations**

**will eventually...** What is left of them is what He's speaking of because you've got to put this in with the rest of the Prophecies. And this doesn't take place until **Revelation 7** takes place and the fifth of mankind that is left of the nations will make their way to The House of **YAHWEH**. And many, many will come out of Tribulation at that time, this Great Tribulation, He says. Many will come out and come to you. They're coming over to you, He said, over the ocean to you.

**73 Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways...** He will teach us His Ways, notice, meaning it wasn't taught before. That's the reason in the Last Days He had to establish His House because His Way was not being taught for almost 2,000 years.

**74** "After my departure, the grievous wolves will enter in." But in the Last Days, then he shows you who the grievous wolves are. They're the multitude of nations that have come from evil doers' seed to now, with this same breeding of Cain, the same character of Cain and it's slowly grown worse for that 2,000 years. Wiping out, of course, and the Laws of **YAHWEH** and anyone who taught them, either killing them or making them look sick or evil, bringing dishonor upon them. Grievous wolves, he said, which were shown to us from the ones who actually controlled Jerusalem, the grievous wolves who had moved to the seven hills of Rome and so forth.

**75** He says the nations then, **...He will teach us of His Ways and we will walk in His Paths...** Never before has this occurred, but it will occur this time. **...For the Laws will depart from Zion...** They're gonna leave Zion as Yahshua said, the time is coming to the Samaritan woman. He said, the time is coming when the Father won't be worshiped here at all; not here or in Yerusalem, not in these mountains nor in Yerusalem.

**76** **YAHWEH** said, "For in the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations. **Zecharyah** said it was a Babylonish land not yet established which was Oklahoma, where I was born, the United States, which was only discovered in 1492. Wasn't discovered when Isayah was speaking, wasn't discovered for several hundred years after that.

**77 ...For the Laws will depart from Zion, and the Word of YAHWEH will depart from Yerusalem.**

**78 Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Well, how does He do that? How does He judge among the nations? It's got to go forth the warning

to the nations and then how they accept that warning, they're going to be judged for that. And those who accept it and believe it, yes, they will have a place with us.

**79 ...and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares...** You've never seen that before. **...neither will they learn war anymore...** Well, that's His Promise for the Last Days.

**80** Also, in the Last Days now, we see the sun darkened. We see a means of, darkening the sun is what we see, an invention of mankind. The works of mans hands, as we just read in **Revelation 9:20-21**. We see in the Last Days along with the Work of **YAHWEH**, the Two Witnesses now. This establishing His House was shown to be by Two Witnesses. That also is shown in **Zecharyah** that I've brought out, will probably do it again, **Zecharyah 4-5**.

**81** The warning against Babylon, let's go to **Isayah 13** now. And remember this--when you see this word **Babylon**, it actually means *confusion*. So the warning against this confusion that was created by Cush called the schools of Nimrod, which went out from city to city and establishing these schools on every high hill and so forth and following the demons or Gods as **Revelation 9** showed.

**82** But this burden against Babylon or against the confusion that is coming forth from a way you're following. Remember in **Revelation 17** it shows you the end result of Babylon, the Babylon mystery. The mystery that no one knows what they're teaching, no one knows what they're doing behind closed doors, but **YAHWEH** showed in advance what they're doing.

**83 Isayah 13:1.** He says, the mystery against Babylon, the burden. He says, **The burden against Babylon which Isayah...** Pronounced. **...Isayah, son of Amoz...** Pronounced.

**84** He says in **verse 2, Lift up a banner upon the high mountains, raise your voice to them; wave your hand, so they may enter the gates of the Called Out Ones...** Giving them a "chance" to come to The House of **YAHWEH**, where **YAHWEH** said, like in **Deuteronomy 12**, "Go to the place where I choose to place My Name and there go to the Priests and they will teach you what you must do." Well, what you must do, of course, is humble yourself. Become as Yahshua Himself in keeping the Laws. That should be your number one desire right now to copy the Man, Yahshua. You can't get better. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**85** And look on down to **verse 9** there, He says, **Behold, the Day of YAHWEH comes, terrible both**

**with wrath and fierce anger...** This is mistranslated but it shows what is going to take place with the sinners anyway, among the nations.

86 **...to lay the land desolate; and He will destroy its sinners from it...** Destroy the sinners from it. Well, of course, we see from **Revelation 7**, we see a protection that is actually developing right now from the people in the nations where this Message is going. And there are people who are hearing this Message and they're looking in their bibles and they say, "Hey, this man is right." You know, "This is what the Laws say. This is what the Prophecies say." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 Well, you see that protection then from **YAHWEH** because **YAHWEH** shows that these people are protected. He starts this protection from taking place where they won't be killed by the plagues that are taking place in that fourth part of the earth. They've already started in that fourth part of the earth. So here the Prophecy is to warn, warn them of the destruction they are bringing on themselves to destroy the sinners. So it's the sinners that **YAHWEH** shows won't have any protection from Him. And of course, without His Protection, they are going to suffer the plagues, as **YAHWEH** says in **Revelation**. How do you come out? Of course, you repent. I'll throw that in quickly. We're a long ways from finishing this.

88 But right now, I want you to see the warning, the prophesied warning of doom that Isayah said would go out to all nations in the Last Days, by the House, by Two Witnesses so they would know from one end of the earth to the other, Isayah described this Work of **YAHWEH**. He showed that a great burning is going to take place, but why? Why warn them? Why warn them? Why at this time would He have to send out a warning? We have bibles all over the country. I think there's probably a bible in every home in the poorest parts of the world gathering dust! [laughing]

89 Normally, that's the way it is in this day and time because the seven hills of Rome have brought forth in the last 2,000 years the fear. You're in danger. First off, they paint a picture that if you try to follow the Laws of Righteousness and you don't join in their revelry as they sin, as one of the Apostle said, they think you're strange and they put out the word that you are strange.

90 Now, back in the days of the witch-hunts, when the governments allowed, they would actually tie you to a stake and burn you. These are just a few of the tortures that they took delight in. Yes, they actually took delight in torturing and killing people. And they brought forth this attitude in the

people's minds that if you own a bible, if you don't eat pork, if you try to keep the Sabbath Day, that was a no-no after, of course, Constantine made it a law, a penalty of death for keeping the Seventh Day Sabbath. And Constantine was a Pope and a murderer. He murdered. He murdered so many people, it's pitiful. But now they worship him as a dead saint and they pray to him and he's one that's supposed to intervene on your behalf. Of course, he doesn't. He's dead. He knows nothing, and he will remain dead until you resurrect him.

91 But, keep in mind now because of the confusion of the mind, they cannot understand Righteousness at this time. They could read their bibles; it means nothing to them. Someone has to point out that the Fourth Commandment actually means what it says. You have an Appointment on the Seventh Day of every week with **YAHWEH** Himself.

92 "Oh, on the Seventh Day? Well, why didn't I ever notice that? You mean it's not the first day?" [laughing] No, this is a day that Constantine says you must worship the sun, not the Son of **YAHWEH**, but the sun that shines down on you. You know where that worship came from? From Egypt. His birthday, of this God, was December 25th and any encyclopedia will tell you that's the reason Christmas was celebrated. Not because it was the birthday of Yahshua, the True Savior, but because it was the birth date of the sun God and Sunday is the God's day.

93 "Instead of Seventh Day, the Appointment with **YAHWEH**, pass that up. Go play around on that day. But on Sunday, come and worship the sun with Constantine." [laughing] Well, no one would know that unless you told them! But that's only the beginning. The rest of the confusion is so deeply set in the minds of the people that it takes, sometimes it takes years.

94 But **YAHWEH** shows that He has opened up a new Inspiration in these Last Days and a quick Work, He says, is going to be performed. Well, that quick Work is the individual attention that He's going to give to everyone who He says, "Here's this Message," and repents to **YAHWEH**. Repents. Repents and starts finding **YAHWEH**'s House. He's going to start working with those all over the world, He says, and He will bring them to His House and they will start keeping their regular Appointments as commanded back in **Genesis**, laid before them.

95 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Twenty-Five

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #16—Isayah 13:1—The Burden Against Babylon Which Isayah Son Of Amoz Saw: The Burden Of Babylon Running Abreast With The Work Of YAHWEH. The Warning Is Going Out At This Time

12/18/10

---

*K. Mattithyah A.: Brethren, it is my privilege and honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! We got a huge crowd here today! Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] You may be seated. Rejoicing in **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 While **YAHWEH** has set this table for us in the presence of our enemies, I tell you, the world is getting ready to blow themselves apart. And they're now trying to warn the people to get prepared for the worst. Yes, nuclear attack, and this has just come out yesterday. I'll read it to you later but I want you to keep it in mind during the sermon today.

3 People are using ice water to lose weight. That was a big thing, I guess, yesterday on the news that it causes you to lose weight--to burn calories fifty percent faster. Another way is to shut off your gas hot water heaters and stop giving all this money to the gas company! [laughing]

It works! That's the reason the Okies were so slender, so slender and beautiful, all them Okies in Oklahoma! [laughing]

4 We also have people making it big in practicing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, in business. They're making it big in business in Abilene. I've got to show you this. I don't know if you know this couple here or not, [shows on monitor] but the newspapers wanted to put their picture in the paper.

5 It says *T&T Plumbing*, "Our brand of service begins with honesty and fairness" is the slogan for *T&T Plumbing*, owned and operated by Toby and Tamar Grynewicz. They believe everyone deserves respect and everyone deserves to have honest and trustworthy relationships... Boy, if the world only could get this! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] ... They believe... And they also practice what they



believe. ...it so much they have a mandatory training course called the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program that each one of their employees is required to take before putting him or her to work... Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 The bombs, the government, they're getting ready for war and, of course, we knew it. We knew what they were bringing. We kept preparing. They quit preparing. We kept preparing for these days and for what's going to take place. One thing we're seeing and this is what you have to keep in mind is the twelve tribes. The twelve tribes have come down to us today as **YAHWEH** showed they would in **Genesis 49**. Now, they have taken over the nations. They've become a multitude of nations.

7 They've established nations all over the world, including Oklahoma, the last nation. [laughing] The Prophecies concern and depict the end results of their multitude of nations and their combination of rebellious genes that **YAHWEH** shows in **Genesis 49**. Now, they're taking the genes, they have a great way of doing this now, they can trace the genes and almost weekly now we're seeing things come out tracing the people back to the Hebrews or what **YAHWEH** calls Israylites. The world calls them Jews. That's a dirty name and I hate to even use it. But the people that are calling them Jews and trying to slur them are Jews themselves, of course. They're Israylites themselves, they just don't know it, but they're finding out slowly and surely.

8 Now, from that in this time period, the nuclear time period, **YAHWEH** also has a Righteous Work going and you're sitting in it at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It was prophesied to be established along with this time period and I read the dates to you last week. I've got the articles here.

9 But back in my lifetime, I believe it was 1939, I was about four to five years old at that time, I was born in 1934. They had a project going called the Manhattan Project that, of course, invented the atom bomb, which was used on Hiroshima and another one that was used on Nagasaki. Of course, they got a quick surrender after using those two bombs. Since then, we have larger nuclear bombs and this is what they're afraid of now and they're calling this the unthinkable.

10 But I want you to think about this because the Tinker Field, which is in Oklahoma City or Tulsa, Oklahoma, my brother-in-law worked at Tinker Field and he helped produce the tools to fight the wars, what they call Tinker Field there. It's a bomb factory and I was brought up in that time period. I

was born in the time period. I was raised in it. And **YAHWEH** said, His Prophecies show that in this generation you're gonna see this.

11 Now, isn't it strange that you would see the bombs--especially when the people at that time period had no such thing, you know. There wasn't even a fire cracker when the Prophecy was written, but they said there'd be bombs that would actually darken the sun and the fallout come down upon you until you be destroyed. And of course, He was speaking to the twelve tribes of Israyl and I'm going to lace this in this sermon to where you can understand that He's still dealing with the twelve tribes. And He's prophesied this Work in the Last Days to go along with, at the same time, or abreast of the wars that are slowly taking over because of what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**. Let's turn there and read that to make no mistake about it.

12 But **Mattithyah 24, verse 3** starts with The End, showing them the End of the age. And Yahshua said in speaking of this time period, He said in **verse 7** there'd be the earthquakes, the disease epidemics, which we have many now and starvation, famine going on, which have already started. Many false prophets in **verse 11** throughout the world. Until **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived, being run by sodomites whose minds are so confused that **YAHWEH** shows--and we got up to that point last week if you remember and I want to show today, if we can get back to it, but I got to show you some other things first, to how it actually confuses the mind to where there's nothing but hatred, bitterness, illegal lust, retaliation, the same thing we saw in Cain. And **I Yahchanan** said that all the world has gone the way of Cain.

13 Well, if you would believe the Prophecies and look at the world and look at what's taking place, the very fact that The House of **YAHWEH** was established in a time period when we have nuclear bombs that can fulfill **Mattithyah 24:29**. And what's caused the nuclear bombs that they're so scared of now they're saying, "This is unthinkable. I don't even want to talk about it and I certainly don't want to go on the record." This is what the politicians are saying. "I'm certainly not gonna go on record as bringing this subject up and saying you better get ready for the unthinkable." But now it comes to the Obama administration and they say he knows he's got to do it. He knows he's got to start warning for the unthinkable and that's in the news articles.

14 But notice, He shows you the cause here in **verse 12, And because iniquity... Iniquity** means

*doing away with the Laws, not practicing the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program that actually brings success. It brings everything a person wants in life. That's what it does if you use it. If you don't use it, you'll go the way of Cain, of course.*

15 But many false prophets, **verse 11** and then **verse 12, And because iniquity; the rejecting of YAHWEH's Laws, will abound...** Will take a leap in these Last Days. **...the love of the many will grow cold...** I mentioned, then, it leads to this **verse 29** and of the nuclear bombs that are going to be used here.

16 It shows the anger, here's the frustration that is going on in the governments today. It says, *U.S. Rethinks Strategy for the Unthinkable. Suppose the unthinkable happened, and terrorists struck New York or another big city with an atom bomb...* Or suppose they struck Abilene with a bomb, which the air force base would be a place to hit, you know, to stop the armies, to stop the military. So think of that.

17 *...What should people there do? The government has a surprising new message: Do not flee. Get inside any stable building and don't come out till officials say it's safe...* Another article shows that you can expect nothing, you can expect nothing from the officials for three days after an attack. They're going to stay hid, it says.

18 *...The advice is based on recent scientific analyses showing that the nuclear attack is much more survivable if you immediately shield yourself from the lethal radiation that follows a blast, a simple tactic is seen as saving hundreds of thousands of lives. Even staying in a car, the studies show, would reduce casualties by more than 50 percent; hunkering down in a basement underground would be better by far...* Go underground, go into the rocks.

19 *...But a problem for the Obama administration is how to spread the word without seeming alarmist about a subject that few politicians care to consider, let alone discuss. So officials are proceeding gingerly in a campaign to educate the public... Officials say they are moving aggressively to conduct drills, prepare communication guides and raise awareness around emergency planners of how to educate the public... The new wave is citizen preparedness.*

20 *...For people who survive the initial blast, the main advice is to fight the impulse to run and instead seek shelter from lethal radioactivity. Even a few hours of protection, officials say, can greatly increase survival rates.*

21 To start this off, it could start today actually, we've got North Korea and South Korea that are

deeply caught up in the aggressive genes of their ancestors, who is the twelve tribes. *North Korea warned Friday that another war with South Korea will involve nuclear warfare...* Did you get that? *North Korea...* Which they just had a skirmish the last war games that were played on this unpronounceable island that they're protective of. And North Korea says, if this occurs again, you can expect nuclear warfare.

22 *...The warning, carried by the North's Web site targeted at foreign readers came just a day after the South Korean military announced another artillery drill on the frontline of...* This island. *...which was shelled by the North last month. Kim warned that Seoul, will ensure that...* The island. *...will "pay the price" for another provocation. Due to Seoul's reckless maneuvers of confrontation and war, a war on the peninsula is not a matter of if, but when, it added. "If war breaks out, it will lead to nuclear warfare and not be limited to the Korean Peninsula," the Web site said...* Well, the way the others are involved now, like Russia, Russia's warning the United States, "Don't do this. Don't go over there. Don't pull this stunt again."

23 *Russia urges South Korea to scrap drill. Call for Seoul to halt joint military exercises with the U.S. on Saturday as North Korea threatens military retaliation...* Yes, nuclear military retaliation. As a result of this now, everything is heightened. All the war, all the military is on alert, including Russia.

24 *Russian Armed Forces on High Alert Over North Korea. Russia announced Tuesday that its armed forces in the east are on high alert...* Ready, ready to fight.

25 *Late on Wednesday...* That was this week, this week. *Late on Wednesday, the U.S. tested its newest rounds of interceptors, spending \$100 M to blast a missile from the Marshall Islands in the Pacific Ocean towards California. The anti-ballistic missile system failed...* 100 million dollars and it failed. Well, you're in good hands, as the commercial says. [laughing]

26 So the U.S. is rethinking its unthinkable strategy. (Let me see, there was one more thing that I wanted to show you here. Yeah.) *Nuclear Terrorist Attack: New Survival Guidelines. What should you do if the unthinkable happens, a nuclear terrorist attack? New government guidelines...* It says, *...According to the New York Times, trying to get the information out to the public without seeming alarmist, is a problem that the Obama administration faces...* I've got another that I want to show you because the Prophecy shows the same thing. It's about the fallout, the radiation



afterwards. That's what we're told will take place in **Deuteronomy 28**.

27 Now, the history of the nuclear weapons, it started, now remember, remember Yahshua's Words here. Remember all the Prophecies of The House of **YAHWEH** established. "In the Last Days, I will establish My House." In **Genesis 49**, in the Last Days, this is going to be done by the twelve tribes who have become a multitude of nations. Then He shows the genes there in **Genesis 49**. And what He shows there in **Genesis 49** in each one of those tribes can be seen among the multitude of nations now in preparing for this war as we just read in thinking the unthinkable.

28 But notice He says here in **Mattithyah 24:14** that along with this darkening of the sun, the increase in iniquity, the increase in false prophets in **verse 11**, increase in iniquity in **verse 12**. And then He says, this Message of Mine, Yahshua's speaking here, this Message is going to be preached in all the world. Well, of course the Prophecies say the same thing. **Isayah 2:2** shows that it will be preached in all the world, to all nations. And then we've covered several other Prophecies now that have been prophesied for this time period to be done by The House of **YAHWEH** in showing who is actually called or assigned to bring forth this Message, let them foretell them, the Two Witnesses. Yahshua was speaking of that Work, knowing that He was going to be the High Priest over that Work in these Last Days.

29 But notice on down here, He said, it's gonna be just as the days of Noah, but then in **verse 34**, He said, **Truly I say to you: That generation...**

30 Look at **verse 33**, **In the same way, when**

---

**And then we've covered several other Prophecies now that have been prophesied for this time period to be done by The House of YAHWEH in showing who is actually called or assigned to bring forth this Message, let them foretell them, the Two Witnesses. Yahshua was speaking of that Work, knowing that He was going to be the High Priest over that Work in these Last Days.**

---

**you see all these things...** When you see all these things, which includes this Message of His going to all nations, including the Two Witnesses, these are the Two Witnesses, He says let them foretell these things. So He's speaking of the Two Witnesses taking this Message to all the world. Well, of course, they don't do this Work by themselves. As **Isayah** showed, His House would be established. Two Witnesses are also shown. Two Witnesses are also shown to be the ones to establish the House, the Houses, two of them. In **Zechariah 4-5**, He actually shows they're taking it to a Babylonish land not yet established. Now remember all those things.

31 And then here in **Mattithyah 24**, the Savior says that the Message is going to be preached. When you see this Message being preached, when you see the bombs that can darken the sun, **verse 29**, have you ever seen that before? Have you ever read it in history where there was a bomb that darkened the sun? Have you ever read in history where there was a bomb other than this one invented in my generation? And look what He says about the generation.

32 **Verse 33**, He said, **In the same way, when you see all these things...** All these things.

33 Look at **verse 34**, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled...** What a beautiful Prophecy this is bringing forth the Work of **YAHWEH** and the nuclear bombs that the world is so scared of right now. And then, He says, "It's My House." He said, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House." Well, we know it's The House of **YAHWEH**. It's always been called The House of **YAHWEH**.

34 Now, I was born in 1934. This article, *History of the Nuclear Weapons. Starting with scientific breakthrough of the 1930s...* I was born in 1934. This article plainly says, *...Starting with scientific breakthrough of the 1930s...* 30s, 1930s. I was born in 1934. *...Starting with scientific breakthrough of the 1930s...* Starting a generation that the Savior is speaking of here. A generation that won't pass away until you see all of it, including this Message of the Kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all nations and then The End, The End will come. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] How could it be any plainer? Where else could you go besides **YAHWEH**'s House? Where? [Crowd calls out, "Nowhere!"] Think of it!

35 A person that couldn't figure this out now with all the evidence we have now and what is taking place, there's something wrong upstairs here someway or another. Well, we're gonna get into it in a minute and show you how hard it is for today's

thinkers, today's thinkers because of the fact of the diseases that have been brought forth also from the twelve tribes--the twelve tribes; and as Jeremiah said in **Yeremyah 23:14-15**, he said they've all brought the sodomy, this confusion, to be confounded, to be mentally ill. They've brought it to this last generation. They've scattered it throughout the world with the sodomy, the sodomy.

36 The sodomy is getting to where it's open now. I don't know if you've watched the news and seen what's taking place. The pope had an audience this week. I was called about it. The person said, "I wanted to vomit when I saw it." But the men, the young men came in before the pope. They stripped down to the waist, stripped naked down to the waist. They did an acrobatic show in front of him and the nuns were cheering them on.

37 And it makes me think of all the children, the orphans' homes that, "Haven't we done so many wonderful works though, Lord," that Yahshua mentioned in **Mattithyah 7**. "Haven't we done all these wonderful works?" And He says, "Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity."

38 Iniquity will abound in this generation. Will abound? How is it abounding? By television, radio, telephone, it's coming forth from Hollywood. I'm wondering how many lawsuits are coming at the Catholic church; how many will have to come before the people wake up and say, what in the world has gone on all these years?

39 When the crusades started, so did orphanages. And from those orphanages--if you'll look it up, I'm going to read some, bring some out in the letters, **YAHWEH** willing, in *The Prophetic Word*--from those orphanages boys were used. They were used. They were raped. They were made to be sodomites. And they were released out into the public, those that they could release. This is how this stuff has spread.

40 There're a lot more sodomites in the world than you would ever believe today. They're running the world and **YAHWEH** shows their minds are confused and that is what's bringing forth the wars. What we're seeing right here is a matter of iniquity, the increase of iniquity and the love that **YAHWEH** put within the natural man disappearing from the natural man.

41 Well, in this generation now, I was born in 1934. I'm reading, starting with the history of the nuclear bombs. ...*Starting with scientific breakthrough of the 1930s which made their development possible and continuing through the*

*nuclear arms race and nuclear testing of the Cold War, the issues of proliferation and possible use for terrorism still remain in the early 21st century...* Today. December 18th, I believe it is, 2010, it's still continuing.

42 ...*The first fission weapons, also known as "Big Jims" weapons, also were developed jointly by the United States, Britain and Canada during World War II in what was called the Manhattan Project to counter the assumed Nazi German atomic bomb project. In August 1945...* I was eleven years old. I saw this. I lived through it, as Yahshua actually prophesied that I would. Yes, this generation, this generation is going to see it and witness it, be a witness to what sodomy brings and all other kinds of sins too, but most of it is brought forth from that very thing, a poisoned mind.

43 ...*During the Cold War, the Soviet Union and United States, each acquired nuclear weapons arsenals, numbering in the thousands, placing many of them onto rockets which would hit targets anywhere in the world. Currently there are at least nine countries with functional nuclear weapons.*

44 *A considerable amount of international negotiating has focused on the threat of nuclear warfare and the proliferation of nuclear weapons to new nations or groups...* Quite a few pages on this, but remember now in this same generation. And now they're saying, "We've got to start thinking the unthinkable."

45 Well, when an explosion, this is the one I want to show you, when an explosion takes place, **YAHWEH** is still under control and, of course, He says He has a place of safety. If you don't believe that, you're a fool, as Yahshua said. I believe it one hundred percent. I'm standing in it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 But here's a nuclear explosion. [showing on monitor] And if you can see about the center of it right here and then you see the air, the wind coming out this way, if you see, first it goes up. This is the radiation and the fallout. It goes straight up from the explosion. Then it starts to drop down and it's carried with the wind. It comes down upon you until you be destroyed, **YAHWEH** says in **Deuteronomy 28**, where He fully describes this nuclear bomb that the world is saying now, we're going to have to start rethinking this now and we're going to have to get ready for what is taking place.

47 Well, of course, this is coming. I've been leading up to this for months and months and months now concerning this nuclear war and

---

First, in **Isayah 11** there, if you remember, He shows you the Work of the Last Days, the Work of the Last Days and a Message that is going to be taken out by the Branch, by the two Olive Trees, the Branches that pour out their golden oil into the people, letting them have Salvation, a place in the Kingdom, which is a training period by the Last Days' Witness. A training period that **YAHWEH** shows will take place to establish or bring in the rest of the number that He wants to use in His Kingdom and receive the Great Powers that He intends to give to His House.

---

concerning the Babylon and that's what I want you to go back to right now is **Isayah 13** where we see this burden of Babylon. We covered it last week, but I didn't really want to cover what I want to cover today because it takes a long time to get this over. But you've got to understand it.

48 First, in **Isayah 11** there, if you remember, He shows you the Work of the Last Days, the Work of the Last Days and a Message that is going to be taken out by the Branch, by the two Olive Trees, the Branches that pour out their golden oil into the people, letting them have Salvation, a place in the Kingdom, which is a training period by the Last Days' Witness. A training period that **YAHWEH** shows will take place to establish or bring in the rest of the number that He wants to use in His Kingdom and receive the Great Powers that He intends to give to His House.

49 Well here in **Isayah 13:1** now, **The burden against Babylon...** Now, most people get it in their minds, if they know anything about history,

geography or so forth, they get it in their minds a certain city that sits in a certain place. That of course was destroyed. So that's all they can see. But this is not what this is speaking of here. First off, He's talking about **Isayah 11** and the same thing Yahshua was talking about, about taking a Message to all nations, all the world. That Prophecy started in **Isayah 2** where it says, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations."

50 But here He says now, **Isayah 13:1. The burden against Babylon...** That's **verse 1. ...which Isayah son of Amoz saw...** This is the same Babylon as we see in **Revelation**. It's the characteristics of what we see in that religion and, of course, Isayah the Prophet showed this character that they were bringing forth, which was actually started with Nimrod, the character with the Nimrod schools of higher learning, I hope you remember those sermons, that was started by Cush.

51 Well it says, **verse 2, Lift up a banner upon the high mountains, raise your voice...** The Internet and television are the highest mountains you can come from now and this is talking about a promotion. So get the dirt and rocks out of your thinking here. That's like the Tower of Babel, which was not a tower, but an ideology that was going to build strength and so forth to the people where they could become very strong and keep from being scattered by other people that were forming colonies and armies and so forth.

52 **Verse 2, Lift up a banner upon the high mountains, raise your voice to them; wave your hand, so they may enter the gates of the Called Out Ones...** Well, of course, that's exactly what we're doing.

53 Look at **verse 6**, He says, **Wail, for the Day of YAHWEH...is at hand.** The Day of **YAHWEH**? If you know anything about my writings or the



previous sermons, you'll know the Day of **YAHWEH** is that Day right now when He is dealing with the nations, when the time period of the Message is going out to all the nations. He's judging among the nations and then at the end of that, it ends with nuclear war, nuclear war.

54 But the Great Day of **YAHWEH**, see, in this same chapter here is shown with the burden against Babylon or the Prophecy against Babylon. Babylon or confusion, against the confusion it's brought. But the Great Day of **YAHWEH** here is mentioned. He says, or Last Days; the Great Day of **YAHWEH** or Last Days it's also called. And this Babylon is headed for destruction, but Babylon was destroyed, remember, the city. So it's not the city He is speaking of here. Babylon, the city of Babylon was destroyed. It no longer exists, a bunch of rocks and waste as **YAHWEH** prophesied it would be. But the ideology is still alive and, of course, it's talked about by every Prophet, condemned by every Prophet and all the Apostles.

55 Now, Isayah is also showing us the Great Day of **YAHWEH** and Babylon that was also shown by **Yahyl**. If you turn over to **Yahyl 2** and let's start here with, well **verse 26. Yahyl 2:26**. He says, **And you will eat...** Now, speaking of The House of **YAHWEH** and he always carries this forth. He, like Isayah did, he carries forth the Work of **YAHWEH** and then he shows on the other hand the world.

56 Like right now, we're gonna have buffalo for dinner, very enjoyable dinner and the world is wondering how are we gonna get this message out about the unthinkable and how are we gonna warn the people without becoming alarmist and everybody start condemning the politicians for letting this get this far. How could you possibly allow this to take place?

57 So then comes the accusers now. This is what Caesar went through. If you read what Caesar put up with, he put up with the same thing that's taking place right now and going to take place and get even worse. The accusers come in and then here's the answer, "Well President so and so wanted to make all this money off of this nuclear education," this education that comes from the school of higher learning. He wanted to make some money off it. "Do you realize he took in several billion dollars here?" Now, that saved you all these taxes because he took in this money on these bombs. [laughing]

58 Well, these are the excuses as to why they let the nations get in such a stupid mess as they

have now to where we know that once this starts and Caspar Weinberger even wrote a book on this, *The Next War*. And he showed, he laid down this scenario for you, showing the one little mess like we're seeing right now in Israel, in Iraq, Afghanistan. Yes, Afghanistan is still capable right now with others that are trying to get help, like Pakistan. Pakistan is a great supporter and they're trying at this time, and many people know this, they're trying to get allies from Russia and China to commit themselves. Now, under the table maybe they already have committed themselves.

59 So when would be the best time to hit? Well, we have the United States now with two major wars on their hands. The President is being griped at because of the billions of dollars we have sunk into these two wars so they're weakened somewhat. Caesar is weakened so now would be probably the best time.

60 So if we have a war here, we want to hit Iran or they know that the United States and Israel want to get rid of Iran. The word is out that they want to devastate the armies of Iran and be able to go in and take the cities without too much fighting. So these're their plans to destroy. Now, the way the armies are set up in Iran, it would take nuclear bombs to do this. Remember a third part of the people are going to be destroyed over that fourth part of the earth. That's a Prophecy for your generation right now, when The House of **YAHWEH**'s Message is also going out to warn the world. To warn all nations of this.

61 So right now, they're trying. I would say that there are hopes or maneuvers even being done to start a war that would get North Korea, who is an ally already with or at least in negotiations with Iran. And if they got those two to fighting right now, if they got Iran involved with a war, which they hope won't get out of hand, but it'll keep them busy so that they can go in and take Iran. It would keep North Korea from getting involved with Iran if they go in to take Iran.

62 Now, on the other hand, you have the enemies that're saying, "This is the United States' maneuvers to take over this land, so let's pick the time." So there's a lot of intelligence on the other side that the Pope talked about the "evil powers" that are forming. Well, this was what he's speaking of. This was brought out by Malachi Martin. Russia, China, there're several others, all the Arab nations or Muslim religion, remember it's a fight of religion. Mary, Malachi Martin says, is going to make war.

Right away the wars started against the Muslim nations.

63 So now you see the ones that don't want to come under the democratic system of the United States, which the Pope is pushing because the queen of heaven is pushing this. The queen of heaven is pushing sin. The Muslim countries have a form of Holiness that they believe in. I've talked to many of the leaders and they believe in the Laws of Mosheh and they still have this form of Holiness that the queen of heaven, according to Malachi Martin is attacking. Well, the Scripture says the same thing, they will attack every form of Holiness in this time period, the time period we're in right now. This will bring about a third part of man being killed over that fourth part of the earth.

64 I'm saying the time is right, right now, when the United States is spread out thin with its armies that if another war does break out then the enemy in their way of thinking, which is also blurred, would say, "Now is the time to hit." I think the United States knows this. I think their Pentagon would be fools if they hadn't considered it already, but I think they know this and they're getting prepared for the worst now. It's gone too far.

65 Well, here are the politicians and they're saying, "We've got to get word out to the people how to protect themselves." But what are you gonna tell them? "I don't want to tell them about the unthinkable." So, it's been hidden up until now but they've been talking about it for quite some time and saying, "Look, we've got to get this out." So they laid it on the Obama administration to take this to the public. So he's got to find a way and

---

**...but these are talking about the offices that Yahshua talked about in Revelation 20. It's talking about the offices that're going to be given you and many other people who're gonna come out of Great Tribulation even. Offices, working offices that're going to take place here. And your old men will be involved in the Work. The young people will be involved in the Work also.**

---

he's bringing it a little--gonna bring it a little bit at a time.

66 Well, this is a time period called the Great Day of **YAHWEH**, which we saw back in **Isayah** now that concerns the burden of Babylon that is shown there. Showing us it's not Babylon the city, but Babylon the institution, the educational institution, in fact.

67 **Yahyl 2:26. And you will eat in plenty... He says. ...be satisfied, and praise the Name of YAHWEH your Father, Who has dealt wondrously with you! And My People will never be ashamed.**

68 **Verse 27, And you will know that I am in the midst of... Those who lift up Holy hands to YAHWEH or rule as YAHWEH rules. ...that I am YAHWEH your Father, and that there is no other; then My People will never be ashamed.**

69 **Verse 28, And it will come to pass afterward, I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh...** That is left of the nations. **...and your sons and your daughters will prophesy, your old men will dream dreams...** He's telling you about a future. This right here should have been written in much more extension right here. It should have been explained and you can do it with the Hebrew words by just more explanation in that verse, but these are talking about the offices that Yahshua talked about in **Revelation 20**. It's talking about the offices that're going to be given you and many other people who're gonna come out of Great Tribulation even. Offices, working offices that're going to take place here. And your old men will be involved in the Work. The young people will be involved in the Work also.

70 **Verse 29 now, And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out My Spirit...** That's the same Spirit you're receiving now. Pour out My Spirit, be taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that's what it's talking about. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

71 Now **verse 30**, He said, **And I will show wonders in the heavens...** Now, He's getting back to present day, the unthinkable. **...I will show wonders in heaven and in the earth--blood, fire, and pillars of smoke...** That should have been extended too and it can be by the Hebrew words and English, going into English with it.

72 **Verse 31, The sun will be turned into darkness...** Well, you have the same thing here that the Savior is talking about in **Mattithyah 24:29**. The sun is going to be darkened, moon not give her light, the stars will fall from heaven, the powers of the heavens will be shaken, he said. At the same

time, you're going to have nuclear war that will kill one-third of man over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates, then it will spread from there. And this is what we're going to see. It'll start there, but it won't stay there.

73 **Yahyl 2:31. The sun will be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the Great and the Wonderful Day of YAHWEH comes...** Remember now **Isayah 13**. In the burden of Babylon, it's speaking of the Great Day of **YAHWEH**, the Great Day of **YAHWEH**, the same time period that we see right here. **...Great and the Wonderful Day of YAHWEH comes.**

74 **Verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH will be delivered...** Will be delivered. That is, they will come, they will have the way to get to The House of **YAHWEH**, to bring those people to His House, the place of safety. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

75 **...for in Mount Zion in Yerusalem...** These are mistranslated here. **Mount Zion** here means *promotion of the 613 Laws*. Delivered for the 613 Laws. Promotion is the same wording as **Isayah 2** says, "In the Last Days I will promote My House."

76 **YAHWEH**, in promoting His House, we just

went through that period, He lifted me up for all the world to see, with a ten million dollar bond on my head. [laughing] That's the way He did it. Now, He's lifting me up, and somebody told me, they had a letter on the Internet saying, "Why wasn't this man's name put down for Man of the Year?" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 I haven't seen this *Prophetic Word*, but they say it's getting a lot of attention and the calendar too on the internet. They're saying we're getting a large number of favorable letters now. Before, it was "Hang 'em. Hang 'em all." [laughing] Well, **YAHWEH** had to get their attention and He got their attention and now He's giving them the Message from the same mouth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

78 He says, **Verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH will be delivered...** To the place where the 613 Laws are taught and *the way of peace*, which is the word translated **Yerusalem**. **...there will be deliverance, as YAHWEH has said, among the remnant...** The remnant who **Romans** shows. The **Book of Romans** shows we are.

79 Now, this Babylon, if you'll pay close attention, I want to read you some information.



**And whoever will call with the Name of YAHWEH will be delivered... Will be delivered.**  
**That is, they will come, they will have the way to get to The House of YAHWEH,**  
**to bring those people to His House, the place of safety. Praise YAHWEH.**

*The original tower of Babel...* Does it still stand? Yes, it does. It's not made of rocks either. It's not speaking of rocks and bricks.

80 But pay close attention to what this says now. ...*The original tower of Babel. When the arts and science had developed to such a degree as to contemplate building a city and especially a tower whose top would reach into the heavens...* The colleges in Abilene, if you notice, they try to build a tower. They have a prayer room. One of the preachers, I forget his name now, but he was born in my same generation and I used to tell, in fact the first sermon I brought in college, I told how stupid the man was that he couldn't even count to seven. He couldn't count to three and couldn't count to seven and I brought that out in the sermon. But he built this tall tower well up into the heavens, you know.

81 In other words, what they're saying is, they're gonna build a tower to deceive the people. Now, this is talking about deception, but make them think that the heavens are on their side or that the Creator is on their side. And this is the psychology of this great tower. You know, they built a building in New York, a high one. They built another high one. Then they built the Empire State Building and so forth. It's an impression. It's an idea of an impression that we are great. "We're the greatest." And that's what was coming forth from these schools of science, the higher learning schools.

82 Now, this was shown in **Genesis 11:4**. But from what is written there in the *King James Version*, unless you put the other Scriptures throughout the Holy Scriptures, throughout the entire *Book of YAHWEH*, you'd never know what it's talking about, but we see then Isayah saying the burden of Babylon. Then we see Yahyl bringing the same thing and saying they're going to destroy themselves in this particular time period.

83 *This phrase...* It says, ...*is not mere hyperbole, but an expression of pride and rebellion...* Now, this is what the Hebrew authorities say on this word. *This phrase is not mere hyperbole, but an expression of pride and rebellion manifested by the Babel builders...* Pride and rebellion. That is what, in fact, the word **nimrod** means. When Cush fathered this school of higher learning, that's what it was called. *He rebelled*, that's what the word **nimrod** means, *he rebelled*.

84 ...*Both the Assyrians and the Babylonian kings...* That is, the Semitic Assyrians and the Semitic Babylonians kings, put it that way. ...*kings*

*greatly pride themselves upon the height of their pinnacle...* Over the churches. ...*and boast at having the tops as high as the heavens...* That's in history. Just as the Christians do today, they put their pinnacles high and, of course, they try to make out like that this is bringing down the power of the heavens into the church.

85 In Babylon itself. ...*An ancient city-state in the plain of Shinar...* Now that's right. [laughing] There was a city called Babylon. In fact, there were several cities called Babylon, but the one they were referring to, of course, was destroyed and it gives you the place and the location. Now, ...*The name is derived...* Get this. ...*The name is derived by the Hebrews...* Or from the Hebrews. That should tell you something, that the Hebrews are the ones that built this. That's what it should tell you because they are the ones that built it. The twelve tribes are the ones that came up with this.

86 **Yeremyah 43** would fit right there really, really great. **Yeremyah**. (Is it **chapter 43**? I think it is.) **Yeremyah 43:13**. (Yes.) Now, this was when, of course, the priests come against Yeremyah, like they did Samuyl. But Yeremyah was prophesying and saying, "You do this and this is what's gonna take place. You turn back into these sins and this is what is going to take place." But at the same time, **YAHWEH** knew they were going to go back into Egypt and take over Egypt. In fact, He prophesied they would, they would be one, the nation would turn to being a Semitic nation, a Hebrew nation.

87 He said, **Yeremyah 43:13. He will demolish the sacred pillars of Beth Shemesh...** This **Beth Shemesh**, it means *house of the sun* and you're gonna have to remember this now. Remember it because there're many places, many other Prophecies that go with this and the names of Gods, who are the names of rabbis. The names of the Gods. Most of the Gods that they honored are actually dead rabbis and this started before they called themselves rabbis so they have trouble, that is, the historians do, they have trouble tying it in. Even though they know it and even *Unger's Bible Dictionary* speaks of it, but they have trouble tying it together because of the word **rabbi** itself. It was under a different name that I will show you later because my time is up, but it was under a different name.

88 But notice, he says **YAHWEH**, this was the message that Yeremyah--you need to read all that chapter there. Maybe you could read that today. But it's talking about Yeremyah warning them. Well they



said, “We don’t want your warnings. You’re trying to scare the people to keep them from going with us and building a great tower in Egypt and taking over that land. So we want you to shut your mouth and leave us alone.” And then others said, “We’re gonna kill you if you keep on prophesying in the Name **YAHWEH**.” Well, this is part of it that you see here in this chapter.

89 But remember everything that’s said because it ties in with the full Plan of **YAHWEH** and carrying this thing out like He did; because Egypt is not run by anyone except Hebrews today; that is, Israylites.

90 **Verse 13, He will demolish the sacred pillars...** But he’s speaking of The End again here. Even though some of it took place in wars, he’s actually speaking again here of the end of days, end of time.

91 **Verse 13, He will demolish the sacred pillars of Beth Shemesh; house of the sun...** I think his name was Nebo, Nebopolassar, Nebopolassar. He was the father of Nebuchadnezzar. Now, in Nebo, you couldn’t get the name, the historians couldn’t get the name right. It was more difficult than it was with Nebuchadnezzar. And of course, Nebuchadnezzar is one of the great horns of the altar to which Yahshua was tied.

92 Man, as you can see, I got a difficult job ahead of me here! [laughing] But I am gonna make you understand it!

93 **Verse 13, He will demolish the sacred pillars of Beth Shemesh; house of the sun...** That is, there were many set up, if you remember, in Israyl. Beth Shemesh became very popular in Israyl, very popular in the Jerusalem mountains, in fact, even in the days of Solomon. So get that all in your mind. This sun God, Beth Shemesh, the worship of the sun. The reason December 25th was chosen is because it was the birthday of the sun God. See how it ties together?

94 Well, it’s still coming down, this confusion is still coming down to us today when they’re trying to make you think you’re worshiping the True Savior, Yahshua and following the Disciples because they couldn’t turn people from doing this. There

were too many million people who were following Yahshua and His Disciples. So they tried to make or they tried to bring these deceptions in and they did it in a rather unique way. You could tell that the psychologists here were the best in the world. Well, they still are. That’s all they study. And they’ve brought forth and they have all this experience.

95 Nebo was a really truly top scientist who had all of the education of the scientific world at his disposal and they actually thought this man really or actually had the power--had the power coming from the sun to him. And it meant, that word itself, means *strength*. We’ll get into all this. I’m going way ahead here for you. But anyway, the power of the sun.

96 **...that is, the city of Heliopolis in Egypt--and the houses of the Gods (elohim) of Egypt...** Notice, where it comes from. **...houses of the Gods (elohim)...** That’s a Hebrew name by the way. **...of Egypt he will burn with fire...** Well that burning now, that great burning that it’s speaking of here is not he’s gonna take a match and set it on fire, it’s a nuclear burning that the world sees now that we’re going into. And they are trying it and trying to keep it from leaking out but we are going into that time period. (Let me get this marked right here so I won’t lose my place for next week.)

97 The things that the world is trying to catch up on now is a place of safety for the people but there’re not going to be, I’m afraid, enough basements, you know, to protect the people. Once this word gets out, they’re gonna be causing more trouble than they did even for Caesar because the fear is going to start spreading here very, very soon as the nations develop into their activity, the Prophesied activity that is taking place in and around the great River Euphrates.

98 And this right here, it could start today. It may not start today but it’s right on the verge of starting as you can tell and our politicians know this and they’re now getting worried about it but they don’t know how to tell the people.

99 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

## Chapter Twenty-Six

# The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #17—The Prophecies Of The Two Witnesses That Yahshua Messiah Said You Would See With The “Nuclear Bomb” Of “This Generation” 12/25/10

---

*K. Yahshua H.: I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world and YAHWEH's Salvation in these Last Days, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Wow! What a crowd here today! Praise YAHWEH! A little bit louder! [laughing] You may be seated. You may be seated. I would I could imitate some of those calls I hear coming from Oklahoma, the chiefs, the chiefs. You got to remember that, Oklahoma chiefs. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I was just handed something by the Great Kahan David Yahodah. I told him I would that he'd be giving this instead of me. It's information, it was really enlightening that we stumbled onto this. Stumbled onto it? Just a coincidence! [laughing]

3 The name Hawkins, more is coming to us all the time. You know, many of the Priests, seems like, who escaped persecution, went to Oklahoma, that land that was actually discovered later by the queen's man Columbus, but they left certain writings. You know, the ancients left certain writings and I guess they were, as the colonies were split and divided and went off into separate sections and especially when they went to fleeing for their lives, they, of course, carried the language with them, but

languages change over the years. Like English, if you get an older dictionary and look at how they change it each year and put whatever's acceptable, most acceptable spelling of the word or pronunciation of the word, you'll see how it changes.

4 Well, in their ancient writings, they talked about a white buffalo, of course, that much of it has already been brought on. So if you want the information, you can get it. But the white buffalo is a Righteous person who would bring forth the Laws of YAHWEH. And this is in engravings and things like that put in places where they hoped they would be preserved; like caves and on rocks and things like this. But these people were called chiefs. And of course, I don't know how they got that word, but they were called chiefs in the Holy Scriptures too.

5 But they were called chiefs and the Prophecy shows that I would be taken from the chiefs, from the chiefs. And that was some of what I hope to cover today because I want you to understand all the Prophecies that concern this Last Days' Work that Yahshua is High Priest and King over. Of course,



a Great Work that's going to go clear through to The End, through this tribulation and then start resurrecting the dead and bringing the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** into action.

6 But I'm gonna let Kahan David Yahodah go through all of this with you, but he gives the chiefs of the Jews and so forth that was taken. And of course, He said, **YAHWEH** said the chiefs. The reason I'm bringing you this is a Prophecy I'm gonna cover today, hopefully, if I can shut my mouth and get to it! [laughing] But the chiefs, He said, that's who I would be taken from, the Witness, in these Last Days. Well, it so occurs that Kahan David Yahodah found out that the name **Hawkins** is actually a Hebrew word. It's a Hebrew word and it means *zealous priest, zealous priest*. He'll bring you the details on that later. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 The Pope, I showed you last week the Work of **YAHWEH**. It's running abreast with, of course, the false evil works of Satan and they are disguised. They are so close to being, you know, I mean they look so, so great physically. I mean, their looks, their looks, when people look at them, they are wearing white robes. If they were in the movie, they'd be riding white horses and wearing white hats and so forth. That's the way they depicted the "heroes" in the movies.

8 Well, of course, this is what you see in the higher schools of learning and this is what you see in the word called **tower**, the tower or Babel, the tower of confusion. Which wasn't really a tower, but at the same time, they extend their buildings for looks sake to give a lasting impression of something great when it's actually the most evil thing on earth and **YAHWEH** intends to prove that before this tribulation is over.

9 But in the Pope's speech now, he gives the statement, he's wanting, ...*Pope urges the end to conflicts in Christmas message. Pope Benedict XVI has expressed his hope for an end to conflicts around the world, in his traditional Christmas Day message from the Vatican...* Now, in this he looks great. And of course, **Revelation** shows he's riding a white horse, you know. I mean, he does this because Yahshua is also depicted the same, but Yahshua has Righteousness. His Scepter is Righteousness if you remember the Prophecies that we covered there.

10 One thing the Pope always seems to avoid is the word Righteousness because Righteousness is of **YAHWEH**. So he avoids that word and he avoids the word sin and, of course, Laws. Now, he uses the

word evil and good, I noticed in his speeches.

11 Well, he's asked for peace in his address from, they call it St. Peter's Basilica. ...*he called on Israelis and Palestinians to co-exist in peace...* Well, it's like the world today. They avoid peace, the Laws of Peace that **YAHWEH** gives them. They avoid this like it is a plague.

12 But I want to read you something else here-first off. I want to read you this about leukemia. Leukemia, it's a cancer of the blood that is increasing rapidly. It's very dangerous. They say one of the most vicious kinds of cancer. Well, of course, it comes from bestiality. It comes from, *A retrovirus Type I a T-cell leukemia that can cause adult T-cell leukemia in people. It is believed to be transmitted through sexual contact...* So it's an STD that's brought forth from animals mixed with human beings and so forth.

13 Now, if you would, if you wanted to study what sodomy does to people and the evil, the abomination that it does to the body, to the person's body and how these diseases are created and then spread to animals and then, of course, back from the animals to man, you can do so. There're gobs of it out there. We could probably got a stack of three to four hundred pages right now that you, yourself can get off of the Internet.

14 But, as you know, the Catholic church is being exposed, the man of sin. They avoid the word sin, but this is the man of sin; the man of breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. Their organization from day one was to do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. When they came out of Egypt, then they formed their colonies and, of course, they came against Samuyl. After a few hundred years, the descendants of the ones who came out of Egypt came against Samuyl and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over us anymore." That's **I Samuyl 7-8**. And it shows the Christianity, in **I Samuyl 7**, it shows the Christian holidays that were celebrated there.

15 **YAHWEH** had turned against the twelve tribes so they were fighting against one another. Judah had been taken. Everything had been taken away from them and so they came to Samuyl and he said to them, "Well, repent and stop worshiping these Gods. Get them away from you and I'll ask **YAHWEH** to intervene for you." Which he did and **YAHWEH** did intervene. He put the Work back into the hands of Yahdah again and Benyamin, who controlled this land and, of course, controlled the temple area there.

16 So He put it back into their hands. It wasn't

like He took it away from a foreign nation and gave it to them. No, they were in the nation, they just took it away from Judah which **YAHWEH** allotted to them by lot and by Prophecy to do certain things.

17 Well, the Pope now, through Malachi Martin's book you'll find this. The Catholic church knows that they are the Aaronic priesthood. Now, I've brought it out to where one of their lifestyles is sodomy and of course they try to rape all the children, the boys, and make them sodomites, like we're shown this now under Lot when they had him captive. They were holding him captive and Abraham went down and got him and brought him back.

18 Now, we're shown what their acts were and how evil these people were. We're also shown the actions of these kings there. These were kings of Israyl that teamed up and went out against other colonies of Israyl and took what they wanted. Well, Satan, of course, was using them at this time.

19 Well, in **Yeremyah 23:14-15**, if you remember, he said you're all, you're all like Sodom and Gomorrah, speaking of the priests now in Israyl and in Judah and who had taken over **YAHWEH's** Own House, He said, at that time. So you see this being pushed.

20 Well now the exposure, **YAHWEH** says in **II Thessalonians**, remember this, we'll get to it in Scripture because I want to lead you up to this one Scripture at a time. But in **II Thessalonians** it says there's a time coming, before the coming of the Savior now, but it's connected with the time of the coming of the Savior when the man of sin will be revealed. That's what the Work of **YAHWEH** was created to do, reveal the man of sin and offer Salvation; offer Salvation to mankind. That's what the Work of **YAHWEH** is for. That's the reason it was prophesied and it said, let the heavens bring forth Salvation, speaking of this Work right now because in the Last Days, it wasn't offered until The House of **YAHWEH** became an institution taken from the chiefs, a boy, trained for a job, to be set up west of Abilene, Israyl or Abel, Israyl; and it actually calls it Abel in the Scriptures as the Great Kahan David Yahodah has been bringing out so much of. Almost all the Scriptures, they take out that part, they take Abel out of it, if you notice.

21 Well, in the speech now, the Pope, the Pope, here're the headlines: *Pedophilia is not that bad after all...* Well, of course, the Catholic church is being exposed. A lot of people are leaving the Catholic church because they got caught and they

think the Pope is doing nothing about it. The rest of his statement here, I won't read all of it, but it said, *It goes back to the '70s...* Now, I've harped a lot on the swinging sixties and how I saw sin increasing in my lifetime in abundance. Well, that's what one of the Prophecies said, when the Savior was actually talking about The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days revealing this. And He said iniquity shall abound, abound. It's a great leap forward, iniquity.

22 Well, the Pope said, *...In the 1970s, pedophilia was theorized...* You know, they practice theology, that's what they train in. That's the theory. It's just a theory. Not the dogmatic rock Foundation of what **YAHWEH** inspired the Prophets to write, but their own theory as how to sanctify themselves, as **Isayah 65** said. These're their own theories.

23 So, *...In the 1970s...* In the seventies they started theorizing as something, pedophilia, let me read it. *In the 1970s, pedophilia was theorized as something fully in conformity with man and even with children, the pope said...* You're looking at me like you can't believe it. Believe it men! [laughing] Let me draw it up! [shows on monitor] I couldn't either! It's in black writing, dark black writing there for you. Read it for yourself and the Pope blowing on a, looks like a child, the picture. This comes from belfasttelegraph.co.uk, December 21st, 2010.

24 Well, here's your stand now and, of course, what they're doing here, it's a psychological stand that's been taken and I won't read any more of that right now because I want to get into what **YAHWEH** is showing you. Because we got up to that point here in Prophecy and what Yahshua was saying, and I harped on it a little last week, in **Mattithyah 24**, if you want to go there with me.

25 Now, the Savior, if you're in **Mattithyah 24**, the Savior said in **verse 33**, He said you're gonna see this. He's talking about our generation, of course. And He says, **Mattithyah 24:34. Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled...** Come to pass.

26 Well, if you notice in **verse 33**, He says you're going to see these things. So these are things that He named here that you're actually, you'll actually be able to see with your own eyes and experience it. Well, that's why we're called the witnessing group in the Scriptures. We witness **YAHWEH's** Way, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and then we witness this other coming down that they theorize and then they say, "Well, this is acceptable." So it's like an English word. Well, this one is more acceptable to everyone; so that's

okay, we'll use it. That's also democracy. It's called democracy. Whatever the public will okay, most of the public, the majority of the public will okay, we will follow that because we have the majority on our side so we can get away with this. We can expose this.

27 Now, when they went behind closed doors, the Pharisees, they called themselves Pharisees because they went behind closed doors to do their evil and Yahshua showed this in His Writings, in His Speeches to the Apostles. They became separated from the other people but, you know, so no one knows what goes on behind closed doors.

28 Well, in **II Thessalonians** Yahshua said it too, everything's gonna be brought to light. Brought to light, how? By His House. That's what His House was created for. We bring Light to those who will hear, read and understand it and follow it even, and Salvation, of course.

29 Well, here in this now, get it in your mind, this is something you can see. If you go over to the first part of this, **verse 1, Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple, when His Disciples...** This is **verse 1. ...came to show Him the buildings of the temple.**

30 **Verse 2, But Yahshua said to them: Do you see all these things? Truly I say to you: There will not be one stone left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down...** Well, of course, He was speaking of a Prophecy.

31 If you go back to **Micahyah**, this same Book that tells about The House of **YAHWEH** being established in the Last Days, the Great Prophet Micahyah before he tells you that the House won't be here on this mountain anymore, neither will it be in the mountains of Samaria anymore, that **YAHWEH** simply won't be worshiped there. He won't even have a Work there. So here in **Micahyah 3:12** now, this is actually something that the Savior was speaking of here in **Mattithyah** when He said it's just gonna be a heap of rubble. There's not gonna be any stones left here at all on top of one another.

32 **Micahyah 3:12. Therefore...** He's speaking of how evil the Prophets were of Israyl and so forth here. And **verse 1, Then I said; Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl!...**

33 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** You who hate Righteousness. I told you the Pope avoids this word Righteousness because he knows what the Scripture says about Righteousness so he avoids using this word. It's of **YAHWEH**. "**I, YAHWEH,**" He said, "**create Righteousness.**" He

created Righteousness and, of course, He's giving it to all of those who want to be made in His Image.

34 **Verse 12, Therefore...** After he tells how evil these are and how they hate Righteousness, He said, **Therefore, because of you...** That actually says **for your sake**. "For your sake I'm going to take you out of here totally, remove you." These were the plans to move them to Rome for this last Work. That was **YAHWEH**, in **YAHWEH's** Plan to do so.

35 **Verse 12, Therefore, for your sake...** "So you can get the full lesson of what I want to teach you before this thing is over," He says. **...Zion will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH like the high places of a forest...** Totally vacated, in other words. You can't raise anything there.

36 But now, notice the very next chapter. He says, **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations. It will be raised above all congregations; and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** Now, when Yahshua said you're gonna see this, He was speaking about this Message going out to all nations. So He was speaking of other Prophecies here involving The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days.

37 The correct translation of **Mattithyah 24:14**--I told Kahan David Yahodah a while ago he needed to bring this out again to just rehearse it. I'll just read the corrected translation that they want to take out, like they removed the word **Righteousness** from the Holy Scriptures a lot. They did it in the *King James Version* a lot and they put *good*. [laughing] Well, *good*, of course, comes from the word God and means *God worship* or following the way of the Gods and learning this mixture of Righteousness and evil which pedophilia is a mixture of evil, mixing it in with some looks of certain things like Yahshua described of trying to make themselves appear Righteous, but they are not Righteous. They are doing away with **YAHWEH's** Righteousness.

38 Well, the correct translation of **Mattithyah 24:14**, according to the Hebrew lexicons and dictionaries, the acceptable ones from which, they follow the original writings that we have like Zondervan put out in the interlinear showing the Hebrew and the English. They follow those manuscripts of which there's got to be at least a

thousand or more different ones. But they show the wording in those original manuscripts and what they actually mean. And of course, we have some of those books of our own through the work of some doctors that came here and we told them what they needed. They were in Washington, D.C., lived there at the time. They did legwork for us in finding these and bringing them to the House and we have them in our library to use.

39 Well, according to these books, the correct translation of **Mattithyah 24:14**, the Savior's Words, says this: **And this joyous Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH shall be preached in all the world from The House of YAHWEH at Abel...** Now, that, of course, was taken out. They didn't want you to know this like they removed the word Righteousness. **...from The House of YAHWEH at Abel...** We have this. I think I'm gonna put it in, well it'll go in the magazine, won't it? This whole thing will go in our magazine. **...by the Witness Yisrayl...** Now, those words are there in the Hebrew dictionaries, they're there. **...by the Witness Yisrayl...** Praise YAHWEH. [laughing, applause] **...for YAHWEH will be with him. He will preach this Message to all nations, then The End will come...** That is the complete sentence as the way it originally was before they took out a few words, sanctifying their own selves and building themselves a religion that is acceptable.

40 Now, you can see that YAHWEH's Way is not "acceptable" to them. Look at what all the Israylis did, the elders did, when Samuyl was bringing forth the Way of YAHWEH. "This is not acceptable. Let's get something that is acceptable to all people." Now, if you remember the words of Constantine, remember the words of Constantine when he drew all the wise men to him.

41 Now, these were the twelve tribes of Israyl who had separated, formed their own religions here and there, their own Gods. I'm gonna prove to you what those Gods are. Those Gods are dead rabbis, dead leaders of the tribes of Israyl. They all believed this. For some reason or another, their minds, their foolish minds were darkened and instead of following YAHWEH and knowing YAHWEH is the Powerful One, they thought, they actually believed that these exalted men who became murderers, kings, killers, ones who could conquer nations, they were leaders, they believed that these men would not die but would go to heaven and establish a place in heaven where they could represent them, these people on earth.

42 This is where this whole cock-eyed evil deception came from but it came from Egypt. YAHWEH shows it came out of Egypt. They still do the same thing. They build the pyramids. I don't know if they're still building pyramids, but they still worship the dead. Of course, I've showed you what Egypt is, it's part of the twelve tribes.

43 But now, back to this now, YAHWEH through Yahshua is saying in the Last Days, in this generation you're going to be able to see this. See what? Look, in the Last Days I will establish My House. If you'll look on a 2010 calendar, February 4th, you'll see when The House of YAHWEH was officially established in the chief of the nations.

44 The chief of the nations didn't even exist when this Prophecy was done. But America, the land existed, but the nation wasn't formed. The ends of the earth had not existed, had not come. The ends of the earth, I told you to remember those words! Today I'm gonna show you, YAHWEH willing. The Okie will show 'em! I think the cooks came up with that one! [laughing] That came from the chiefs.

45 Anyway, notice He says here, **Micahyah 4:1**. In the Last Days. **...in the chief of the nations. It will be raised above all congregations; and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** Well, you know how we were raised above the congregations. We were done through hatred and YAHWEH allowed this to raise us up where everyone on the face of the earth would hear about an Okie who was preaching the Laws of YAHWEH and they arrested him, put him in jail and made a ten million dollar bond against him. And of course, this caught the news big time. This came out on all the radio, on all the TV stations, Aljazeera, Press TV, Russia television and everything in this country too. What in the world is going on there in Texas? [laughing]

46 Texas is also part of the ends of the earth. I'll show you what that means in a little while. Maybe I won't. Maybe I'll leave you hanging! No! I won't. [laughing]

47 **Verse 2, And many nations...** Notice now the nations, the word **nations**. Don't forget that. **...will come, and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain; uplifting, of YAHWEH, and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob; and He will teach us of His Ways...** Well, you won't find His Ways taught in the Catholic church. You find theory and these theories are spread to all nations of the world at this time. They're the ones that're bringing forth The End by destruction. The son of perdition, as

Daniyl put it, the son of perdition, the prophesied destruction that is to come. And **YAHWEH** says their way is going to bring this.

48 **...Because the Laws will depart...** Notice, back in **Micahyah 3:12**, Zion, this is going to be destroyed. Zion is gonna be plowed like a field. So the Laws, back to **Micahyah 4:2**, **...the Laws will depart from Zion...** Zion's gonna be plowed like a field. The Laws won't be there anymore. They won't be taught there. **YAHWEH** says, "I'm gonna take away their learned men, their men of honor, their captives of fifty." Take them away, well where did he take them? To Rome! Constantine was one of them and Constantine said, "Bring your learned men, all of you religions, bring them to me." He says, "I want a God that is acceptable, acceptable."

49 Well, you see how it's tying in? Yes, pedophilia started in the seventies to be "acceptable", that is, it was theorized by the Catholic priests, among the Catholic priests who wanted to keep on raping these boys in the orphanages they had. So it was theorized this is okay. "Let's go ahead and do it." In fact, one God gives them the right. Who was that God? Did anybody bother to look him up and see when he lived in Egypt? This has gone on from the beginning until now. Yes, the earth became corrupt before the days of Noah. It became corrupt after the days of Noah. And we'll see, if they hadn't taken it out of the *King James Version*, you would know by reading the Books of the Prophets everything that I'm saying today, but they took them out. And as **Yeremyah** said, "You're writing it wrong. You're not writing this the way it should be."

50 But what do we think about that when He says things like that to us, when **YAHWEH** speaks to us? We think nothing of it. We go on reading and forget it. Well, **YAHWEH** says, "I'm gonna bring you some Light in the Last Days and I'm gonna establish My House and it will bring you some Light!" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 Because the Laws are going to depart from Judah and Jerusalem and be established in the chief of the nations. Now **verse 3**, **And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations...** Here you see the word **nations** again, the word **nations**.

52 Now, we're in **Micahyah 4** and the big question is, let's go back to **Isayah 41** because the big question there is when, when. And for all of you scholars out there, true scholars, you really need to pay attention here because this Work is in process at this time. **Isayah 41, verse 2**.

53 Now this is Yahshua. **Isayah 41:2. YAHWEH, Who raised up the Righteous One...** I've already

covered this many times, but He raised up the Righteous One. The Only Righteous One, Truly Righteous Person, Man, the Son of Man to ever live was Yahshua, without sin.

54 **...from the east...** Then He shows you which direction. The reason it shows you this is because this Work to be established in the Last Days. **YAHWEH** gives you a hint here and shows you where the east is that He's talking about. I saw a Malak, this was another one that was stirred up from the east, coming from the east. Well, he's going west. He came from a certain territory and went west to establish the Work on a hill just down the road here. Yes. Came here from that land over there, east, over east. This way! [laughing] To here, to a hill just down the road that's part of this same land that **YAHWEH** gave us. And there he dedicated or helped me dedicate the Work of **YAHWEH** here in the chief of the nations.

55 Later, it was legally established in Abilene, named after Abel, the first Righteous Priest. Abilene, Texas is named after Abilene, Israyl who was named after Abel, the first Righteous Priest of **YAHWEH**. Go from Abilene, Israyl to Abilene, Texas, you go west and that's the direction he came from the east.

56 **...called Him to His Feet...** Who is Yahshua now. **...gave Him the nations...** You remember the nations now. We just covered it again there. He calls it to your attention, the nations. This is a future Work and every scholar on the face of the earth knows this, that this is a future Work that was to be done.

57 **...before Him, and made Him rule...** Now, this is a Man Who's sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, but **YAHWEH**'s talking about raising Him up from the dead and He's going to be ruling at this time, Yahshua, through His House, the donkeys, the donkeys and the Branch. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Remember, the Branch that puts out the olive juice, the olive juice.

58 **...gave Him the nations before Him, and made Him rule over kings?... This is all future now. ...Who gave them as the dust to His sword...** That's the sword of His Mouth and so forth.

59 Well, look on down now. The next one you see here is Yisrayl. Verse 8, **But you, Yisrayl...** Now the word **are** is added there. Sometimes I think we should never add a word, you know. We should just leave it like it is because so many times we add things thinking that's the way it should be. So we didn't add it by the way, somebody else added it in another version so we put it in too.

60 **But you, Yisrayl, My Servant...** Is the way it

should have read. **...Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend...** By the way, the Priests who sprung from Abraham, they were zealous, **YAHWEH** said and I'll show you that later, but these were zealous Priests and their name was Hawkins. That's what they called them. That's the Hebrew for zealous Priest and that's where this group right here came from, from that group of zealous Priests. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 **But you, Yisrayl...** Now, look at **verse 9**. (Do I want to go there? No, let me see. Yes. No.) **Verse 8, ...you, Yisrayl...** Let's establish who Yisrayl is. Let's go over to **Isayah 44** because He is speaking of a brother of Yaaqob, a brother of Yaaqob. It wasn't Yaaqob who named me. Yaaqob was ten years older. He was ten years old when I was born. I had a one-year-old brother who just turned one, we're still trying to teach some one-year-olds to say Buffalo Bill Hawkins! We haven't got one to do it yet! [laughing]

62 But my family all vows to that miracle that came forth from my naming from my mother's womb. Well, here in **Isayah** He talks about the womb again. **YAHWEH** said He called my name from my mother's womb, which means it had to be a brother or sister of mine who would name me and it so occurred that it was a one-year-old and I never understood what Yaaqob was talking about or my family was talking about, but I told you when my brother was in Israel and I told him I was going to change my name because I thought it was a hindrance--the thoughts just kept entering my mind, I've got to get this name changed. Buffalo Bill doesn't sound right for the Work I've got to do and it haunted me day and night. And the name Yisrayl, name yourself Yisrayl, that just kept coming to my mind and finally I did legally. And that's exactly what you see right here.

63 My brother, in going to Israel was going to get kicked off of the train in Germany. The person that booked the tickets, I was trying to think of her name. She lived in Abilene. Jo, yeah, yeah, we referred to her as Jo. Yes, sounds like a man. Okay. She told me later when I found out that this occurred, I said, well why did he go by boat? And she said, well it was supposed to be a fun trip for the whole family. But she sent them by boat and they had to go on, they worked their way and they went somehow or another, part of the trip by train from Germany to Israel, as part of that trip.

64 And the conductor that took up the tickets or checked the tickets on the train was threatening to kick my brother off, the whole family off because he had an initial name. He didn't have the name

Jacob. He didn't have words. It was just J.G. And that's all they gave him on his birth certificate, J.G. Hawkins. The conductor said, "This is not a name. I can't accept this," and he came two or three times. And Jacob finally says--by the way it was Louetta, his wife, who was talking to the conductor. And Jacob said, "Well, just tell him to call me Jacob."

65 So that's what he put down in order to get the family through because it turned out to be quite a fuss back and forth between the conductor because they had traveled all this way by a legal travel agency. They had all their identification, but he wouldn't accept their identification, J.G. Hawkins. So he said, "Well, call me Jacob." And that's what you see in this Prophecy right here with the Hebrew words. I dare any scholar to check me out. You'll find what I'm saying is the absolute truth and **YAHWEH** is showing you what He calls the Witnesses here, who all the Prophets spoke about and the Savior and the Apostles; with the meaning, brothers from the same womb.

66 He said, **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen,**

67 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb...** All the commentators say this means these are brothers. They came forth from the same mother, they said. **...Who will help you...** Help you what? [laughing] Do a big Work, the biggest that's ever been done by mankind in these Last Days is being done. We're reaching the entire world, all nations, brethren, this little group right here and you're part of it unless you choose to take yourself out.

68 **...Do not be afraid...** He says. Which means pressure. It means pressure is going to be put on you. You see that? Don't be afraid. Well, facing what we have faced, what all of you have faced so far and He's telling you, don't be afraid. "That's all in My Hands. I'm going to take care of it." That's what He's saying. That's what you should start believing because there're some real bad stuff yet to come.

69 **...Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl...** Means little Yisrayl. **...whom I have appointed...** From the womb, naming you from your mother, putting this all down so you can see it later.

70 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground...** He has that Power. **...I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** This is Salvation, brethren, to everyone who will follow this Work that **YAHWEH** says will be created in the chief of the nations in the Last Days. He's going to pour His Spirit out upon you. That's

also shown in **Isayah 42:1. ...My Spirit upon your seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring...** Your children. (See how far I want to go here. Let's see. Let's keep going.)

**71 Verse 4, They will spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses...** They will multiply, **YAHWEH** said. They will multiply, the Work will.

**72 Verse 5, One will say...** Now, here He gets into detail. **One will say; I belong to YAHWEH...** I say that over and over. I belong to **YAHWEH**. I don't belong to Satan or this world and I mean that! I mean it one hundred percent! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I don't ask for miracles. I've never asked for miracles. I've never asked for fortune or fame. I only ask for **YAHWEH's** Righteousness and to be called by His Name. That's what I ask for. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**73 Verse 5, One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob...** He called himself. He never changed his name, but he says, "Just call me Yaaqob. If that'll get me in, call me Yaaqob." Now, later, when he became a citizen, got his citizenship in Israel--I meant to check on that and never did. I don't think I ever did. Anyway, I think his name was put down as Yaaqob on that citizenship in Israel.

**74 ...The other will subscribe with his hand, and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself...** Surname himself, but if you look on over to **Isayah 45:4**, you'll see it was **YAHWEH** Who was inspiring that name change. "It was I Who named you. Although You didn't know it at the time, it was Me Who was pushing this."

**75 Isayah 44:5. ...and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl...** Well, what is this?

**76 Verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, YAHWEH our Father, says: I am the First, and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no Source of Power!...** And of course, that's what we witness if you look on over to **Isayah 45:8**, you will see that this Righteousness and the Salvation come from **YAHWEH** and there is no other Power, no other Power that can give you Salvation.

**77 Now verse 7, And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them...** The two brothers from the same womb, Yisrayl and Yaaqob. **...let them foretell them...** Now, keep that in mind because this is what the Savior is saying. This is something you're going to see. He says, you're going to see these things just before The End. They will come

forth with The End so it's something you can see. You can certainly see right now The House of **YAHWEH** blooming out to all the world, to all nations and this is somewhat of a miracle in itself that **YAHWEH** said would be possible in this time period.

**78** If you go over to now, hold your place here, we'll be coming back, well, we'll find it. Let's go to **Revelation 11**. And remember now, you are My Witnesses. You are My Witnesses. Now, with that, the world knows, this is the only Scripture they ever read about the Witnesses is **Revelation 11**, but **Revelation 11** gives you very little of the Work of the Witnesses. Isayah gives you most of the Work of the Witnesses but others give it too, like **Amosyah** and **Micahyah** and so forth.

**79 Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple of YAHWEH, and the altar, and its confines...** This was done without even knowing why we were doing it, you know, but it was done. And we spent gobs of time and effort and a crew, a big crew that worked on this getting this done and the measurements of this temple done. And it sits here as a model somewhere. (It's been moved a time or two. There it is over there, I believe.)

**80 Verse 2, But the court which is outside the temple leave out...** We're the only ones who ever published this and part of our job is to publish this information. **...and measure it not; for it is given to the... Nations. ...And the holy city they will tread under foot three and one-half years.**

**81 Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events...** Let them foretell them **Isayah 44** said. These are the two Olive Trees. These are the two Lamps of the Lampstand and the two Olive Trees.

**82** Let's go back to **Zecharyah** now. Because He gives you a hint here and says these are already prophesied somewhere else. **Zecharyah 4:2. And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its bowl for oil on the top of it, with its seven Lamps on it, and there are seven pipes to the seven Lamps.**

**83** Then he says, **verse 3, And there are two Olive Trees by it...** Okay. **Revelation** now is saying concerning the Two Witnesses, these are the two Olive Trees. These are the two Olive Trees.

**84** If you look at **verse 4**, he says, what are these in **verse 4**. And then if you go on down to **verse 11**, he said, **Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two Olive Trees upon the right side of the**



**Lampstand... That's what Revelation said. These are the two Olive Trees. The Witnesses are the two Olive Trees spoken of somewhere else. ...and upon the left side of it?**

**85 Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the Golden Oil... That's the Word of YAHWEH now, brethren, the Word of YAHWEH, the Way of Salvation. ...through them... It comes through them.**

**86 Verse 13, He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are? And I said: No my ruler.**

**87 Verse 14, Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones... So the Two Witnesses are the two Olive Trees, but they're also the Anointed Ones so we're going to find that in other Prophecies here. ...two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.**

**88 And then you go on down to Zechariah 5:5 and He says, last part, ...Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment.**

**89 Look on down to verse 9 and you'll see there're two, referred to as two women or two Houses of YAHWEH. And then, He says, in verse 9, Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; the Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH... The way of the world, we just read it. It's acceptable, it's acceptable in the minds of the people, whatever is acceptable or what is consented to by adult people.**

**90 So these are being pushed forward, mostly by Hollywood, but Hollywood gets its orders from the Catholic church. Now, we saw this recently when the man who made the movie *Passion of the Christ*, he called it, got his blessings from the Pope before he would ever send this movie out.**

**91 Verse 10, Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; the Two Witnesses, going with the Ephah?**

**92 Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws... He's already said that in Revelation too, remember? ... in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time... Yahshua said we're going to see this. It's something you can see**

**in that time period. ...when The Two Witnesses are called out to their work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH... A land that does not yet exist. Zechariah.**

**93 Now, if you go back to Isayah 41 and remember these Prophecies. Get them all in your mind. They should become a part of you. Isayah 41 and look at verse 8.**

**94 Isayah 41:8. He says, But you, Yisrayl, My Servant, Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend.**

**95 Verse 9, You whom I have taken from the ends of the earth... Ends of the earth. Now, we think of end, of course, as a measuring tape and here's one end and here's the other end. But that's not what this is speaking of. The word ends here represents something that's done last or something that is established last. You see that? The ends, yes. The land's last, as established in Zechariah 5:11, not yet established. Well, February 4th, February 4th, His House was established. Now, remember, Yahshua said that you would be able to see this.**

**96 The earth, ends of the earth, Oklahoma was the last land and they had a run for it, the Oklahoma run. I don't know how many's read about that, but the Oklahoma run was to let this last land of Oklahoma go out to a certain group of people, whom I would say YAHWEH chose. I'd say there was some Inspiration because YAHWEH was working at that time to establish or to get a person ready to establish His House and nothing was done that was done outside this Plan concerning me, my life and YAHWEH and The House of YAHWEH's Work. He shows that in Yahchanan 1.**

**97 But Oklahoma, they had this land run, after all the rest of the places were established. And they had this Oklahoma area, territory here so they had the Oklahoma run where they all got in their wagons with their horses and on horseback. There was some cheating done, so the Catholic church must have been there and saying this is acceptable go ahead; go ahead and go ahead of time. Go the day before and stake off your land or week before or month before. Get it all staked off and then all you got to do is run there and sit there with a shotgun and claim it. [laughing] But this is the "ends of the earth". Oklahoma was the ends of the earth.**

**98 ...and called you from the farthest parts of it... The weakest parts of it was Purcell in Oklahoma. It's still weak. And that's what it meant. It's the furthest parts of it. ...and said to you; You are My Servant... And I said yes, I**

belong to **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, He says, **...I have chosen you, and have not cast you away.**

99 **Verse 10, Fear not...** Here He uses this word again. Tells you, **Fear not, for I am with you; Be not dismayed, for I am your Father...** I am your Father, He says. **...I will strengthen you; yes, I will help you; yes, I will uphold you with the Right Hand of My Righteousness...** Which is Yahshua Himself. Yahshua is the One Who's doing this Work. He's sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, but He's actually inspiring this Work.

100 **Verse 11, Behold, all those who were incensed; hostile, against you...** Which means there're going to be people that are hostile against me in this time period. That's what it means. Behold, all of those who are hostile, well here **YAHWEH** is speaking of you now if you fit this bill. Read it again.

101 **Verse 11, Behold, all those who were incensed; hostile, against you will be ashamed...** Going to be ashamed, He says. **...and confounded...** Now, this word worries me, the word **confounded**. If I fit this bill right now and I was in those shoes, I would be fasting and praying for this confusion, because that's what it means, this confusion to leave my mind. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 I don't see how anyone could help but see that this is speaking about us. We're the only House of **YAHWEH**. "In the Last Days I will establish My House in the chief of the nations." You know, the United States has become the chief of the nations through an invention called the nuclear bomb that Yahshua said you're going to see. In the very same chapter, He says you're going to see it. That generation, you're going to see it, along with this Work that's going forth. They changed it up a little in **Mattithyah 24:14**, they changed it up a

---

**I don't see how anyone could help  
but see that this is speaking about us.  
We're the only House of YAHWEH.  
"In the Last Days I will establish My  
House in the chief of the nations." You  
know, the United States has become  
the chief of the nations through an  
invention called the nuclear bomb  
that Yahshua said you're going to see.**

---

little to where otherwise, it wouldn't have been the deception. But we're straightening out all the deception.

103 But notice. **...ashamed and confounded; they will be as nothing; they who strive with you will perish...** Now, you can't say you weren't warned.

104 Now, remember **Isayah 41:2**. Here is the, He raised up this Righteous Person. Now, look on over to **Mattithyah 24**. Because He's, the Savior, this is where we started. He says you're going to see all these things. These are things that you can see that're going to take place.

105 If you look at **verse 33** He says, **In the same way, when you see all these things...** So you're going to see it. And then **verse 34**, He's speaking to a generation of people that're going to be able to see this thing take place.

106 All of these things He's named here. Look at what He names. **Verse 3**, He shows The End. **Verse 7**, He shows the disease epidemics, nations against nations, earthquakes increasing. That's in **verse 7**. We certainly have that. **Verse 9**, He shows the hatred, the extreme hatred that also **Isayah** shows, reproaches for this Work. The extreme hatred Yahshua showed. How would He know that this would take place? But then look at what else He shows you here.

107 **Verse 11**, He shows you false prophets. The false prophets are all over the world, brethren, teaching the theory of man, mankind, exactly what the Pope teaches. They study theology in the universities. They don't study the Scriptures, they study theology, they study the make believes, the fairy tales of man. And they come up with rabbits laying eggs. This is the confusion that you see in the world today and Yahshua said you're going to see it.

108 And how would He possibly know, **verse 12** would be taking place? **Verse 12**, iniquity is going to abound and we see it abounding and the Pope is actually admitting that from the seventies, these things "we theorized that it's acceptable. Even among the small children, it's acceptable." It's certainly not acceptable in The House of **YAHWEH** among the small children or the men either! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

109 False, false prophets. Let's go back to **Amosyah**. False prophets, that is unprophesied, unprophesied. A false prophet is one that is unprophesied. He's not a Worker of **YAHWEH** unless he is prophesied to be. **YAHWEH** says here in **Amosyah 3:7**. **Most assuredly...** You better believe this, he says. **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work**

**that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** The Prophets in their written Work.

110 And Yahshua, let's go back to **Mattithyah 24** again, Yahshua says you're going to see many false prophets in this time period, many. And they're all going to be saying they have Salvation for you. And this Message, He says, is going to be preached in all the world and then The End will come.

111 And this is a time period when you're going to see iniquity increase, **verse 12**. It's going to be great, iniquity. What are we seeing but iniquity throughout the whole earth at this time? Doing away with the Laws. The Pope won't mention the word Law. He won't mention Righteousness. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** says don't let any man deceive you. He who practices Righteousness, that's the reason the Pope doesn't want to mention the word Righteousness. He's probably afraid somebody will look up the word and find it in a concordance and start reading about it.

112 And then **verses 21-22** say it's gonna be great. Well, it becomes great with this nuclear war, which is a threat today, a real threat to mankind. And of course, we have confused minds, as silly as chasing rabbits with Easter eggs, all kinds of nonsense like this in their minds and they're the ones with their hands on the trigger to the nuclear bomb.

113 **Verse 29, Immediately...** This is something else you're going to see, He says. You're actually gonna see this in this generation, He says. When the Message is being preached, by the one appointed, to all nations, which we're doing at this time, everything is being seen. It's right here, now, what He said would be and you're going to see the nuclear bomb, the nuclear bombs, which were invented in my lifetime. I kept saying this to you. The project was started when I was younger--in my lifetime. I was born in 1934 and the project was started in 1945, the Manhattan Project.

114 **Verse 29, Immediately, but after the Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened...** So the last thing is the nuclear wars, the sun is darkened, the same time period when the Message is going out, the Message is going out. In **verse 14**, this Message of the Kingdom will be preached in all the world and then The End will come.

115 If you look on over now to **II Thessalonians**, This right here is our job. And remember, you're going to see all these things. Well, this is something else you're going to see. The Apostle says here in **verse 1, II Thessalonians 2:1. Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him...**

116 If you read that just now in **Mattithyah**, I'll read it to you quickly here. He says in **Mattithyah 24:29, Immediately, but after the Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.**

117 **Verse 30, And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven...** Then.

118 Now, you go back here to **II Thessalonians**. And He's saying, **II Thessalonians 2:1.** (Here we are.) **Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him...** Speaking of the same time.

119 **Verse 2, That you not be soon shaken in mind, nor be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as if from us, as that the Day of YAHWEH is at hand...** Well, now it is at hand. He was speaking in about 52 A.D. Well, now that time is at hand and look at what he's pointing out to you.

120 **Verse 3, Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day will not come, unless there comes a falling away first, and that servant of sin is revealed: the son of perdition...** The falling away that he is talking about here started with the temple being destroyed, everything moved to Rome where they set up a non-failing, they thought, non-failure situation to where they had control of all the nations and they made their brag, finally, that--the historians did, that Rome, their writers said, "We belong to an empire that rules the whole world." Well, of course, it does. And it's never, it's never crumbled. It's multiplied its teaching, the teaching, the Babylonish, confusion teaching has spread throughout the world.

121 But he is talking about that time. He says, **verse 3, Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day will not come, unless there comes a falling away first...** If you remember, He said, "I know that after my departure that grievous wolves will enter in not sparing the flock." Well, of course, this is when they started killing off all of Yahshua's followers and Constantine was part of the murdering system that took place. But Constantine is the one that passed the law that fulfilled Daniyl's Prophecy in **Daniyl 7** where it said he will change the Laws, change the Laws; change the Feast Days and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Well, that prediction came to pass.

122 And then he, Constantine, made it a death penalty to keep the Sabbath and so forth and, of course, in order to survive, **YAHWEH**, like He took certain people to Egypt, like Yahshua Himself, He

told His dad, "Take Him to Egypt. Keep Him there until I notify you." So he took Him down into the land of Egypt to keep Him safe from Satan and to train Him, to train Him for a certain time period.

123 Well, **YAHWEH** did the same thing and I can see this now in history where the zealous Priests of **YAHWEH** actually went to this land that was not established and there, it was set up for the Last Days' Work; that is, for a certain woman to bear a child and **YAHWEH** put certain things in the mind of those two brothers. We're the only ones in the family who did serve **YAHWEH**, who actually turned to **YAHWEH**, but we're the ones that did, Jacob and myself, J.G. and Buffalo Bill Hawkins. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

124 And then I was trained in certain ways. And then the desires came, the desires started taking over my life and finally it took over completely. Just everything. I would spend twenty-four hours a day right now in studies and teachings if I possibly could. That's the way it is! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

125 Okay. But now here, he says, there'll come the falling away first. Well, of course, they did fall away. You couldn't find **YAHWEH** worshipers anywhere. We, in college, I found, I think it was in *Smith's Bible Dictionary* is where we saw the Name **YAHWEH**. And of course, when that Name, you know, when you see it for the first time, you know, it's like it sets off a light in your head, it did in mine. And I kept repeating it and I kept saying, well why aren't we, you know, why is it we're not using it. Why is it we're saying God and Lord and stuff like this? Why are we not using the Name **YAHWEH**? And the people didn't want to be asked that, that ran the colleges, I can guarantee you that.

126 But anyway, Oklahoma then was a place where this woman, as shown in **Revelation 12**, nourishes someone, getting them ready for a Work. Now, the way I was nourished was every evening, every evening by lamplight. We didn't have electricity, we didn't have electrical devices of any kind, no running water, but we had a lamp and a table in dad's and mother's bedroom, which was also the living room, used as the living room for all the children. And we sat around this table and the bible would be read, *King James Version*. Well, I know now that **YAHWEH** was putting certain things in my mind at that time and that's what took over my life.

127 Well, here now, he says, you'll see the falling away, but **YAHWEH** also has another Plan that's shown here. **II Thessalonians 2:3**. He says, **...unless there comes a falling away first, and that servant**

**of sin is revealed...** That's the Catholic church that sits on seven hills of Rome, shown in **Revelation 17**. **...the son of perdition...** Or destruction.

128 **Verse 4, Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called Gods (elohim), or that is worshiped; so that he, as the Almighty, sits in the temple of YAHWEH, showing himself that he is the Mighty One (Elohim, God).**

129 **Verse 5, Do you not remember that when I was still with you, I told you these things?**

130 **Verse 6, And now you know what is restraining him now, so that he may be revealed in his time...** In his time. Well, of course, we're the ones who're revealing him but certain events that this Catholic church has done is also bringing to light now what they were practicing back in the days when they were elders in Israyl, when they were priests of the temple called Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, what they were practicing at that time secretly. And then they moved to Rome by the hands of Titus, the great murderer who destroyed the temple. Titus moved all the artifacts to Rome, the seven hills of Rome where it now rules the world, from the seven hills of Rome. We see this all in Scripture.

131 But now, the revealing. He says, **YAHWEH** has restrained this so that it would be revealed in the set time period. So **YAHWEH** has a set time period for revealing him. Notice **verse 6, And now you know what is restraining him...** Which is **YAHWEH. ...now, so that he may be revealed in his time...** This mystery.

132 Notice **verse 7, For the mystery of iniquity...** That is, the doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Well, now the man has exposed himself and admitted they're not living by the Laws, they're not living by Scripture, they're living by theory. They theorize this pedophilia is okay, the raping of small children is okay, that it's "normal". In another article showing his full speech, he calls it normal. Well, what is classified as normal is what they say is acceptable, which he said came into acceptability in the seventies. It started being accepted in the seventies, that is by the Catholics, by the Catholic priests. It was theorized that it was acceptable at that time.

133 Now, **verse 7, For the mystery of iniquity...** The doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...is already working, but the One restraining him will continue to restrain him, until he is made to appear in the midst...** In the midst, talking about this Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH** and this Great Tribulation that we're now in.

134 **Verse 8, And then that Lawless one will be revealed...** Lawless. The Pope never uses the word

**Law.** He never uses the word **Righteousness**. He uses evil and good and, of course, they theorize what is evil and what is good and whatever is “acceptable”, that is “good” to them.

**135 Verse 8, And then that Lawless one will be revealed...** Which we are revealing throughout all nations now. **...whom Yahshua will remove with the Breath of His Mouth, and make powerless with the appearance of His coming...** So Yahshua Himself is going to remove this man.

**136** We're in **II Thessalonians**. (Go to Pope's speech. I don't have time for that, but I read you enough of it that you know what it is and I'm going way overtime.) But notice whose coming, **verse 9, Whose coming is according to the energy of Satan,**

**who works with all power, and signs, and lying wonders,**

**137 Verse 10, And with all deceivableness of sin in those who are perishing...** Who are perishing, who will not come, who will not repent, who will not come to **YAHWEH's** House for Salvation. As Yahshua said, “You won't come to Me.” He's talking about His Work now. But He says, “You won't come to the One Sent that you might have Salvation.” His Work, as shown throughout the Holy Scriptures and all the Prophecies is the Work in these Last Days of the Branch and the donkeys.

**138** May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



We're the only ones in the family who did serve **YAHWEH**, who actually turned to **YAHWEH**, but we're the ones that did, Jacob and myself, J.G. and Buffalo Bill Hawkins. And then I was trained in certain ways. And then the desires came, the desires started taking over my life and finally it took over completely. Just everything. I would spend twenty-four hours a day right now in studies and teachings if I possibly could...

**That's the way it is!**



*We tell it like it was, like it is, and like it will be.*

# TWO WITNESSES

Then I answered, and said to him:  
What are these Two Olive Trees upon  
the right side of the Lampstand and  
upon the left side of it?

Then he said: These are the Two  
Anointed Ones who stand for the  
Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.  
Zecharyah 4:11, 14









# SPECIAL REPORT



## *Grand Summer Seminar 2010*

### **MISSION STATEMENT**

The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated is a non-profit secular organization, seeking to enhance the lives of all people by promoting peace through educational programs and curricula designed to develop personal character. The corporation is organized for the purpose of maintaining a facility for authoring, manufacturing, distributing of literature and multi-media presentations; for conducting workshops, seminars, lecturing and conferences on a global basis; all focused on secular character educational programming and curricula in service to the world.

In keeping with this mission, the Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated embarked on the challenge to conduct their first worldwide Seminar. The following report details the planning that took place “Behind the Scenes”, as well as the activities of the sessions held July and August 2010.

# Behind the Scenes I

Chairperson: *I'm glad all of you could make it to this meeting. The president, Mr. Hawkins has asked me to convey some very exciting news to you. Of course, we all know that the reason for the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program is to stop moral decline in society. We have been getting calls from all over the world from people wanting to learn more about the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. We have been answering calls, shipping books, sending emails... but the need is becoming greater and greater each day.*

Board Member 1: *How can we address this? We are not that many!*

Chairperson: *Well, we have been training our teachers for quite some time. They know the material, our books are ready, and they are easy to follow.*

Board Member 3: *Yes, but we are doing all we can right now. We have some of our teachers already going to institutions. Some are working in the prisons, some are working with people overseas... What have we missed?*

Chairperson: *Nothing. However, Mr. Hawkins thinks it's time we combine all our efforts and have a Grand Seminar and invite the entire world.*

Board Member 2: *What? We don't have the facilities for such a big venture! We don't have enough teachers for such a big seminar!*

Chairperson: *Yes, we do. Actually we don't, but The House of Yahweh has kindly agreed to donate their technical equipment and hosting facilities so we can stay right here in Abilene, and teach the entire world through a resource on the internet called U...U...Stream? Does anybody know what that is?*

Board Member 2: *Yes, I know. That's a free online TV station where anybody or any group can go on and broadcast or record themselves on their own channel.*

Board Member 4: *Excellent! Now we can use our few teachers to reach a mass of people with ease.*

Board Member 5: *And we can also use the HOY satellite system!*

Board Member 2: *And that goes all over the world. I mean all.... over..... the .... world!*

Board Member 4: *Please, please, please, may I say something?*

Chairperson: *Yes, please go ahead.*

Board Member 4: *Since we have been training some of our children to be teachers and they are going out teaching, some of them were even trained from the womb, and are living examples of what can occur when the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program is taught early, could we have some of them teaching as well?*

Chairperson: *I think that's a marvelous idea! I think the president would be very thrilled with that idea.*

Board Member 2: *I am so excited, when will the seminar begin?*

Chairperson: *The president would like us to be ready for July to August 2010.*

Board Member 4: *That's not much time!*

Chairperson: *But we can do it.*

Board Member 2: *Yes we can!*

Chairperson: *Let's see. We have our Teachers' Manuals and Students' Workbooks/Handbooks, Elementary series, K-5, Intermediate Series, Advanced Series, Early Learners, Prison Program... Come on, help me here, what are we missing?*

Board Member 1: *Parenting? Is Mr. Hawkins finished with the Parenting Manual as yet?*

Chairperson: *I think he's almost finished, but I'm sure he'll make sure it is ready for the seminar.*

Board Member 2: *Well that covers it.*

Board Member 4: *Oh, and let's not forget the Workplace Series.*

Chairperson: *Workplace, yes. Any word on that, proofers?*

Board Member 5: *We are working on it. Mr. Hawkins will need to review it another time.*

Chairperson: *Okay, we'll give him some reminder notes.*

Board Member 3: *Yes, that works.*

Chairperson: *So, now we can see the big picture, let's keep going. We have a lot to do for this summer. Let's get our teachers ready, our younger teachers ready, the auditorium, everything.*

Board Member 3: *And the food!!!*

Chairperson: *Yes, the food.*

Board Member 2: *That's in the middle of summer, it will be hot! Will we have A/C?*

Chairperson: *I don't think The House Of Yahweh has A/C in the auditorium, but we will have lots of ICE!*

Board Member 2: *Whew! It's going to be really hot!*

Chairperson: *Well, you just never know, but one thing I know for sure, this is going to be the best and grandest summer seminar we are ever going to experience in all our lives!.*



# Seminar 1

## July 16 – July 19, 2010

The doors of the beautifully decorated House Of Yahweh Auditorium were opened at 7:30am. As the minutes passed, men, women and children filed in for registration and took their seats anxiously waiting for the beginning at 9:00 am.

Viewing from the stage, one could see a very busy auditorium:

- Technical team manipulating cameras, microphones, audio visuals
- News reporters from International Broadcasting Network (IBN) testing equipment, searching for interviews
- Display tables beautifully decorated with books, souvenirs and historic pictures of the Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated events
- Participants interacting with one another.
- Catering services, dining area, coffee, desserts

The moment had arrived. It was 9:00 am. The program leaders started the proceedings with their welcome speeches and program overview.

The first seminar consisted of four days of intense teaching and training for educators at all levels of society.

The teachers of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* came from everywhere: Alabama, Arizona, Arkansas, Colorado, Illinois, Louisiana, North Carolina, South Carolina, Florida, Maine, Massachusetts, Missouri, New York, Ohio, Texas, Wisconsin, the Caribbean, Africa ... to name a few. The objective was to introduce the concepts of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to the schools as the best method through which to improve moral behavior in the classroom.

The challenge for our teachers was to present each concept in a thorough manner so every aspect of the concept could be clearly understood by all. The concepts addressed were:

- |  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| ● <i>Character Versus Personality</i>        | ● <i>Ownership</i>      |
| ● <i>Acceptance</i>                          | ● <i>Responsibility</i> |
| ● <i>Self Control</i>                        | ● <i>Respect</i>        |
| ● <i>Honesty</i>                             |                         |
| ● <i>Management Skills For The Classroom</i> |                         |

The teachers worked in pairs to deliver each concept from two different approaches. The first speaker taught in lecture format what the concept meant then explored various ways this concept could be applied to situations to bring about a peaceful environment in the classroom.





The second teacher took a practical workshop approach of verifying complete understanding of the concept through rigorous questions and answers; hands on activities, stimulating scenarios, and current issues for the school system. Participants had the option to voice any concerns or situations in which they saw where the concept could be applied, thus generating more discussion and broadened opportunities for each participant.

This was the first opportunity for the Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated to address the world at large and to explain how these concepts work and how they can change the hearts and minds. Each teacher pair was very comprehensive in their presentations ensuring that “no stone was left unturned” in their efforts to convince the audience that the concepts of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* are valid and effective, to bring about the positive change that most teachers desire for the classroom. They all expounded on their topics making each clear and easy to understand, proving why we should eliminate the traits of a negative character and choose to develop a positive character instead.

For the four days, the teachers kept the audience very lively, attentive and interactive. There was no doubt that the teachers were well prepared and the participants were being well informed. Feedback from participants validated that the presenters of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* were very knowledgeable of the Program and conveyed such understanding. The technical team ensured full coverage of the sessions, while the IBN reporters took every opportunity during breaks to interview as many as would share their experiences with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

At the close of this four day seminar, the keynote speaker announced, “We are ready... Tell everybody that the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated* is ready to help you get started in your area to teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.” Participants were very motivated to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to their schools and classrooms. Some expressed a desire for more collaboration with the Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated to further develop their skills in teaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and training others to teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.





# Behind the Scenes II

Chairperson: *So let me hear the feedback, please.*

Board Member 2: *Oh the seminar was great! The participants were so excited, some of them seemed like they wanted to stay longer.*

Chairperson: *You mean the heat wasn't all that bad?*

Board Member 2: *Actually, no. I think the interest in the sessions override the heat. Plus we had lots of ice.*

Board Member 3: *There were a lot of people asking for more materials, they wanted to know how soon they could implement the Program. Some wanted us to come to their areas to teach the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program.*

Board Member 2: *Oh, I'll tell you more. I asked one of the technicians for some feedback from U-STREAM and the internet. May I share?*

Chairperson: *Go right ahead.*

Board Member 2: *There were thousands of hits to the website. In Kenya, there were over 300 people gathered at one place to watch the sessions. In Nigeria they had many groups scattered throughout their area, at each place they had hundreds gathered at a time. IBN reporters had live interviews with some of them. They have a plan to start taking the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program all over their countries. They like the idea that the lessons are already taught and all they need to do is tune in for the live presentations. That's one of the advantages of U-STREAM. You can archive the live sessions and viewers can go back at any time to watch the programs. Isn't that neat?*

Chairperson: *Very interesting. And I heard our receptionists could hardly keep up with the calls that were coming in.*

Board Member 5: *Yes, some participants even got lost a few times trying to get here, but they called and said they didn't want to miss this seminar. They were glad they finally got here.*

Chairperson: *Amazing! Did you notice that some children were busily taking notes during the seminar? Quite a few of them were there to watch the proceedings and familiarize themselves with the operations before they taught. The president got feedback from some of the participants that they would like to hear the young ones teach. They really can't believe that children can understand this well enough to teach it.*

Board Member 4: *Oh; and there were some other children who were very motivated as well. They have been training to be teachers and they would like to be involved.*

Chairperson: *Are you speaking about the apprentice teachers?*

Board Member 4: *Yes, could they have about a 15 minute teaching session?*

Chairperson: *By all means.*

Board Member 3: *Maybe they can teach in the August seminar.*

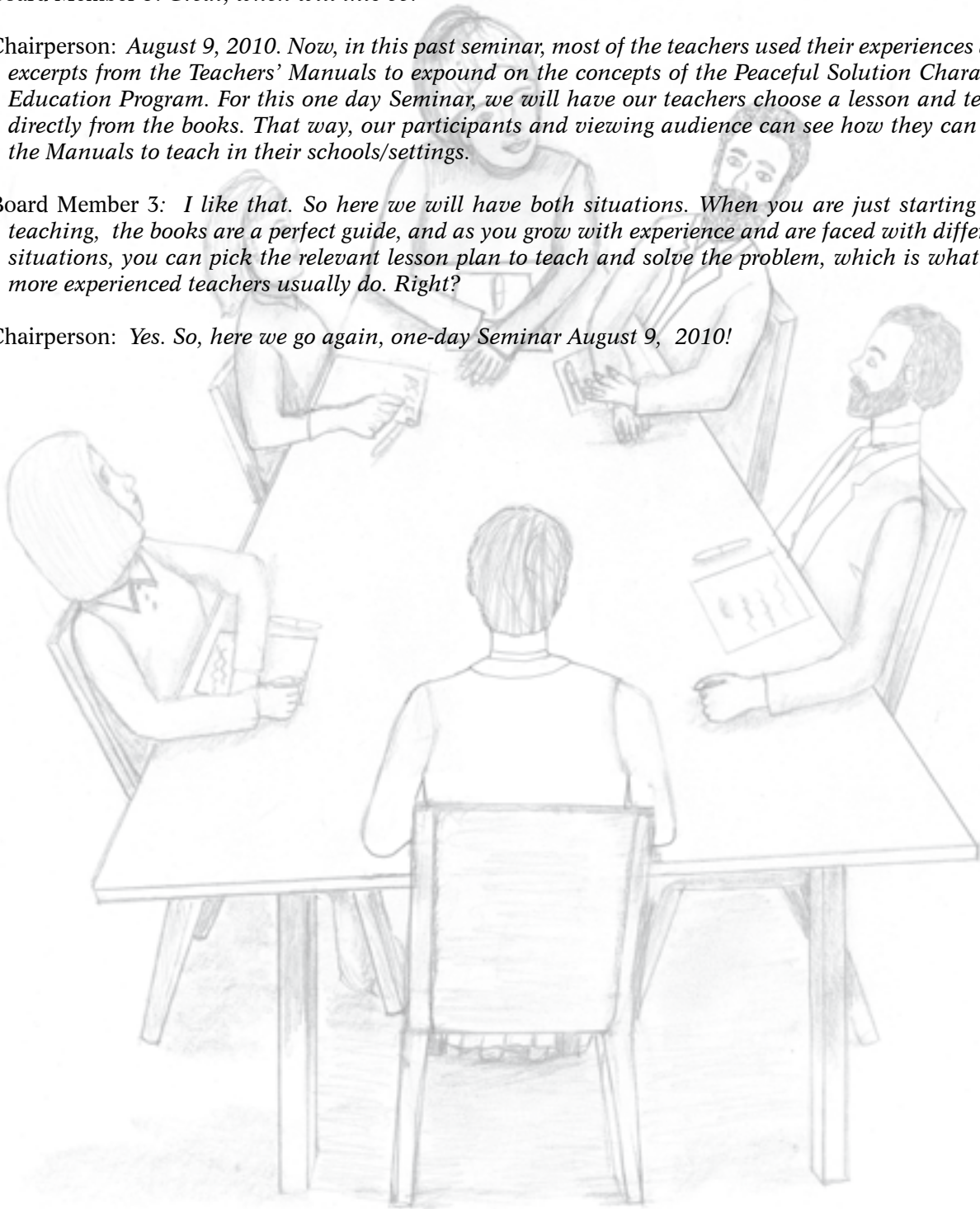
Chairperson: *How about sooner? The president thinks a one-day Seminar would be great for this. We could have our children teachers and our apprentice teachers do 15 minute presentations, and our experienced teachers work around these times.*

Board Member 3: *Great, when will this be?*

Chairperson: *August 9, 2010. Now, in this past seminar, most of the teachers used their experiences and excerpts from the Teachers' Manuals to expound on the concepts of the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. For this one day Seminar, we will have our teachers choose a lesson and teach directly from the books. That way, our participants and viewing audience can see how they can use the Manuals to teach in their schools/settings.*

Board Member 3: *I like that. So here we will have both situations. When you are just starting out teaching, the books are a perfect guide, and as you grow with experience and are faced with different situations, you can pick the relevant lesson plan to teach and solve the problem, which is what the more experienced teachers usually do. Right?*

Chairperson: *Yes. So, here we go again, one-day Seminar August 9, 2010!*



## Seminar 2: One Day Seminar

### August 9, 2010

The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated is of the opinion that, if a child is taught positive character development at an early age, that child will most likely practice such behaviors in his or her developing years as well as in adulthood.



At 9:00 am, the seminar began. The program leader welcomed everyone and pointed out the highlights of this one day seminar. Our young teachers will be demonstrating their skills at teaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Our more experienced teachers will be their mentors. We will be teaching specific lessons directly from the Teachers' Manuals of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. By demonstrating our various teaching styles, we will show how each person can use the same material to bring out the concepts in their own unique way.

The young teachers seemed ready; a slight tinge of nervousness, but their more experienced teachers served to calm and assure them, "it's going to be alright." All the Lessons Plans for this seminar were taken from the Intermediate Series of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. It was pleasing to see even our youngest teacher, at age eleven, having full command of the lesson and being able to teach from this series. This, by no means indicated the simplicity of the lessons, but rather that the concepts, once understood, can be taught by anyone despite age or educational training.





## Yisrylyah, 11 years old

The youngest teacher at this one day seminar, was trained from the womb with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. It was truly a beauty to watch such a young child expound on the concept of *Responsibility*. Here is living proof of what the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* can do for those who will allow it to work in their lives. Yisrylyah explains, “*Simple things that you probably don’t think about require that people be responsible for their actions. When people fail to take their duties and obligations seriously, they are being irresponsible*”.



## Sierra Winfield, 19 years old



Sierra was taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* from the age of 5. In her presentation, she expounded on the concept of *Ownership*, leaving no doubt that she understood this concept and intended for her audience to understand as well. She drew many examples from her own experiences with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, pointing out many benefits for people her age group as well as others. She had her audience nodding their heads in agreement when she said,

“*The concept of Ownership, I now realize, and I started realizing, after my mother had been teaching me for a while, the concept of Ownership is a very important concept and a lot of times in today’s society, it is simply overlooked. A lot of people don’t even think twice about just picking up something that they need or want and that was me as well. And it took a lot of practice and patience to get that out!*”

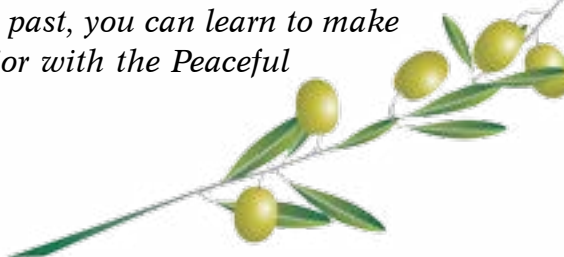




## Tovia Grynewicz, 18 years old

For a son with this character is a dream of many parents, but for Toby and Tamar Grynewicz, this son is a reality. Trained in the principles of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* from age 8, Tovia now age 18, is a motivated teacher of this Program. Because he has been taught from a young age, he has had the opportunity to continuously practice the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Tovia knows about right and wrong choices and the

benefits or consequences related. Tovia has decided to make right choices, a result of which, he has been able to resist the many negative influences common to this age group. As he presented the concept of *Responsibility*, his advice to participants was, *"If you have made some irresponsible choices in the past, you can learn to make responsible choices and change your behavior with the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program."*



## Samuyl Vang, 18 years old

A teacher at heart, Samuyl began his training in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* at 2 years old. At age 18, he stood before his seminar participants, displaying a stance of confidence and calmness. Many who heard him teach on the concept of *Ownership* were amazed at the command and authority with which he spoke. It was hard to believe that a young man of only 18 years old could conduct a session before his peers and those older than himself, with such zeal, influence and boldness. Well read, very motivated, and



fully convinced that the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is the only answer to change negative behaviors to positive behaviors, Samuyl said, *"I grew up in a community where when you walked on the road you had to keep looking over your shoulders. When everyone doesn't respect each other's belongings, you get insecure. If everyone in the community practice Ownership, there would be no wars and fighting."*

## *Kam Rotalsky*, 17 years old

Kam started his training in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* when he was 2½ years old. When he compares himself with other relatives, Kam realizes that the only thing that has kept him from the many negative social behaviors (drugs, bullying, violence) is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Kam loves to share the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and wants everyone to know that “Every choice you make has options. You always have choices, you always have options, but you have to make sure you choose the positive ones and make the morally correct decision.”



## *Yahshub Beharry*, 20 years old

Another of our teachers trained from the womb, at 20 years old he stands to magnify the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that has been his cornerstone for positive character development. He believes and proves, using his own life as an example, that unless people understand the difference between *Character* and *Personality*, they could make very bad choices that will affect them for the rest of their lives. Yahshub explains, “*Character helps us make our decisions and shape and mold us into the unique person that we are on the inside and goes beyond what the natural eye can see. Personality, it is how we socialize in groups or among other people. It’s what others see in you, the way you govern your feelings, attitudes and preferences. It is how you choose to interact with others. It doesn’t matter if you have a dull, boring personality, or a fun, outgoing personality. As long as you have an honest, dependable character, you will be okay. If you don’t have a positive character at this time, the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program has all the tools to change your negative character into a positive character.*”





Among the apprentice teachers who taught at this one day seminar were representatives from Nigeria, Laos and Trinidad. All our teachers appreciated the opportunity to share the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and its benefits with the audience. The styles of teaching and the varied experiences clearly showed that the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is comprehensive and suitable for all peoples in every situation, worldwide.

It was truly an honor and a shining moment for the Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated to watch these young teachers and apprentice teachers expound on the principles of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

The audience was very attentive, some on the edge of their seats, almost in disbelief. It was indeed a grand event. Everyone seemed very appreciative of the lessons taught by our young and apprentice teachers. Many participants sighed, “Oh, if we had this training earlier in our lives”, “Oh, if my children could have been here to see this for themselves”, and “Oh!...” and “Oh!...” and “Oh!”...

For those who were present in the auditorium there was never a dull moment. Bustling from lecture to workshop, to the many displays, to the children’s *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* classes in action, to the telethon, to interviews, it was a rousing, knowledge-filled, almost unbelievable experience for everyone.

For those who were not in the auditorium to share their experiences, the IBN reporters were present to deliver live interviews to the world. Participants and teachers shared their experiences with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and explained how the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* could solve problems in their communities as well as in their countries of origin.



The power of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to change hearts and minds to positive character traits, is a surety for everyone who wants this change.

# Behind the Scenes III

Chairperson: *So we have our final seminar week coming up next Monday. We have covered all our concepts; we have seen how the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program can be taught straight from the books. We have seen how each teacher can use their diverse skills to bring across the same concept. We have one more goal to accomplish. Do you all know what we still need to do?*

Board Member #3: *We still have the Workplace, Prison, Parenting and Early Learners programs.*

Chairperson: *Yes. We have laid the foundation for positive moral character development. Now we would like to bring it all together. We would like to demonstrate how society as a whole can benefit from the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. We would like everyone to understand that society is a connected entity and that how we train our children from the womb all the way to the workplace, will have either a positive or negative effect on society depending on what the children were taught. We will show how the prisons are a result of the missing element of the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program being taught to our citizens from an early age.*

Board Member 5: *Oh, this is a great time to introduce the Parenting and Early Learners' Program.*

Chairperson: *Yes, isn't that beautiful. Really, parents form the foundation of our society. When parents are not able to teach the children positive character traits, chaos results. We are seeing this in the schools and homes right now because the parents don't know what to do. Now, we can train them how to teach children from the womb even, positive character traits which will stay with them forever if constantly practiced.*

Board Member 4: *I think this couldn't be at a more appropriate time.*

Chairperson: *There is more. The president would like to have our young ones teach again next Monday. As we all know practice makes perfect!*

Board Member 2: *That makes perfect sense.*

Chairperson: *We did not have time to promote the one day Seminar as much as we would have liked. This coming seminar has been well advertised and I understand we have been getting a lot of calls to verify this upcoming session. So we would like a replay of our young and apprentice teachers demonstrating how we can use the Manuals to teach the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. For the other days of the seminar, we will continue with the original schedule.*

## Seminar 3

### August 16-19, 2010

At registration there were many new faces. By this seminar, various technical improvements were implemented so viewers could tune in live from all over the world and technicians reported many were already logged in waiting for us to come on live at 9:00 am.

#### Day One

The one-day seminar program repeated. The young teachers were more confident and articulate. Part of their confidence stemmed from the fact that they had recently attended a Teachers' Convention where they met and introduced the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to hundreds of teachers. They were able to tell them about the seminar and many promised to tune in on the internet to view the seminar. Additionally, there were many young ones who would be watching who needed to hear from their own age group how the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* can bring about positive character changes and why this is the only Program that can do this. Our young teachers knew they had a responsibility to convey this fact, and they did.

Another highlight of this seminar was having children participate who have spent years training in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Most of these children (age 4 through 13) have been trained from the womb in the concepts of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Having a tutorial program for these children, that accompanies their regular education, has been helping to solidify these concepts as they grow, and the teachers act as guides to help them identify and make right choices at all times. It was very impressive and interesting to watch these children teach small segments from the Elementary Series. When interviewed, some expressed how the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* has helped them to make right choices in their daily lives.



*Sarah*, 8 years old



*Chananyah*, 12 years old

Both trained from the womb with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.



## Day Two

On the second day, the two newest Manuals were introduced:, the *Parenting Manual* and *Early Learners: Character Education For The Formative Years (0-4 years)*.

### Parenting

Teachers, Dwight Ellis and Sandra Arcemont introduced the new *Parenting Manual* and guided thorough overviews of its contents, and applicability to train children. Dwight stressed the importance of this program and how it can benefit children of all ages. Shandra pointed out the advantages of being able to teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to a child from in the womb. Being a midwife and mother, she knows the intricacies of pregnancy and encouraged all mothers and mothers-to-be to quickly get hold of the *Parenting Manual* to guide their young in positive character development.



### Early Learners: Character Education For The Formative Years (0-4 years)

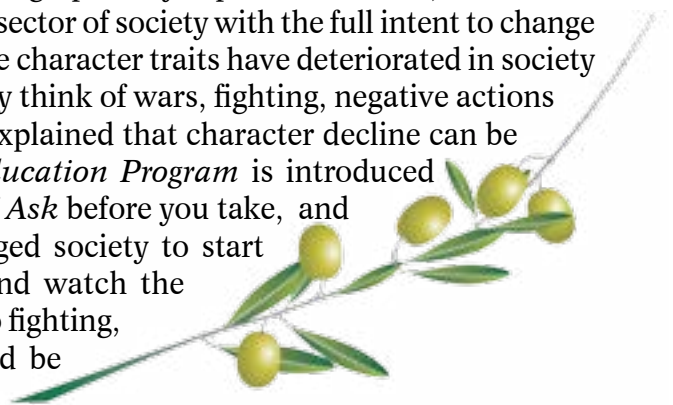
Russ Owen introduced the other new manual, *Early Learners: Character Education For The Formative Years*. He stressed the importance of teaching character education to even these youngest of students.

Elementary school teacher Joan Simpson went on to explain that early on in her teaching career she had recognized that there was a missing structure to help children develop and maintain positive character traits. She held the Manual high in her hand expressing the joy of finally having a practical guide for training young ones in positive character development. Her demonstration of how to teach from the Manual was excellent. Everyone in the audience participated (acting as children when necessary) thereby experiencing the full extent of the effectiveness of these lessons to train children to develop positive character traits.



## Day Three

The third day began with a keynote speaker. She graphically depicted the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* permeating every sector of society with the full intent to change the hearts and minds of all. She cited that positive character traits have deteriorated in society to the point where our minds and hearts can only think of wars, fighting, negative actions and negative thoughts most of the times. She explained that character decline can be stopped if the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is introduced and practiced today. Using the basic concepts of *Ask before you take*, and *everything is owned by someone*, she challenged society to start internalizing these principles of *Ownership* and watch the change. Society would experience no stealing, no fighting, no wars, no prisons, no murders. There would be peace in society.



## The Workplace

As a business owner Toby Grynewicz understands the importance of having employees with strong moral characters. He shared with the audience how effective this program has been within his own business. Tanah Sheets then went on to explore some of the immoral conducts that can occur in the workplace and how the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* can make a positive difference in work ethics. Stealing time and money, being indifferent towards property, the improper use of company equipment, are a few examples of why prices escalate and people lose their businesses. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* would teach workers how to be respectful, responsible and honest. Businesses would be more productive if workers did an honest day's work. Respecting each other on the job builds positive relationships which produce a positive working environment, hence increased productivity.



## Basic Inmate Workshop Program

Eugenia Schoenheinz raised some eyebrows when she stated that most of us at some point in our lives have done something that could have caused us to be behind bars. Why? Because we were not taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. As she explained how easy it is to break a law of the land, there was a sense of conviction and realization that yes, we all need the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Simply being in the wrong place at the wrong time, could cause someone to end up in prison.



Matt Stubbs continued by sharing The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is the answer. The *Basic Inmate Workshop* will change the hearts and minds of those in prison. This program will stop recidivism. This program has stopped recidivism in many, including some who are now dedicated teachers of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. They are living testimonies of how this Program changes the hearts and minds.

## Day Four

The final day of the August 2010 Summer Seminar began with the keynote speaker who recapped the many highlights of the *Peaceful Solution Summer Seminars* for the season and encouraged all to take hold of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and apply it in our lives and the lives of our children, the future leaders of society. She invited attendees to visit the displays in the auditorium as well as seek our representatives for further information.

The Grand Summer Seminar of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* came to an end. From the world wide internet audience and the many who were present in the House Of Yahweh Auditorium,

Lives have been improved.

Homes have been improved

Society has seen the positive changes of persons who practice the  
*Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.



### **A letter from an attendee reads:**

*Last summer I had the privilege to attend the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program Seminar held in Clyde, Texas. It was one of the most profound experiences that I have had. Now you might wonder why, if it was so great, that I am waiting five months to spread the word! Well the reason is very simple. I am the kind of person that likes to prove what I am going to promote.*

*One of the first things that I noticed when I entered the building where the seminar was being held was that it felt a little warm. Then I spotted the big sign with a picture of a person wiping the sweat off her brow and saying "We choose to spend our money on the Peaceful Solution not on air conditioning."*

*The next thing I noticed was the variety of people attending these classes. There were young and old, all ages, all colors, and many different nationalities. Some were moms and dads, some teachers, some business people, all walks of life. Many were from other countries. I met people from Trinidad, the Caribbean, Canada, Africa and many other countries.*

*One thing they all had in common was that they were all seeking a solution to the turmoil and sadness in their lives. The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program is about how to find peace in your life. It starts with learning the difference between character and personality (which I have to admit I did not even know there was a difference, let alone how to tell it). Next was Self Control which we quickly learned was the key to being able to move on to the next steps which are Acceptance, Respect, and Responsibility.*

*There were books available on all of the subjects plus parenting and a series from pre-school on up. I might add that all of the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program books are priced very reasonably so that almost anyone can afford them.*

*The classes were geared around what the problems are and how to solve them. Now, if you are like I was, you might not realize that the problem starts with ourselves and not everyone else, and that is only ourselves that we can fix. Once you accept this, you are on your way to changing your life.*

*One of the main tools that the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program uses is something called the STOP acronym. This is how it works:*

- S** – Stop
- T** - Think about the situation
- O** – Consider your Options
- P** – Proceed with the right choice

*This really works if you set your mind in advance to use it.*

*I know I might seem a "little" carried away by this program but it is with great reason. I took all the information and books back home to Florida with me and started putting them into action. I set my mind and started incorporating everything I had and am still learning into my interactions with my family, friends and fellow workers.*

*Guess what! It is just like the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program said it would be! They call it the ripple effect. Everyone saw the difference in me and wanted to know how I had changed. They said that they could tell that I was more at peace and seemed to be more in control of myself (I used to have a lot of emotional outbursts). We actually have started having classes in small groups on the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program.*

*So if you ever hear of a Peaceful Solution Character Education Program seminar being held where you live or where you are able to attend I strongly recommend that you do whatever you can to attend. It will be the best decision you will ever make and oh, by the way I forgot to mention that these seminars are offered for free which goes to show that it isn't about the money. It is about peace.*



